RIOTS & DISTURBANCES — CAPE

1989

JULY — AUG.

Return of black pupils 'encouraging'

Argus 5/7/87 275

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Education Reporter

THE return of black high-school pupils to Cape Town schools after the winter holidays has been described as "encouraging" by the Department of Education and Training and the chairman of the joint association of parents, teachers and students.

"We decided on Sunday that pupils must go back," said joint PTSA chairman Mr Goowdin Daba.

Mr Bill Staude, the DET's regional director, said the attendance was "down" at I D Mkize in Guguletu and Crossroads No 3. He expected the position to stabilise next week.

Peninsula high schools, particularly in Guguletu, had attendance problems in May as pupils stayed at home, demanding that six I D Mkize colleagues be released from detention

Mid-year exams

Mid-year exams were not completed at some schools and pupils concerned will resume the exam programme once the situation has stabilised.

Lawyers said the six detained pupils had been freed, but one, Anthony Mandini, had been charged with public violence.

He appeared in Athlone Magistrate's Court last Friday and was released on R300 bail. He is due to appear on July 14.

The five freed are Tutu Majozi, Pelly Bomvana, Xholise Sogoni, Basil Mtongana and Siyabulela Daweti.

...Judicial Council arbi-

South

275

6-12/7/87

Schools crisis continues

AFRICAN schools in the Western Cape began a new term this week with the education crisis still unresolved.

The schools ended the last term in turmoil following widespread protests and stayaways against the detention of pupils, harassment of teachers and the presence of white principals.

Since then six pupils, who were held for up to 60 days under emergency regulations, have been released without any significant change to the situation.

Pupils are still demanding a redress of the other grievances as a condition for the return to normality at schools.

This week the Regional Director of the Western Cape, Mr WA Staude, stood by his decision to retain white principals on the grounds that they are "key figures" in the Department's mission to provide "quality education and strong educational leadership".

Staude said pupils had returned to school "in encouraging numbers" after the winter holiday.

"After such a promising start to the third quarter, it is hoped the attendance situation will have fully returned to normal within a very short time.

"Principals will make arrangements for their examination programme to be completed where this is necessary." he said.

Kangaroo courts: Homes raided

Cape Times 11/7/89

By RONNIE MORRIS

A KHAYELITSHA community centre and the homes of three headmen allegedly used as kangaroo courts were raided simultaneously on Saturday following an order granted by a Supreme Court judge last week.

The headmen whose houses were raided are Mr Peter Thetani, Mr Kwale Mpongwana and Mr David Olifant

Three teams, which included the deputy sheriff of Wynberg, lawyers, court interpreters and witnesses, took part in the raids Police accompanied the raiding parties.

The order was asked for Mr Mgcini Mkaza, Mrs Margaret du Plessis, Ms Eunice Peter and Mr Michael Mtshotsho, who had alleged in the Supreme Court that they had been forced to attend kangaroo courts in Khayelitsha.

A legal representative for the applicants yesterday said it was decided to apply for an "Anton Pillar order" The proceedings took place in camera in the chambers of Mr Justice J Foxcroft

The purpose was to get evidence for final hearings for interdicts and also for contempt of court charges the clients are bringing against Mr Mali Hoza.

Mr Hoza and the town committee was unaware a raid would be conducted

The "Anton Pillar order" is used in a situation where fears exist that evidence will be lost

Mr Hoza, town councillors and headmen had been cited as respondents in three urgent interdict applications in the Supreme Court to stop kangaroo courts.

Mr Hoza has consistently denied any link between himself, the headmen and the kangaroo courts He has also denied such courts existed at all.

Since interim interdicts had been granted against Mr Hoza, reports had still been received of people being called before the courts and it had become clear that court documents of some sort had been kept, the lawyer said.

In terms of the order it cannot be made public if any documents or items were seized or not.

Mr Hoza has 14 court days in which to apply for an order overturning the order granted by Mr Justice Foxcroft.

Mr Peter Hazell, instructed by Mallinicks, Ress, Richman and Closenberg Inc, appeared for the applicants

The Argus, Wednesday July 2 1969

THE FIRST STONE

A compelling South African story of a grim and horrible killing, and of the extraordinary court case that followed it. By REX GIBSON **PART 1**

THE CRIME took only minutes to commit — in the open, in daylight, before witnesses It was indelibly horrible

But it took two and a half years to unravel it all in a bleak court in a small town on the edge of a South African desert

Even now, the true and absolute guilt of all is not clear to everyone, even though it is crystal clear to the judge Knots and tangles remain

The crime was murder The question who, and how many, were responsible for it?

The victim was a Sunday School teacher turned policeman He died somewhere between 7 o'clock and 8 10 on the morning of Wednesday, November 13, 1985

People who were not even at the place of the killing were sentenced to death

On the other hand, one man who was shown to be there — he carried petrol to the killing place — avoided the ultimate penalty

The court propounded the view that it was a matter of pure random chance who did the deed, who happened to be faster than, or closer to, the victim What really mattered was who truly wanted him dead

It was one of the most extraordinary trials in South African legal history, leading to the greatest number of people ever given the death sentence for one incident

The final outcome read Four principal offenders, 21 guilty accomplices, 14 death sentences, 11 lesser penalties. One man was convicted of attempted murder

It became known as the Upington 26 trial, later the Upington 14 trial — curious misnomers when any Upingtonian will tell you, emphatically, that Paballelo township is definitely not part of Upington

It is another place entirely, a place where so many accused knew each other and the victim that it could almost be said to have been a family killing

Of a kind

"Common purpose" is a commonplace legal doctrine Simply, if two people rob a bank and one of them kills a guard, then both are guilty of murder Few quarrel with that

Hysteria

But could the same principle be extended to 26 people? Could they all have a common purpose? Could they all be party to one murder in unusual circumstances?

And if they were, could they claim they were swept away by hysteria, and shouldn't be held fully responsible? After all, everyone knows that mobs do things that individuals wouldn't dream of doing

The court spent days, weeks, listening to men claiming to be experts on crowd psychology contradict each other It is not too fanciful to conclude that, if the court was persuaded by one witness the accused would hang, and if it were persuaded by another, then there would be mercy

Even if the "mob hysteria" defence didn't work, could it be said that the accused had so many legitimate grievances, were required to live in so much degradation — could it be said that this made them less guilty? Was being a victim of apartheid an extenuating factor?

Anyway, is mass hanging an antidote to socio-political ills?

Most of the defendants had clean records and among them were an elderly couple who held hands in court, the choirboy son of an ordained minister, a young man who dreamed of being a doctor so he could heal people

The victim's best friend and the lad who was regarded as a son in the family home were among those charged with murdering him

One young advocate, almost single-handed, carried the burden of defending 25 people, each with a different story Some of the accused lied when the truth might have served them better All kept quiet when, according to the judge, it might have helped to speak

At first they were as disparate a group as anyone could find. Most were almost apolitical. Later they solidified and became committed to "the struggle"

Foreign correspondents ventured to Upington and the world became fascinated by glimpses of the unfolding drama of the Upington 26 Fascination turned to dismay when 25 were convicted of murder; dismay to horror when 14 were sentenced to death

South Africans hardly followed the trial The remoteness of the locale and the sheer day-to-day tedium of the interminable proceedings meant that local newspapers covered it only spasmodically, television scarcely at all

Besides, ordinary South Africans have grown bored with long, dry "political" trials . . .

When Advocate Andre Landman of Johannesburg stepped off the plane at Upington he didn't have a notion what he was stepping into

It was his biggest challenge after three years at the bar The trial was set down for a mere nine weeks. It was not to be like that at all.

On a warm Monday in October 1986 the 26 defendants were led by policemen into a small Upington courtroom in a magistrates' court building designed, thirties-style, like an introspective fort, turned in on itself They overflowed the box for defendants, spilling on to wooden benches

There might have been fewer, save for a curious episode.

Long before the trial, the police had arrested 21 suspects They decided to hold an identity parade, and combed the streets of Paballelo for 39 innocent faces to ensure fairness

But, when the identity parade was over, five of the "innocents" had also been identified by the unseen witnesses. They joined the ranks of the accused

The defendants who trooped into court that October day wore numbered placards round their necks to identify them to circuit judge J J Basson and his assessors, Mr Richard Kurland and Mr T J Obbes. For most of the trial they were referred to by number; they even referred to themselves by number sometimes

Assessor Obbes died during the trial He was not replaced

There were two advocates for the defendants. Mr Eben Boshoff represented the man the court knew as No 7 — Enoch Ntompondwane.

Mr Landman represented the rest, 25 souls in all It was a superhuman task Before the trial was half over he was deprived of the services of an instructing attorney The legal firm which acted for the accused withdrew suddenly "for lack of funds". Mr Landman struggled on alone, pro deo, unassisted

The first phase of the trial, up to conviction, lasted 18 months with breaks The judge found all Mr Landman's clients guilty of murder. He found Mr Boshoff's client, No 7 Ntompondwane, guilty only of attempted murder No 7 can thank a lapse by a district surgeon for that

The surgeon failed to do a simple, obvious test that would have established once and for all whether the victim was dead when the petrol was poured You can't murder a dead body. No 7 got the benefit of the doubt.

The record occupies 10 974 pages in 96 volumes Judgment on this aspect alone is 400 pages

Then came extenuation By now the defence was strengthened by funding and new counsel, Ian Farlam SC and Anton Lubowski.

But most of all, perhaps, it was strengthened by the arrival of a remarkable young woman attorney, Andrea "Andy" Durbach, whose slightly cooky appearance and style could not hide the fact that, inside, she was all steel and fire She too didn't know what she was letting herself in for.

TOMORROW: Prelude to murder: A mob stirs. Something happened on a dusty soccer field that day that led to grim tragedy ..... What was it?

Together for a long time — Evelina de Bruijn and Gideon Madlongolwane

EVELINA de Bruijn and Gideon Madlongolwane have been together for a long, long time — married in their own eyes. Both are in their sixties.

They have ten children, two of them at school.

No one will ever properly understand what madness prompted this ordinary, elderly couple to destroy their own lives on November 13, 1985.

Gideon is a a law-abiding man. He worked for the Railways for 36 years and became a foreman. He has no criminal record, as the State conceded. He doesn't drink or smoke. His pleasure is talking to friends, who call him a "mooi persoon." Barely literate, he has a natural dignity. His reported behaviour on the day of the killing was "out of character."

His wife Evelina is a simpler soul, not literate at all. She leaves the talking to Gideon. She is a devout member of the Apostolic Faith Mission. Arthritis plagues her and she walks awkwardly. "Heavy of body," the court described her.

She worked as a domestic for the same family for 25 years. Since her arrest she has heard not a word from them.

They are a sturdy couple, solidly planted In court they sit close together, shoulders touching for comfort. Often they hold hands

Gideon watches the floor with dead eyes for much of the trial, staring into an abyss in his own mind. At the end, Evelina de Bruijn tells the judge: "I feel very sad for my children and my home. I've been taken away from them for something I didn't do."

The judge found that both had been part of the mob and had stoned Jetta Sethwala's house. She had incited people. Neither was proved to be at the actual killing. Both were sentenced to death.

After sentence Evelina is separated from the others. In the back of the police car that takes her away, her body crumples. She weeps inconsolably. Her loneliness is too much to bear; she has seen her comrades in adversity for the last time.

Her husband too.

They were holding hands when the death sentence came. The Prisons Act prevents publication of their pictures, but artist "Andy" used his imagination to capture the closeness of Evelina de Bruijn and Gideon Madlongolwane.

13/7/89 (275)

Briefing

Amen, said the crowd — then came the tearg

About the only thing everyone can agree upon is that the sun came up in a cloudless sky on that terrible morning

Wednesday, November 13 1985 as usual, the smell of coal smoke from cooking fires lingered But the air was clear enough in Paballelo township, five kilometres from the centre of Upington, to see the teargas plumes, to observe a fleeing off-duty policeman destroyed by a killing pack

What is not so clear is precisely what happened when the people began to gather from 6 am on the dusty, flinty apology for a soccer field known as Eleven Experience Gradually the crowd swelled to about 3 000

Close by, outside the J Shimane community hall, the elderly were gathering for a different purpose It was pension-payment day, an event not to be missed for it happens only once every second month Some of them joined the meeting Others merely felt the sting of the teargas

In the next 50 minutes or so, something triggered a murderous rage Or, perhaps, brought it to a head

Or again, was the judge right, and it was all premeditated?

□ □ □ □

At least part of the crowd on the soccer field that Wednesday believed they had been invited to the meeting by the police to discuss grievances Some naive people even thought they would hear the police apologise for shooting innocent Pabalello folk during the previous few days At the trial, the judge dismissed such notions as absurd As did the man supposed to have issued the invitation, Captain H J van Dyk of the SAP

But perceptions are a kind of truth too To this day some swear to the story

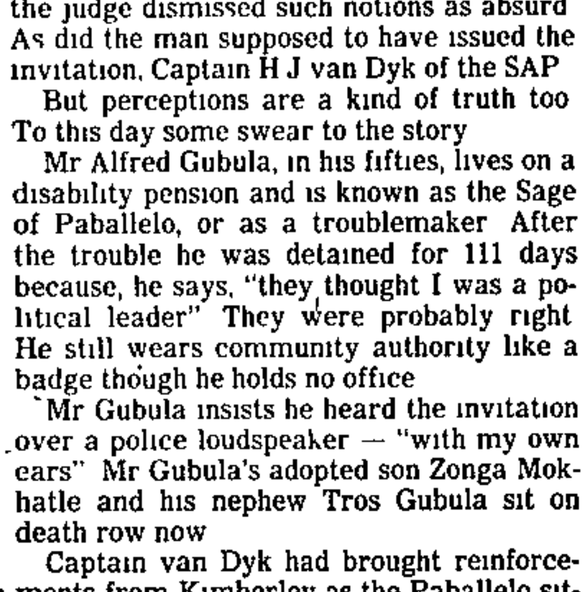
Mr Alfred Gubula, in his fifties, lives on a disability pension and is known as the Sage of Paballelo, or as a troublemaker After the trouble he was detained for 111 days because, he says, "they thought I was a political leader" They were probably right He still wears community authority like a badge though he holds no office

Mr Gubula insists he heard the invitation over a police loudspeaker — "with my own ears" Mr Gubula's adopted son Zonga Mokhatle and his nephew Tros Gubula sit on death row now

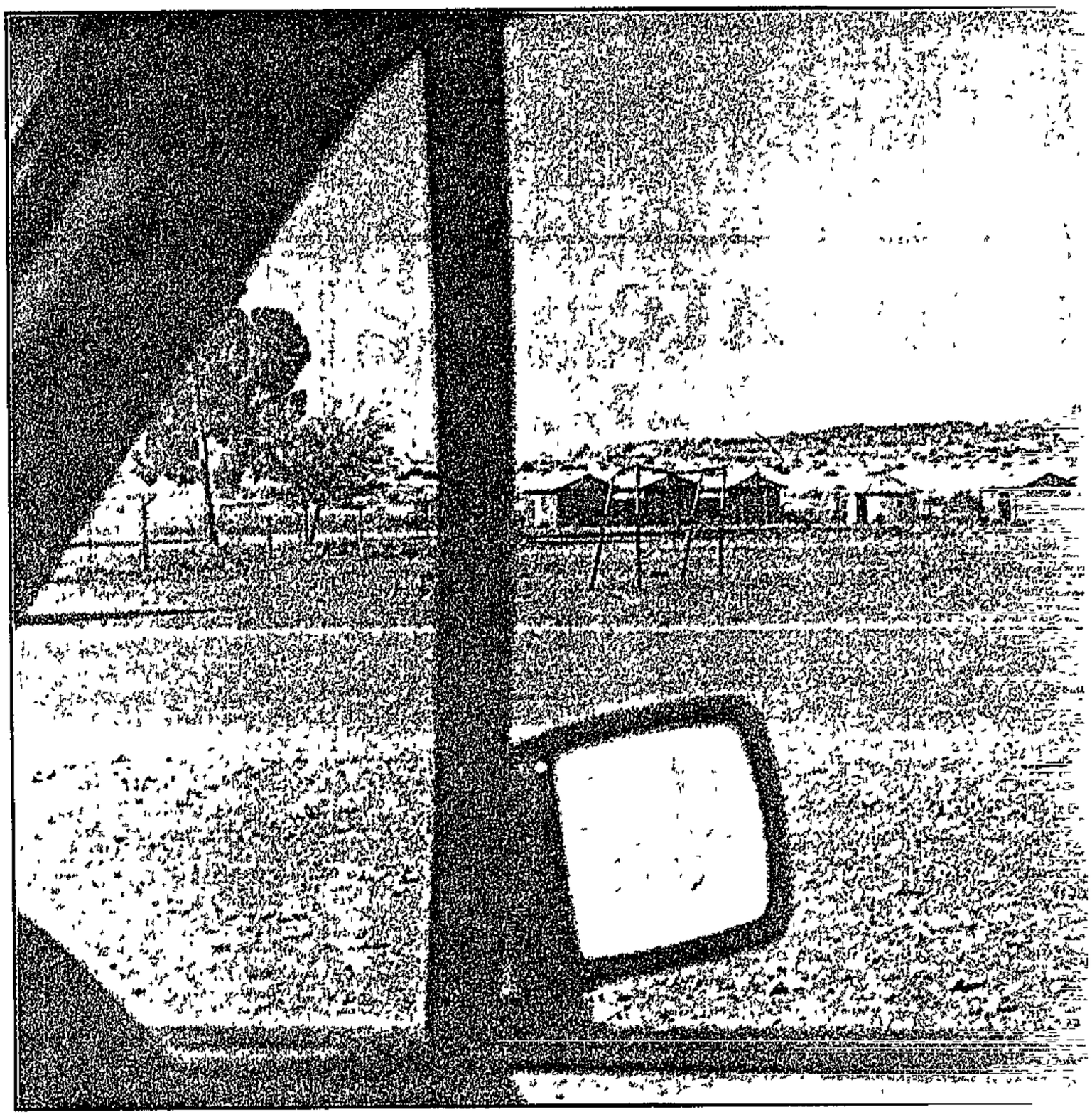
Captain van Dyk had brought reinforcements from Kimberley as the Paballelo situation grew tense in the days before the Eleven Experience gathering

On Sunday November 10 a meeting between the youth and the older folk in the Shimane hall discussed grievances high rents, beerhall drunkenness, the allegation that two municipal policemen were "frightening" meat hawkers, taking their goods

It ended with a dancing, chanting group



Mr Alfred Gubula ... Sage or troublemaker? He swears to this day that the police called the fateful meeting.



Eleven Experience soccer ground as seen from the point where the police vehicles gathered. On the day of the

disrupting a soccer game on the Eleven Experience ground The police arrived, stones flew and teargas was fired That night there were about 22 incidents of arson, assault and damage to property in Paballelo

On Monday someone was shot. Residents say it was a pregnant woman returning from the shops with a loaf of bread, a carton of milk and a packet of sugar. The authorities say it was a troublemaker.

On Tuesday a young boy was shot and crippled. He is in a Cape Town hospital now

Then came Wednesday. Captain van Dyk was one of two officers who had to deal with the crowd on Eleven Experience. His senior partner was Captain Cornelius Jacobus "Tenk" Botha, who headed the Paballelo unrest unit

Captain Botha was a tough guy; too tough for local taste, the judge noted But he was "just doing his duty". Captain van Dyk was more approachable But no softie, certainly no softie As the judge explained:

"He was prepared to speak to the people but he made it plain from the beginning that anyone who pelted him with stones or petrol bombs would be shot. He kept his word and that same Monday night, when he entered the township for the first time, a person was shot dead"

Captains Botha and Van Dyk marshalled their men and vehicles — including a Caspir — on a vacant lot across the street from Eleven Experience

The Mayor of Paballelo, Mr Ben Nel, was sent to negotiate a police withdrawal. He failed Captain Botha said he had a duty to perform

Out came the loudspeakers, on came the police video cameramen. Versions differ. Some say the meeting was peaceful and quiet The authorities say it was aggressive

6 Just when did they decide they needed a victim . . .

and threatening The organisers thought everyone attended voluntarily The authorities said people on their way to work were suborned.

Shortly before 7 am the message boomed out in Afrikaans, the lingua franca of Paballelo, and English "This meeting is illegal in terms of emergency regulations You have 10 minutes to disperse." The crowd sang Nkosi Sikelel' iAfrika. Fists were raised. Anger grew.

Incredulous thoughts occurred to some of the naive who believed the story of Captain van Dyk's invitation: not only were the police not going to apologise, they were about to break up the meeting they had called . .

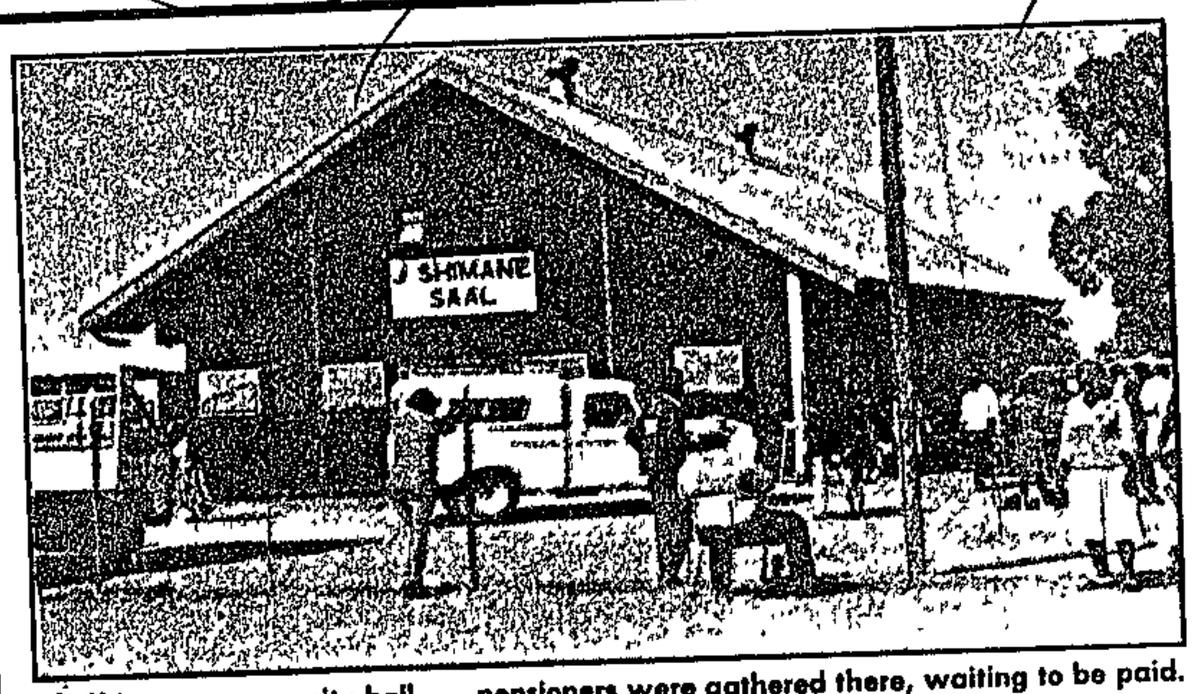
A prayer began, but not every head was bowed, not every [illegible] danced A man showed the cops Some who w[illegible] restrained There was The white policemen Xhosa. They didn't qu[illegible] being said. They fear[illegible] might be a different [illegible] together

Mr Gubula, the Pa[illegible] Captain Botha say: "W[illegible] amen, and then we heard somebody say all"

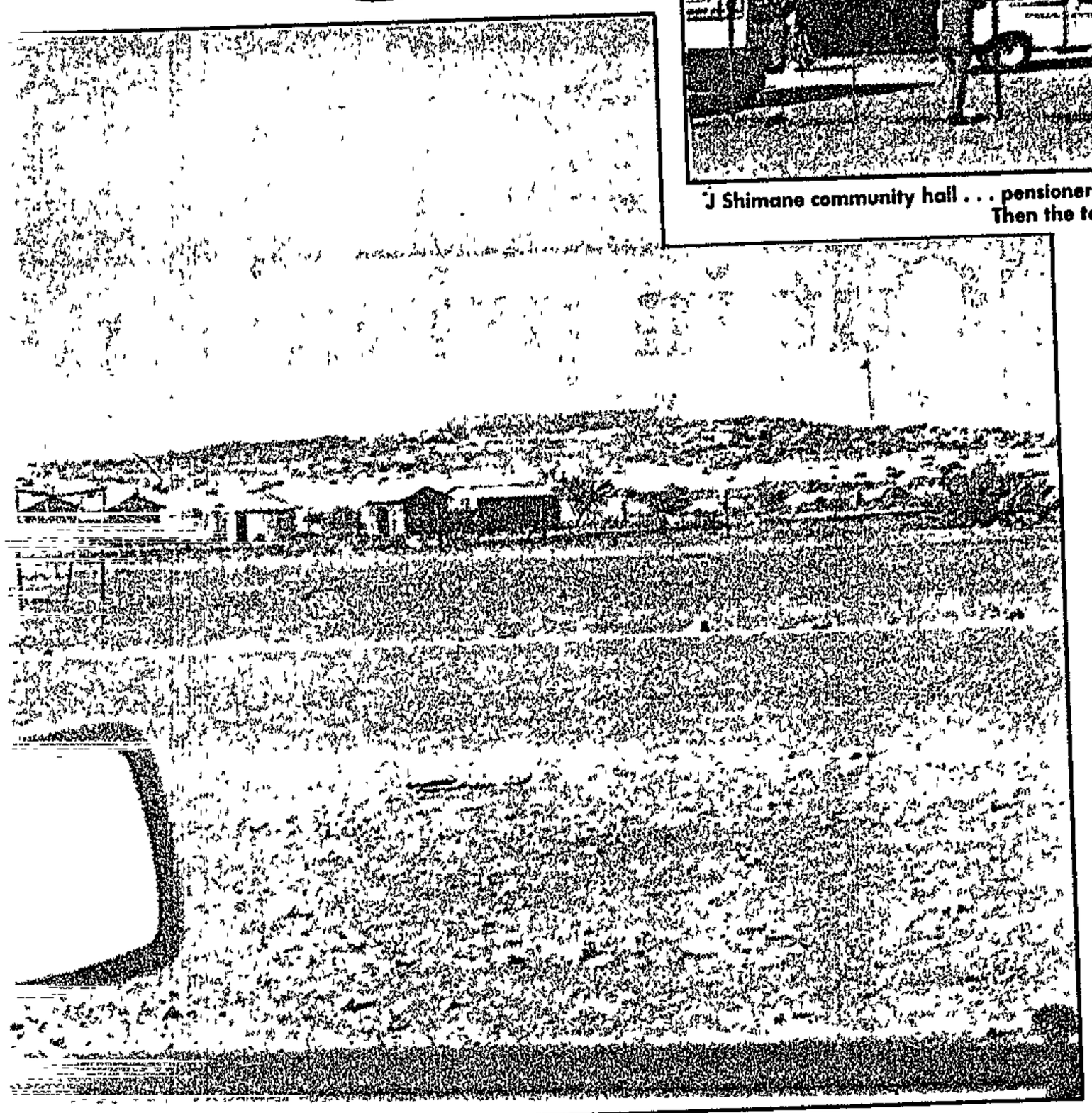
The amen came — Incidents apart, s[illegible] there had been no real ship The residents [illegible] of teargas, the pre[illegible] the meeting had never panicked The slowest derly women lost shoes

Part of the group [illegible] not far from the line They pushed down a the place alight. S[illegible] conservative residents

crowd teargas



J Shimane community hall . . . pensioners were gathered there, waiting to be paid. Then the teargas came.



. the police vehicles gathered. On the day of the killing, 3 000 people were milling there . . . .

Just when did they decide they needed a victim . . . ?

lot across the street ience.
ballelo, Mr Ben Nel, was police withdrawal He ha said he had a duty to

speakers, on came the men Versions differ ting was peaceful and es say it was aggressive

bowed, not every knee bent A woman danced A man showed his bare backside to the cops Some who wished to leave were restrained There was a quaint problem The white policemen didn't understand Xhosa They didn't quite know what was being said They feared that the prayer might be a different kind of exhortation altogether

Mr Gubula, the Paballelo sage, heard

The organisers thought voluntarily. The authoritheir way to work were

7 am the message boomed the lingua franca of Pa- "This meeting is illegency regulations You to disperse." The crowd Afrika. Fists were

ughts occurred to some of ered the story of Captain not only were the poapologise, they were about meeting they had called . . but not every head was

Captain Botha say "We will wait for the amen, and then we will shoot." Somebody heard somebody say "They can't shoot us all."

The amen came — and the teargas too. Incidents apart, school boycotts apart, there had been no real unrest in the township The residents had had only one taste of teargas, the previous Sunday. Many at the meeting had never experienced it. Some panicked The slowest were jostled, and elderly women lost shoes as they fled.

Part of the group made for the beerhall, not far from the line of police vehicles. They pushed down a wall and tried to set the place alight Some of the older, more conservative residents were seriously worried about their young folk drinking . . .

Another segment of the crowd ran away from the police and divided again.

That was when the chilling main event of the day began. But when did the intent form? The judge thought he knew. "We find," he said, "that the meeting on that morning and the events after it were not a spontaneous hostile outburst but a semi-organised uprising."

□ □ □ □

Yes, well . . . but there are puzzling features

Did the crowd already have a goal, a victim, in mind as it gathered? That would be consistent with an uprising. But nobody said so So was the "uprising" a far more vague movement at that stage? Did the intention become formulated, the victim identified, as the gathering proceeded on Eleven Experience? It's easy enough to provoke a lynching, not so easy to plan one in such circumstances

If it had been pre-planned, why did only a small part of the crowd — about 200 out of 3 000 — end up at the target address? Why did most people run in another direction entirely?

THE FIRST STONE*

November 13 1985 was a fateful day in dusty Paballelo township near Upington. There was a meeting, a prayer, teargas, unrest, panic and . . . death. In the second part of a six-part series the spotlight is on the events building up to the death of Municipal Police Constable Jetta Sethwala.

By REX GIBSON

* "He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone . . ."
St John, Chap 8 Verse 7

Almost certainly the intention was not formed during the precipitous dash away from the teargas People had other things on their mind

So perhaps, just perhaps, the compulsion to find a victim came as this segment of a segment of the original crowd paused for breath and direction somewhere near a T-junction about 50 metres from the soccer ground. A spot to which some people, anyway, had run willy-nilly to escape the gas

If that were so, it would lend credence to the idea of spontaneous crowd combustion.

□ □ □ □

Pilane Street, leading away from the soccer ground, creates the long end of the T It is a typical Paballelo street, dust puffing at every step on dry days, slushy mud in the rain. From the T-junction you can see the community hall, the clinic, the tarred main road. And, of course, the home of newly-uniformed Municipal Police Constable Lucas Tshenolo Sethwala, aged 23, known to his friends as Jetta His home is third up on the right of Pilane Street.

A mere 30 paces as the mob flies.

TOMORROW: Murder in the sun. When Jetta Sethwala turned left as he fled his house he made a mistake. A fatal mistake . . . .

MORNING OF DEATH.

The grim story of a brutal killing in the small township of Pabalello, 5km from Upington, and the court case that followed. **Part 2**

THE FIRST STONE

By REX GIBSON

ABOUT the only thing everyone can agree upon is that the sun came up in a cloudless sky on that terrible morning.

Wednesday, November 13, 1985: as usual, the smell of coal smoke from cooking fires lingered But the air was clear enough in Paballelo township, 5km from the centre of Upington, to see the teargas plumes, to observe a fleeing off-duty policeman destroyed by a killing pack.

What is not so clear is precisely what happened when the people began to gather from 6am on the dusty, flinty apology for a soccer field known as Eleven Experience Gradually the crowd swelled to about 3 000

Close by, outside the J Shimane community hall, the elderly were gathering for a different purpose. It was pension-payment day, an event not to be missed for it happens only once every second month. Some of them joined the meeting Others merely felt the sting of the teargas

In the next 50 minutes or so, something triggered a murderous rage Or, perhaps, brought it to a head

Or again, as the judge found, was it all premeditated?

Adopted son

At least part of the crowd on the soccer field that Wednesday believed they had been invited to the meeting by the police to discuss grievances. Some naive folk even thought they would hear the police apologise for shooting Pabalello folk during the previous few days. At the trial, the judge dismissed such notions as absurd As did the man supposed to have issued the invitation, Captain H J van Dyk of the SAP.

But perceptions are a kind of truth too. To this day some swear to the story.

Mr Alfred Gubula, in his fifties, lives on a disability pension and is known as the Sage of Paballelo, or as a troublemaker. After the trouble he was detained for 111 days because, he says, "they thought I was a political leader" They were probably right. He still wears community authority like a badge though he holds no office.

Mr Gubula insists he heard the invitation over a police loudspeaker - "with my own ears" Mr Gubula's adopted son Zonga Mokhatle and his nephew Tros Gubula sit on death row now

Captain van Dyk had brought reinforcements from Kimberley as the Paballelo situation grew tense in the days before the Eleven Experience gathering

On Sunday November 10 a meeting between the youth and the older folk in the Shimane hall discussed grievances. high rents, beerhall drunkenness, the allegaton that two municipal policemen were "frightening" meat hawkers, taking their goods.

It ended with a dancing, chanting group disrupting a

Mr Alfred Gubula ... insists that the police called the fateful meeting

soccer game on the Eleven Experience ground The police arrived, stones flew and teargas was fired. That night there were about 22 incidents of arson, assault and damage to property in Paballelo.

On Monday someone was shot. Residents say it was a pregnant woman returning from the shops with a loaf of bread, a carton of milk and a packet of sugar. The authorities say it was a troublemaker.

On Tuesday a young boy was shot and crippled. He is in a Cape Town hospital now.

Then came Wednesday Captain van Dyk was one of two officers who had to deal with the crowd on Eleven Experience His senior partner was Captain C J "Tenk" Botha, who headed the Paballelo unrest unit.

Tough guy

Captain Botha was a tough guy; too tough for local taste, the judge noted. But he was "just doing his duty" Captain van Dyk was more approachable. But no softie, certainly no softie As the judge explained·

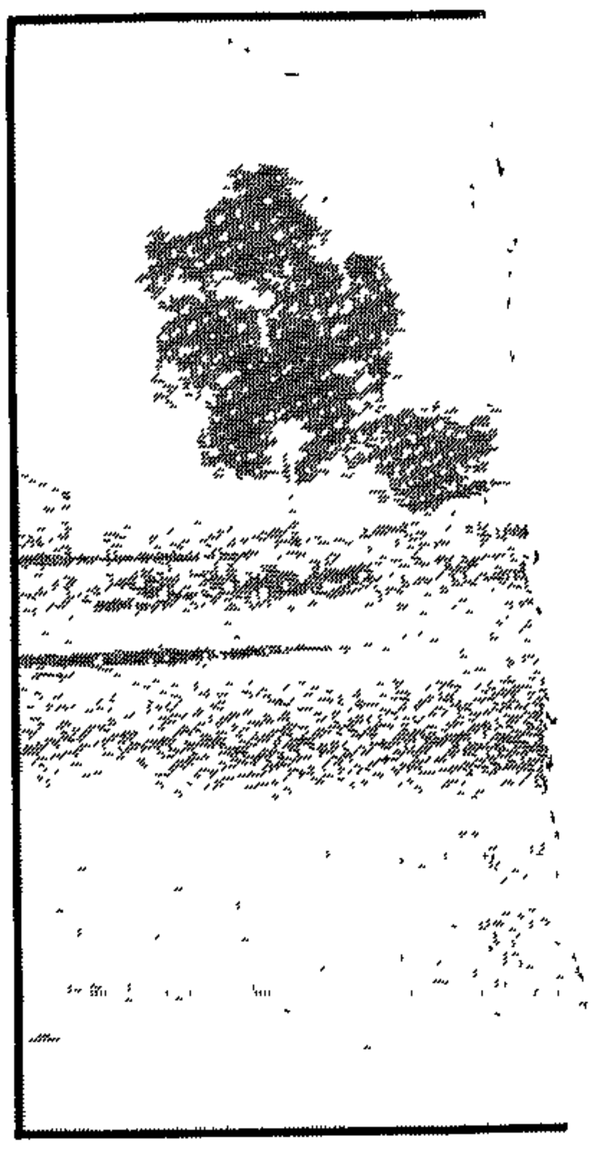
"He was prepared to speak to the people but he made it plain from the beginning that anyone who pelted him with stones or petrol bombs would be shot He kept his word and that same Monday night, when he entered the township for the first time, a person was shot dead."

Captains Botha and Van Dyk marshalled their men and vehicles — including a Casspir — on a vacant lot across the street from Eleven Experience.

The Mayor of Paballelo, Mr Ben Nel, was sent to negotiate a police withdrawal He failed. Captain Botha said he had a duty to perform

Out came the loudspeakers, on came the police video cameramen Versions differ. Some say the meeting was peaceful and quiet. The authorities say it was aggressive and threatening The organisers thought everyone attended voluntarily. The authorities said people on their way to work were suborned

Shortly before 7am the message boomed out in Afrikaans, the lingua franca of Paballelo, and English: "This meeting is illegal in terms of



Eleven Experience soccer

emergency regulations. You have 10 minutes to disperse" The crowd sang Nkosi Sikelel i Africa. Fists were raised. Anger grew

Incredulous thoughts occurred to some of the naive who believed the story of Captain van Dyk's invitation not only were the police not going to apologise, they were about to break up the meeting they had called

Prayer

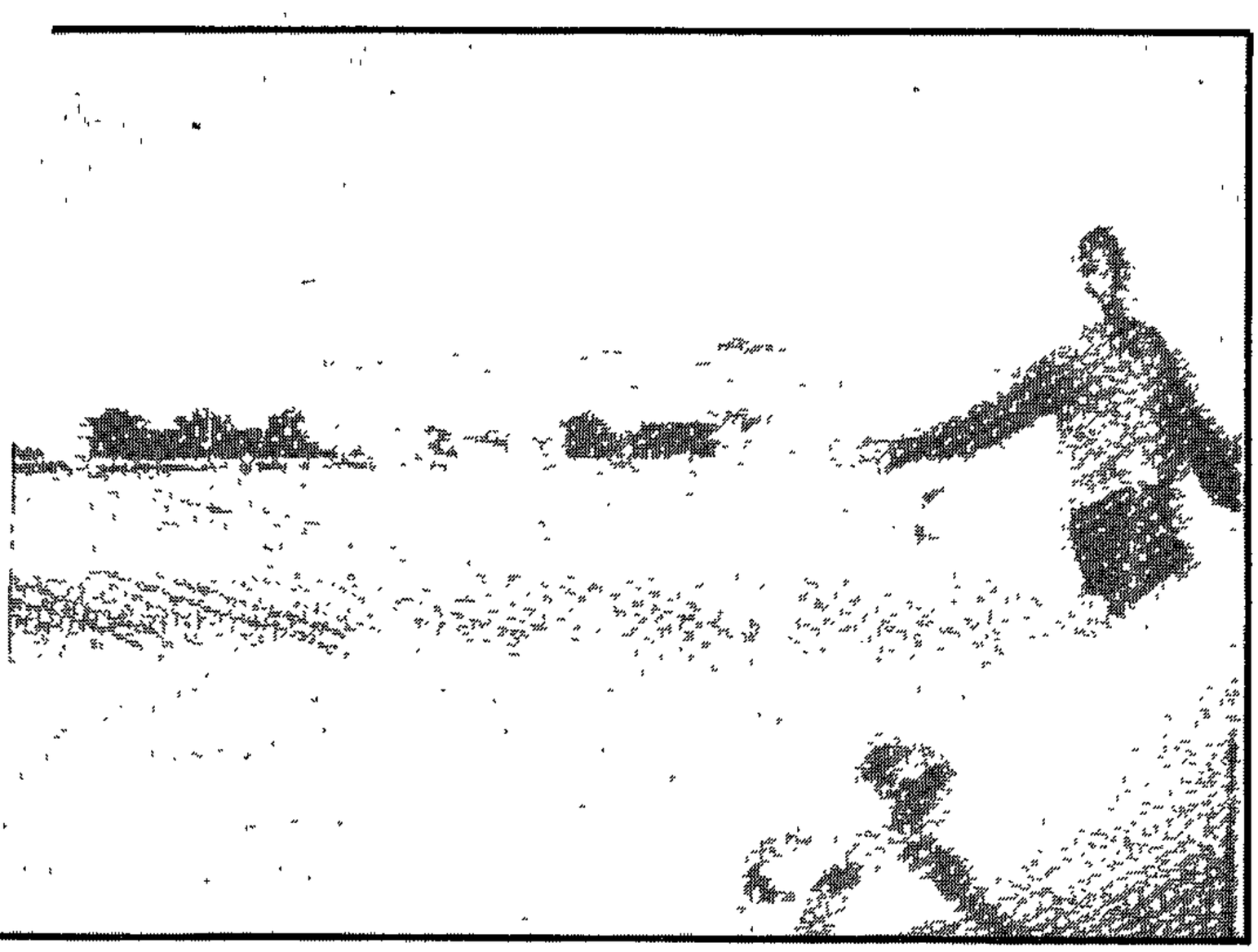
A prayer began, but not every head was bowed, not every knee bent A woman danced. A man showed his bare backside to the cops. Some who wished to leave were restrained. There was a quaint problem The white policemen didn't understand Xhosa They didn't quite know what was being said They feared that the prayer might be a different kind of exhortation altogether.

The amen came — and the teargas too Incidents apart, school boycotts apart, there

The J Shimane community hall ... pensioners were gathere- there, waiting to be paid. Then the teargas came.

275

F DEATH



field seen from the point where the police vehicles gathered. On the day of the killing, 3 000 people were milling there . . .

had been no real unrest in the township. The residents had had only one taste of teargas, the previous Sunday. Many at the meeting had never experienced it. Some panicked. The slowest were jostled, and elderly women lost shoes as they fled.

Part of the group made for the beerhall, not far from the line of police vehicles. They pushed down a wall and tried to set the place alight. Some of the older, more conservative residents were seriously worried about their young folk drinking . . .

Another segment of the crowd ran away from the police and divided again.

That was when the chilling main event of the day began. But when did the intent form? "We find," the judge said, "that the meeting on that morning and the events after it were not a spontaneous hostile outburst but a semi-organised uprising."

Yes, well . . . but there are puzzling features.

Did the crowd already have a goal, a victim, in mind as it gathered? That would be consistent with an uprising. But nobody said so. So was the "uprising" a far more vague movement at that stage? Did the intention become formulated, the victim identified, as the gathering proceeded on Eleven Experience? It's easy enough to provoke a lynching, not so easy to plan one in such circumstances.

If it had been preplanned, why did only a small part of the crowd — about 200 out of 3 000 — end up at the target address? Why did most people run in another direction entirely?

Almost certainly the intention was not formed during the precipitous dash away from the teargas. People had other things on their mind.

So perhaps, just perhaps, the compulsion to find a victim came as this segment of a segment of the original crowd paused for breath and direction somewhere near a T-junction about 50 metres from the soccer ground. A spot to which some people, anyway, had run willy-nilly to escape the teargas.

If that were so, it would lend credence to the idea of spontaneous crowd combustion.

Pilane Street, leading away from the soccer ground, creates the long end of the T. It is a typical Paballelo street, dust puffing at every step on dry days; slushy mud in the rain. From the T-junction you can see the community hall, the clinic, the tarred main road. And, of course, the home of newly-uniformed Municipal Police Constable Lucas Tshenolo Sethwala, aged 23, known to his friends as Jetta. His home is third up on the right of Pilane Street.

A mere 30 paces as the mob flies.

TOMORROW: Murder in the sun. When Jetta Sethwala turned left as he fled his house he made a mistake. A fatal mistake . . .

The two fatal turns

The story of a brutal killing in the small village of Pabalello outside Upington — and the puzzling turns in direction of the fleeing victim, turns which led to his death

THE FIRST STONE

PART 3

By REX GIBSON

MUNICIPAL constable Jetta Sethwala was nervous.

He had been back in Pabalelo for only a few weeks after police training at Hammanskraal. He lived in a neat, white-walled matchbox house — two bedrooms, lounge, kitchen, red stoep, outside toilet, no bathroom Sharing it was his mother, his siblings and sundry children

By some accounts, he was a likeable enough lad before he joined the force, a Sunday School teacher The sage of Paballelo, Mr Alfred Gubula, says "He grew up in front of me, but I didn't really know him. He was an ordinary boy. As usual"

Mrs Lydia Ntompondwane, wife of the man who carried the petrol, says "Some people thought he was a good person I don't think they hated him"

But power seemed to go to his head a little He and a fellow constable were blamed for harrassing women meat sellers and confiscating their meagre supplies

Trivial stuff, really, but Jetta felt uneasy Something, he thought, was in the wind He had heard disturbing reports from the meeting in the community hall on Sunday. His name had been mentioned On Monday and Tuesday nights he slept away from home, to be on the safe side

Sanctuary

About 3am on Wednesday he returned to find that two young women and several children from another threatened family had — curiously — sought and been given sanctuary in his house He decided to sleep in a chair, a special-issue shotgun beside him "for emergencies"

Some time after seven o'clock he, like the rest of this fearful little household of nine souls, was alerted by commotion and raised voices in the street.

Jetta Sethwala dressed, took his shotgun and peeped from a street-facing window He could not believe his eyes. People he knew by name were out there Friends were out there!

"The man who is supposed to come and save me is come here to kill me," he cried

From the evidence, the panic in No 405 Pilane Street that morning is palpable Now the beleagured were recognising voices The voices were saying things like "Jetta is in the house, he's in the house" and "Let's get him out alive and give him the necklace"

"Viva! Viva!"

The womenfolk found hiding places under the bed and in the wardrobe of the back bedroom. Stones pelted the walls, roof, windows Panes shattered You could say that nature, denying much to this inhospitable soil, at least provided ammunition in abundance for vengeful people. Occasionally one or other of the beleagured band would venture to a window, look out. At the trial they said they recognised and remembered the faces

Jetta Sethwala decided to use his shotgun He fired two — three, four? — shots from his little window. David Visagie, aged 11, was wounded as he ran down the street. Did this shot provide the trigger for the ultimate horror, or was it simply another milestone on a predetermined path for the mob? The accused may know but, in court, they were not saying

According to most of them, they were not even there at all

But the judge found that three people in particular — Jetta's best friend, the young man who was like a son in his household and his colleague in municipal service — were part of the mob, and they are on death row now

Constable Sethwala decided to go for help. Strangely, this life-threatening crowd had not tried to enter the property with its puny garden gate, its bedraggled privet hedge, its rickety wire fencing He slipped out of the back door and darted over a fence to a neighbour Out of fear, the neighbour turned him away.

State witness Desmond Khambule, 19, said he saw it all Constable Sethwala ran hither and thither, arrived at an arid little square that gave access to Pilane Street

Then he made an extraordinary move Entering Pilane Street, he turned left instead of right and — waving his gun, firing in the air — ran purposefully through the mob outside his house. Perhaps the mob was stunned. Jetta had passed them by before the chase began.

Constable Jetta Sethwala was 223 paces from death.

At the T-junction he made his second puzzling decision Instead of turning right towards the main road and possible safety, he swung half-left, crossed the road and fled through a vacant lot His path took him across a barren waste unadorned by tree, bush or blade of grass; past a derelict children's playground, towards a cluster of forlorn prefab huts known locally as the Post Office houses.

Terror

His terror must have known no bounds The pack was closing.

Again there are contradictions. One man, especially fleet, drew close He said in court that Jetta turned on him But the state witnesses said the pursuer pounced on Jetta, wrestled him to the ground

Then, they said, the pursuer took Jetta's own gun and swung it twice with such ferocity that the metal of the barrel sheared at the point where it joined the stock.

Constable Lucas Tshenolo (Jetta) Sethwala, late of the Paballello municipal constabulary, died mercifully quickly, just days before his 24th birthday. He might not have felt the kicks and stabs that desecrated his body. Petrol provided the pyre

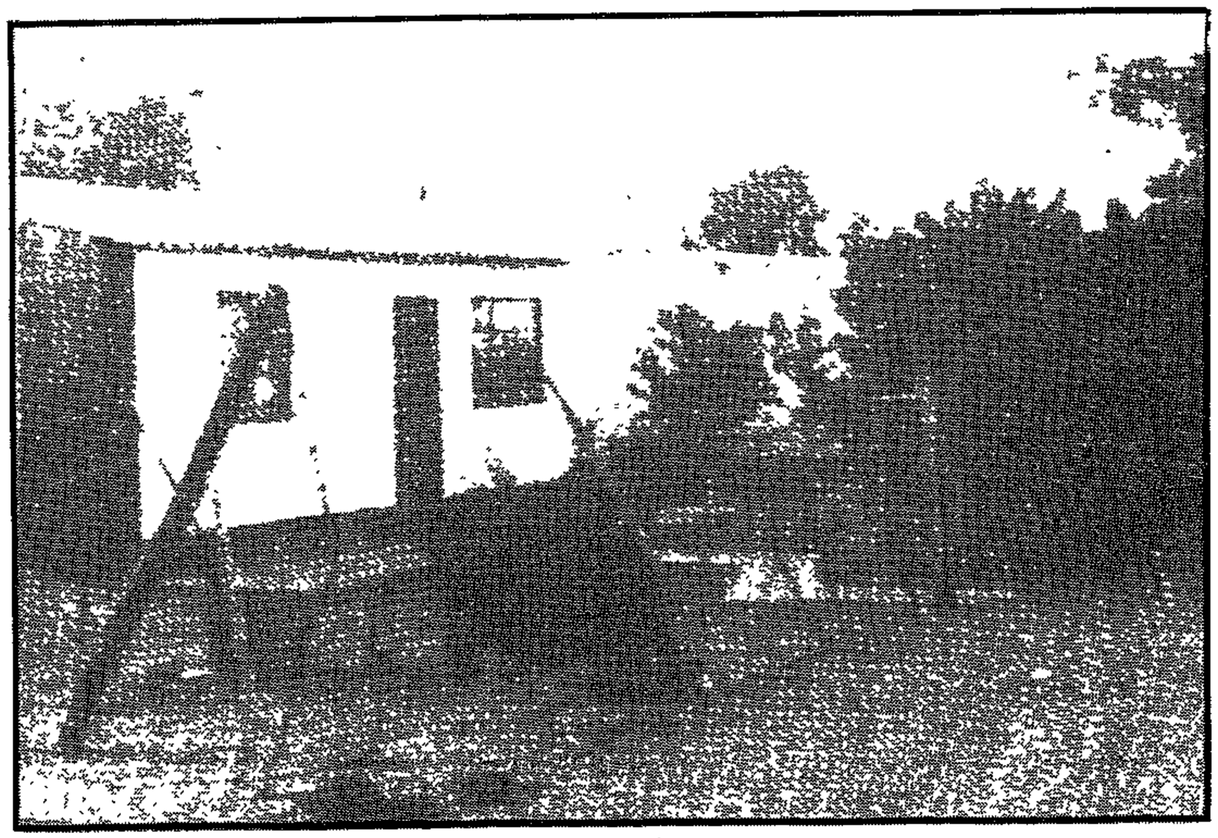
As the flames rose, knots of people made their way back, passing the house on Pilane Street as they did Some were singing "Hey, hey, die hond is dood", a rhythmic dirge that, according to one witness, can strike terror into any heart

A symbol of the system had been demolished A running dog had been put down The moment is tinged with a bitter irony Jetta never really wanted to be a policeman at all.

It was the only job he could get in poverty-stricken Paballelo.

ON MONDAY: The death bell tolls — 14 times. But what was it that made the victim's best friend and a man who was like a son in the household join the killing pack?

Jetta Sethwala's escape route. Why did he decide to run through the mob who were baying for his blood? He first ran from the back of his house to a neighbour, who turned him away. He then ran into Pilane Street — and *through* the mob.



Jetta Sethwala's family home, where nine fearful souls hid in terror as the stones rained down

ARGUS
14/07/1989

A link with loved ones . . . .

Ms Andrea "Andy" Durbach

PETITE, with a mop of wild brown hair and granny spectacles, Andrea Durbach — known to almost everyone as Andy — has the knack of making a room glow just by bouncing into it

People smile Everyone in Upington seems to greet her Relatives of the accused call her "mother" for her caring Some bring her little presents, like a single rose in a fine-stemmed vase

The Upington trial became a near-obsession for her, consumed her. She may think now she may need a rest from law

Andy Durbach qualified in law at the University of Cape Town in 1981 She was president of the Law Students' Council in her final year.

She was torn between law and acting as a career Her father said even bad lawyers made a living, bad actors didn't Today she is a partner with a firm of attorneys in Cape Town.

I watch as she briefs relatives on the way things are in Death Row It is pure theatre, a sympathetic observer conveying the flavour of existence for the condemned

The men are strong, she reports When they come out the womenfolk are going to discover that. They are of good cheer, sure they will not hang.

The mothers weep when she tells of Evelina de Bruijn, the only occupant of the women's Death Row The warders are being very kind to her. They have promised to teach her to read and write before .

Before what?

The little audience in the matchbox lounge of the township home wipe their eyes again Andy Durbach is their link with their loved ones, their hope for better times to come She obviously finds their humility and strength an inspiration

They trust her.

Death sentence

The story of the brutal killing of a fleeing man — and the day on which the judge pronounced death sentences on 14 accused.

THE FIRST STONE

PART 4

By REX GIBSON

IT DRIZZLED the day the judge pronounced the death sentence — not 14 times, just once, for all 14 in the dock.

The courtroom was bleakly PWD, overwhelmingly matt brown The furniture is cheerless and two sheets of brown paper are tacked over the panes of a sash window as a makeshift blind

Said the Judge "Accused number 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15, 18, 19, 20 and 21 .. I sentence you to death"

Their families knew them better as Kenneth "Pinkie" Kumalo, Eric "Tros" Gubula, David Lekanyane, Myner Gudlane, Zuko Xabendlini, Andrew Lekanyane, Justice "Basie" Bekebeke, Zonga Makhatle, Wellington Masiza, Boy Jafta, Evelina de Bruijn, Gideon Madlongolwane, Xolile Yona and Albert Tywilli.

Brothers

Among them were two sets of brothers and a husband and wife.

No 21, Albert Tywilli — Baptist church member, choir singer and soccer fan, aged 23 at the time of the crime — was Jetta's best friend He had previously worked for the police for three years, and still played soccer for the police team

No 15, Boy Jafta, aged 20 at the time, was regarded as a son in the Sethwala home. A bright if ill-educated young man, he was a member of the Ethiopian Church

His interests were soccer and choir singing He had no police record The ID book that would have given him a permanent job arrived only after his arrest

Professor Graham Tyson, for the defence, argued that deindividuation was the best, possibly only, explanation for these two men to have turned so brutally on a close friend The judge dismissed it as a theory built on sand

The courtroom that May day in Upington was strangely subdued There were no cries of anguish, just soft tears The stress of the preceding four days had drained nearly everyone

Over those days Mr Justice Basson had reviewed the evidence in extenuation, defendant by defendant. All 25 in the dock had been found guilty of murder But who was going to hang for it, who would be shown mercy?

It was a nightmare time for those at the bottom of the list For three nights they went to bed not knowing whether they were to die

When the judge came to the end of his review it was clear that 14 people would have to be sentenced to death The court could find no sign that their moral blameworthiness was less than absolute, unforgiveable

The Defence wanted to wait a few days so that relatives from distant places could be there for the sentence But the judge said no, he would do it tomorrow .... "It's a court case, not a funeral," he observed.

Prayer

Relatives held a prayer meeting that night. The next day, sentencing took only an hour or so.

Each convicted person was invited to address the court. Most said they were innocent. Justice Bekebeke, found guilty of striking the fatal blows, told the judge "I would like the Lord to give you many years so that one day you can see me walking on the streets of a free South Africa — may the Lord bless you."

Relatives were allowed 15 minutes to say goodbye to the condemned, in batches, as police cameras peered at them

Then the sirens began to wail, as they had done every day that the court sat The yellow police truck left the wire cage jutting from the building, picked up its convoy of escorts and drove past the police dogs and the crowd waiting outside.

Singing, the condemned started on the first leg of a journey to Death Row, Pretoria Central.

When the alibis were refuted and the denials dismissed, the core of the dispute in the first phase of the Upington trial was whether the accused were all in this mess together — common purpose.

Did the crowd outside Jetta's house throw stones because it wanted to drive him from his lair? If so, was it to kill him? If so, it mattered not — said the judge — whether the accused were actually at the scene of the killing, which took place elsewhere, later They had the necessary common purpose

Accused No. 1, Kenneth "Pinkie" Kumalo, was the first, but not the last, to hear the sombre reasoning It was only days before his 33rd birthday.

Married with three children, he was Paballelo's first mayor. Later he resigned to become town treasurer, a paid job He was Jetta's senior colleague.

Paballelo people looked up to him. Now the Judge was looking down at him.

He had always wanted to be an advocate. Now he was about to be convicted by the courts he had aspired to

The judge intoned. "The accused, by his actions outside the victim's house, associated himself actively with the common objective of the group, namely to drive the victim out of his house and kill him.

Inexorable

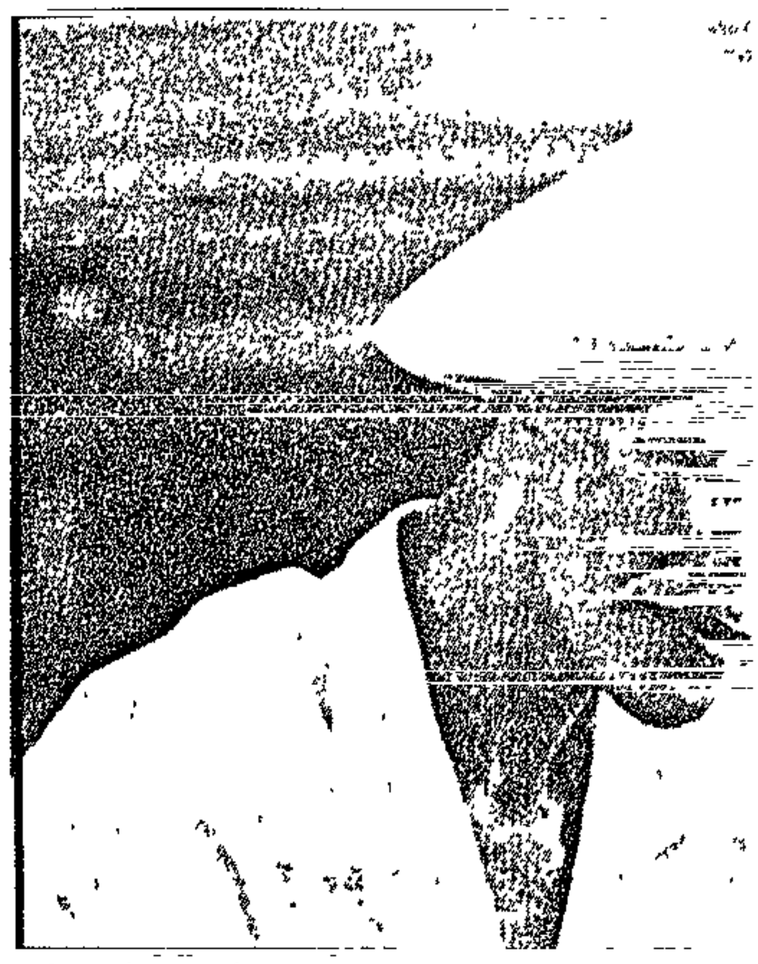
"Accused No 1 is found guilty pf murder and is classified as an accomplice. The form of intention is dolus directus."

Kumalo was not at the scene of the killing

To Judge Basson the logic of his argument was inexorable, and he pronounced all but one of the Upington 26 guilty..

TOMORROW: Deadly people — the psychology of a mob. The judge listens to two experts on human behaviour. If he is persuaded by one, the accused may get mercy. But if he is persuaded by the other ..

A view from the dock ..... as accu



Sombre relatives ..... Mrs Susan Be mother of another accu

entence — on 14

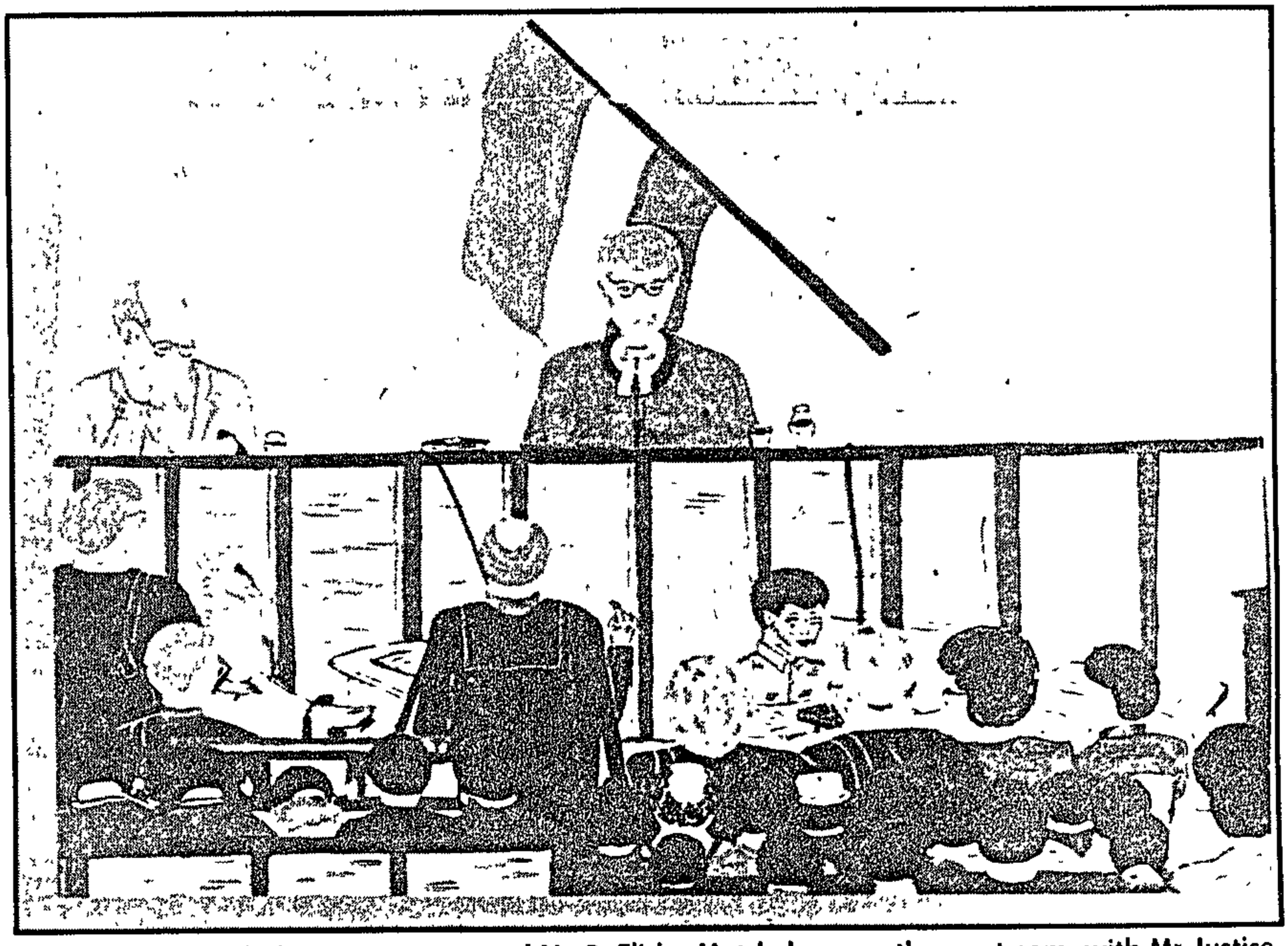
and the day
14 accused.

dogs and the crowd
outside.
ing, the condemned
on the first leg of a
to Death Row, Pre-
entral
the alibis were refut-
the denials dismissed,
e of the dispute in the
ase of the Upington
as whether the accused
l in this mess together
mon purpose
the crowd outside Jet-
use throw stones be-
it wanted to drive him
lair? If so, was it to
n? If so, it mattered
said the judge —
the accused were ac-
at the scene of the kill-
hich took place else-
later. They had the
y common purpose
used No 1, Kenneth
e" Kumalo, was the
not the last, to hear
ıne reasoning It was
ays before his 33rd
y
ied with three chil-
was Paballelo's first
Later he resigned to
town treasurer, a
b He was Jetta's se-
league
llelo people looked up
Now the Judge was
down at him.
had always wanted to
advocate. Now he was
to be convicted by the
he had aspired to
judge intoned "The ac-
by his actions outside
im's house, associated
f actively with the
on objective of the
namely to drive the
out of his house and

Inexorable

cused No 1 is found
of murder and is classi-
an accomplice The
of intention is dolus
us"
nalo was not at the
of the killing
Judge Basson the logic
argument was inexora-
he pronounced all but
the Upington 26 guilty..

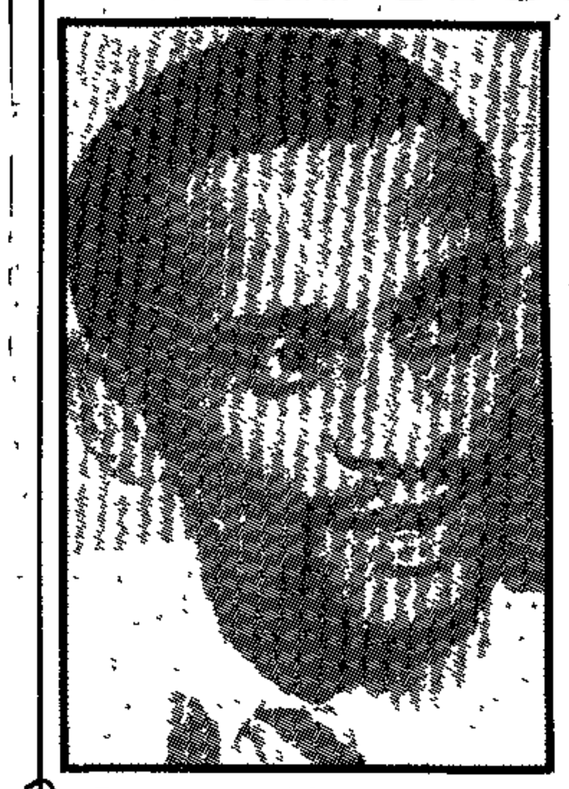
ORROW: Deadly peo-
the psychology of a
The judge listens to
experts on human be-
If he is persuaded
ne, the accused may
cy. But if he is per-
ed by the other



A view from the dock ..... as accused No 9, Elisha Matshoba, saw the courtroom, with Mr Justice Basson presiding

Sombre relatives ..... Mrs Susan Bekebeke, left, mother of two of the accused and Mrs Elsie Vice, mother of another accused's children. What can we do to help? they ask

A tireless worker for the accused



Dominee Aubrey Beukes

SOMEBODY down there doesn't love Dominee Aubrey Beukes, the Cape divinity graduate who came to minister to the coloured people of Upington in 1982.

He isn't like the old Dominee at all. The old Dominee used to invite the grand white folks to his church once or twice a year, keep the front two rows of pews open for them.

The new Dominee invites blacks all the time — and they sit anywhere!

The new Dominee gets hate mail and has had a death threat. The barrage started when he became involved with the Upington trial.

Some of the pamphlets and car stickers that have circulated about him are far too sophisticated, he believes, to come directly from his own community.

Aubrey Beukes is 32, married with two children. He is slight and intense, and wears a bokbaard. He is minister of the NG Sendingskerk. The diningroom of his modest home has been hijacked for a study, complete with copying machine, telephone and unruly bookcases.

On the wall is a well-known prayer: "God grant me the serenity to accept the things I cannot change, the courage to change the things I can, and the wisdom to know the difference."

Ds Beukes doesn't seem to know the difference. He refuses to practise religious apartheid, though some in his congregation want it; someone daubed a message on the church path: "Beukes, you neglect us — get right or get out."

He moves as easily in Paballelo and Upington as he does in his own area. He has worked tirelessly to rally support for the Upington accused.

He was the only coloured member of the Upington community to be detained in the aftermath of the killing. "They took 82 days of my life. I won't easily forget that," he says.

The courthouse at Upington

ARGUS 18/7/1989

Psychology OF THE MOB!

The story of a brutal killing, the sentencing to death of 14 people — and the pleas in extenuation

THE FIRST STONE

PART 5

By REX GIBSON

BY the time the 25 people had been found guilty of the murder of one, the case had begun to capture local and international attention.

Something else happened too; a remarkable lawyer entered the case.

Andrea "Andy" Durbach, a 31-year-old Cape Town attorney, is an enthusiast, a natural leader, a person who doesn't even pretend to legal dispassion in this instance. She proved to be an inspired choice. If the condemned yet escape the gallows, it will be in large part because of her.

Looking for something to move the court's heart, she flung herself into the task of showing that the accused weren't necessarily all brutish louts bent on committing murder for dubious political motives. She mobilised experts in psychology, social anthropology and criminology to research crowd behaviour and social conditions.

She persuaded Professor Dirk van Zyl Smit, head of the Institute of Criminology at the University of Cape Town, to conduct a unique investigation such as had not been tried in extenuation argument before.

Questionnaire

His job was to find out what kind of justice the people of Paballelo themselves wanted for the defendants. Did they demand 25 eyes for an eye? Twenty-two students and staff of the institute went into the field to interview the residents. They had a carefully-constructed questionnaire.

It was blazing hot that November weekend and they were dosed with salt tablets and liquid at intervals.

They came back with remarkable findings, crystallised in an 80-page report. The single most significant finding was that the people of Paballelo did not condone the murder, but they did not seek revenge either. More than half the respondents thought the accused should not be punished at all Only one person wanted the death penalty.

The judge declined to admit the report as evidence.

But he left it in the record anyway — in case an appeal court might think differently.

Martin West, professor of social anthropology at the University of Cape Town, has a string of qualifications as long as an arm. He researched social conditions at Paballelo minutely.

He told the court "If inhabitants perceive there to be complaints, then there are complaints.

"It is my considered view that it is altogether improbable that the grievances mentioned in the context of Paballelo are in any way contrived."

Rents

He differed with the judge's view that high rents affected the accused "at the most" indirectly. The final judgment accepted the fact that grievances existed but did not regard them as a justification, or even a proper explanation, for the crime.

Professor West explained why people so deprived and discriminated against might grow angry. But he could find no reason why people of such diverse backgrounds, interests, education and ages should combine in common action unless some other forces were at work.

The forces of mob psychology, perhaps?

Can people who join mobs lose their individual will and their moral standards, get swept away, become "deindividuated" in the jargon of psychology?

It is not fanciful to imagine that two men, two protagonists, held the fate of the 14 in their hands at this stage. If the judge was persuaded by one, they would hang, persuaded by the other, there might have been mercy ...

One was a Wits psychology professor, the other an HSRC sociologist

Psychologists themselves disagree on aspects of the theory of deindividuation But Graham Tyson, associate professor and head of the division of experimental psychology at Wits, prepared a formidable paper.

At least, the defence thought, he will provide food for the court's thought.

Yes, people DO behave differently in crowds. Different psychological forces come into play. Frustration, arousal, provocation and modelling have a role. Rumours — like the one about the police calling the meeting on that fateful day — have an important effect; so does the human desire to conform and follow leader-figures.

All or some of these forces can combine to make people behave as if they are drunk or hypnotised. They can't see the consequences of their actions. They can't make rational or moral decisions. When they come to their senses, the mind begins immediately to obscure the dreadful memories.

Anyone — male, female, old, young, civilised, primitive — can become deindividuated.

Said Professor Tyson: "It is my opinion that it is highly probable that all the accused were deindividuated to varying extents. This deindividuation, together with other psychological factors ... would have impaired the accuseds' ability to think rationally and would diminish responsibility."

Dr C P de Kock, a sociologist with the Human Sciences Research Council, lectures regularly to the police and the military on crowd dynamics. He is not a psychologist; he thinks very differently from Professor Tyson and others.

He came to court armed with copies of two letters. One was from his employers saying he could give evidence in his private capacity. The other was from himself to his employers saying they needn't feel worried that he was not equipped for the task. "After two cases I know I am not less well-equipped than the defence's people."

Unrest

He believed the mob was politically motivated, aware of what it was doing. South Africa was enduring unrest, it had spread to rural areas at the time, emphasis had been laid on burning people; the "necklace" was soon to become popular.

Dr de Kock noted that attempts were being made to make townships ungovernable Part of the accepted strategy was to harp on alleged grievances In Paballelo this was only just beginning . He did not go much for the notion of deindividuation. The killing of Jetta Sethwala was much more calculated than that.

He didn't think it strange or odd that two of Jetta's good friends took part in the attack. Brother often turned against brother in time of war Any Boer could tell you that.

The judge listened — and concurred The defendants declined to give evidence in extenuation that might have established their state of mind The judge said they left him no choice.

The fate of the Upington 14 was sealed

The terrible dilemma . .

SOMETIMES, Catch 22 can be fatal.

Most of the accused in the Upington trial offered an alibi. They were not at the house when it was stoned, not at the site where Jetta Sethwala was done to death.

If the court believes the alibi, there is no more to be said. The accused goes free.

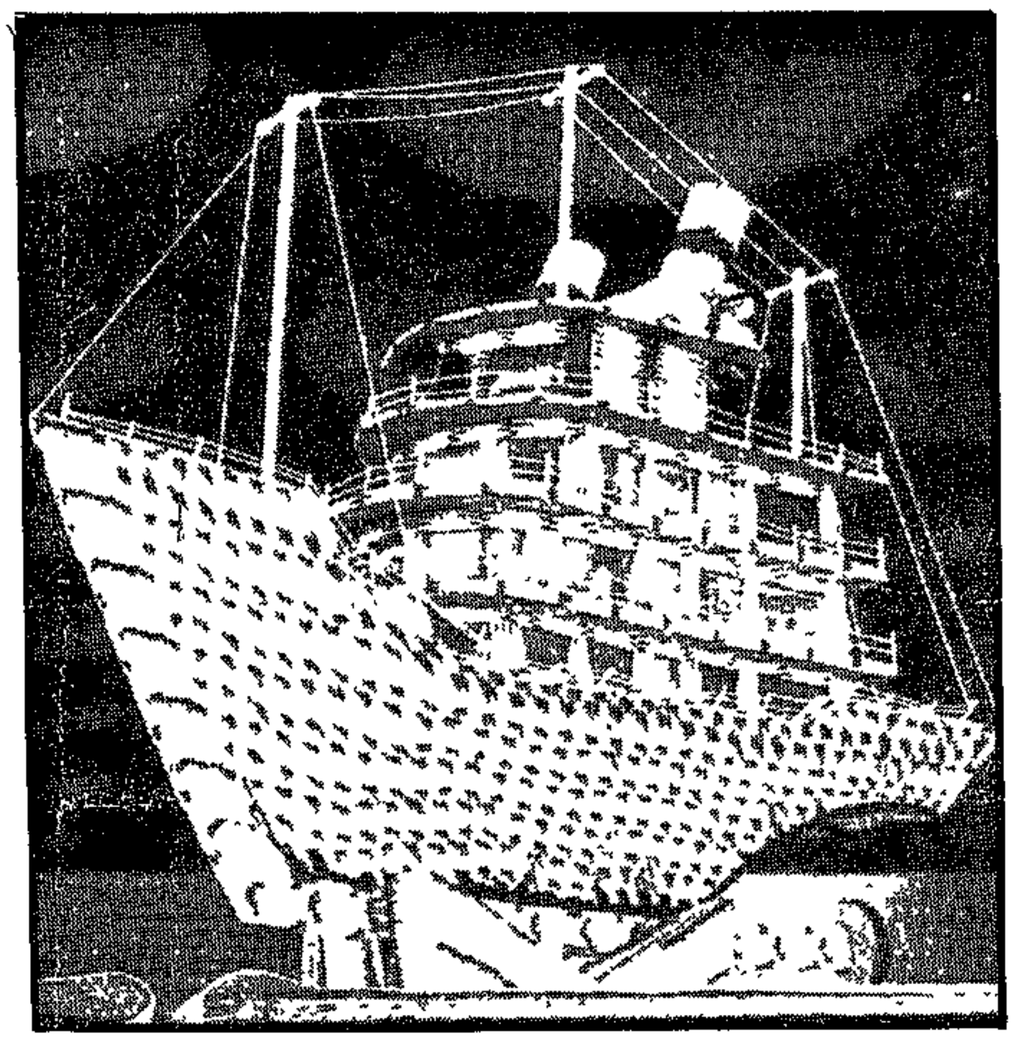
If, however, the alibi is rejected, the accused can be found guilty. So it happened in the Upington trial.

Then came a terrible dilemma. If the accused were to offer evidence in extenuation, they would in fact be admitting that the first story they told was untrue. Extenuation means nothing more than asking the court to show mercy to an offender.

But if they branded themselves liars in the first place, who would believe them next time round? So they gave no evidence in extenuation.

In sentencing 14 to death, the judge said the refusal to try to explain their actions had left him no choice.

After the death sentence ..... no cries of anguish, just quiet tears. Relatives leave the courthouse.



Time hangs heavy in jail. Some of the accused built themselves models out of matchsticks. This one now sails proudly in a Cape Town exhibition

RIGHT: What can you do, what can you say when your son, your brother, has been sentenced to death? Sister Lindiare (standing) and mother Martha Xabendlini, relatives of Zuko, accused No 6

There was a final irony for those who still believe that the Upington 14, now the Death Row 14, are not so much political as sorely-tried citizens with real grievances

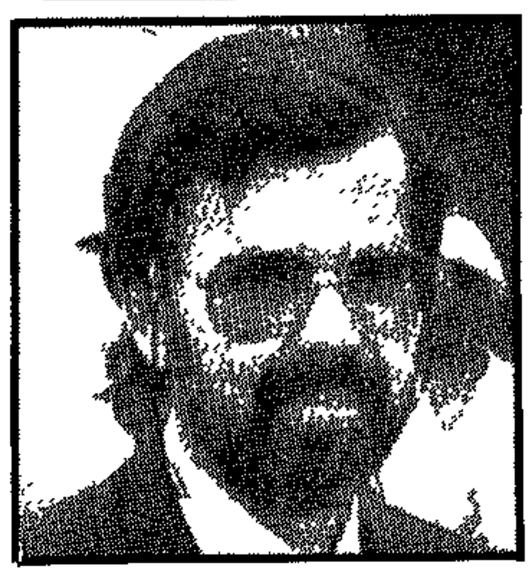
At a mass anti-hanging rally in Cape Town last month the condemned were called "Soldiers of Tambo."

Before the trial most of them -- rural, conservative souls in the main — would have scoffed at the very idea

But martyrdom and the esprit de corps that comes from a shared prison and public attention are powerful forces too, and .....

Soldiers of Tambo they may become.

TOMORROW: The wounds that won't heal. Relatives of the victim still live in Paballelo, cheek by jowl with relatives of the condemned men .... is the murder forgotten?



LEFT: Graham Tyson, professor of psychology at Witwatersrand University.

If he were to persuade the judge, then perhaps some of the accused would not have to die ....

Last legal bid to save Upington 14

THE last possible legal step to save the "Upington 14" from the gallows was taken yesterday when a petition requesting leave to appeal against the sentences was handed to the Chief Justice.

Lawyers said the process could take several months.

The 14 residents of Upington's Paballelo township were sentenced to death on May 26 this year for their part in the 1985 common purpose murder of a municipal policeman.

A request for leave to appeal against the sentences and conviction of the 26 was turned down by Mr Justice Jan Basson — who also handed down the death sentences — on June 26.

'Wounds have not healed'

THE aftermath: A visit to Upington nearly four years after a killing which resulted in 14 people being sentenced to death. This is the final part.

FROM the air the landscape looks like elephant hide brown-grey, dry, seamed Rock koppies cast black shadows on arid soil in the late afternoon sun.

The runway at Pierre van Ryneveld Airport is 5,5km long, the longest in the Southern Hemisphere It needs to be To land, SAA pilots have to push their Boeings through a dense cushion of hot air when summer temperatures rise to 40deg C and more.

Arriving, you would hardly know that Upington has earned world notoriety for its own mob murder It is so . well, so small-townish, so ordinary-seeming On the surface, anyway, nothing much has changed since the day of the killing nearly four years ago

The 70-ton bronze donkey still stands in the museum ground as a monument to patience and hard work, Upington-style

The town still likes to be described as an oasis and, indeed, the Kalahari desert does bloom along the Orange River, bringing forth cotton, fruit, rice, lentils, lucerne, grapes. Limitless river water ensures green lawns and sturdy hedges; trees too But somehow you know the desert is always waiting

The streets are wide, parking meters demand only 10c for 60 minutes and peak hour is a sedate hiccup in the day Upington has only 13 700 white inhabitants

Upington, conservative though it may be, has seven Nationalists, one CP man on its town council A casual visitor sees little evidence of apartheid signs One of the two hotels in the town centre is "open", but it would be a very brave black man who ventured into its men-only, whites-only bar; except, of course, to serve drinks or bar lunches

Everyone agrees nearly everyone knows his place in Upington

Surnames

The "place", for the 23 700 coloured people, is in what was once called Blikkiesdorp but now has suburbs with names like Sunset, Rainbow and Morning Glory The borderline between white and coloured areas is hard to tell unless you live there. Then you know

Before the forced removals of the fifties, blacks used to live there too Some still do. The trick was to adopt Afrikaans surnames. For instance, a family whose name meant "eye" in Xhosa might suddenly became the Oog family

Bingo! Instant unofficial reclassification

Paballelo — it means "a place of play" — is the place for blacks Five kilometres from town, there is no mistaking its pariah status, though the first impact is softened by surprising greenery

Upington is a coloured preference area which, translated, means that blacks mostly get only the jobs which no one else will do When jobs are scarce, they go without. Then they live the half-life of the unwanted unemployed. That's one reason why no one quite knows how many people live in Pabalello.

Upington's information bureau says it's 15 100. The judge put it at about 20 000

The most conservative estimate comes from a socio-economic analysis commissioned from town planners by the Paballello authorities. The report is regarded as so sensitive that the authorities had to be subpoenaed before they would produce it at the Upington trial. It reveals serious overcrowding, massive unemployment of nearly one in three, more than nine in 10 families living below the Minimum Living Level of R557 a month for a household of seven

This report estimates the population to be a mere 10 183 If the judge is right, there are twice that number of people living there The problem is doubled.

THE FIRST STONE

PART 6

By REX GIBSON

I arrive unannounced to see Paballelo's town clerk in his offices just outside the township. A guard assures me that there is no way Mr Tienie Nortje will see me, he is dringend besig (urgently busy) He holds his rifle in an unfriendly way I am not comforted by the fact that its stock bears a car-sticker saying: "I love Paballelo."

After a while, reluctantly, he agrees to escort me to the office. Mr Nortje turns out not to be too dringend besig. He greets me like a friend. He is a perky man with a perky moustache His desk is a clutter, and the State President's picture seems to be looking down on it with some disdain.

Mr Nortje came to Paballelo after the killing He believes stoutly in being a good uncle He understands the black mind The people expect him to be tough — tough but fair He gives them what they expect He says he is having some success with his new policy for collecting rents

First, he tells people in arrears that they have seven days to pay up — or else Then if they don't pay he evicts them Afterwards, if they come to him, he will negotiate a compromise full rent from then on, arrears paid off in instalments as low as R5 a month Rents run from R63 (raised to R71 this month) upwards in Pabalello

He offers figures to illustrate his success Before the killing, rent revenue averaged R45 000 a month Immediately after, it dropped to R22 000

By March this year it was averaging R95 000 "It shows," says Mr Nortje, "that the people of Paballelo were slow to co-operate, but now they want us to build together"

Since the killing, residents have got new amenities a swimming pool, a creche, floodlights for the soccer stadium, another 800m of tar on the only tarred road in the township Mr Nortje is pleased.

How then is the mood in Paballelo today? Is Mr Nortje nervous in his fortress-like offices? Not so you'd notice.

He says "The situation is not explosive The children are still boycotting some classes, but the DET is working on that Last Friday there was a petrol bomb at Mr Xaba's home

"Things are reasonably quiet but I wouldn't say that nothing could happen here. Sometimes you feel a little prickle on your neck hairs"

Upington's town clerk, Mr H J van Wyk, is more sanguine Asked whether the murder and the trial have had any effects — social, political, economic — he replies emphatically "None whatsoever" He is on record as confirming that people in Upington know their place

No pictures

Ds Aubrey Beukes of the NG Sendingskerk, doesn't seem to know his place He has earned the ire of his coloured parishioners for concerning himself with the fate of the black Upington 26. He sees it differently "There are wounds here that time won't easily heal

"The residents were uprooted in an insensitive and bureaucratic way. They have received the message You don't belong here

"While the white town develops into an oasis, and millions are spent on coloured areas, Paballelo's town clerk lists his social improvements as extensions to the police station, safety fences for councillors' homes and the tarring of a road," says the dominee

Jetta Sethwala's sister Magdaleen comes singing out the front door of the house where the stoning happened so long ago, baby on her back, laundry in her arms. She sees the camera and is instantly guarded, even hostile

No pictures, she says And no, she doesn't want to talk about life in the township where her brother was killed by friends and neighbours. So I can't ask her whether she is ostracised, as some residents claim she and her family are.

She reports my presence to Warrant Officer T Medlar of Paballelo police station, a mountain of a man who blots out the sun as he approaches me, bristling.

He had seen me yesterday with the dominee I needn't think he didn't know what I was up to. Why didn't I leave the police alone Didn't I know that people were even saying that the police were murdering the Upington trialists, that the police were to blame for everything.

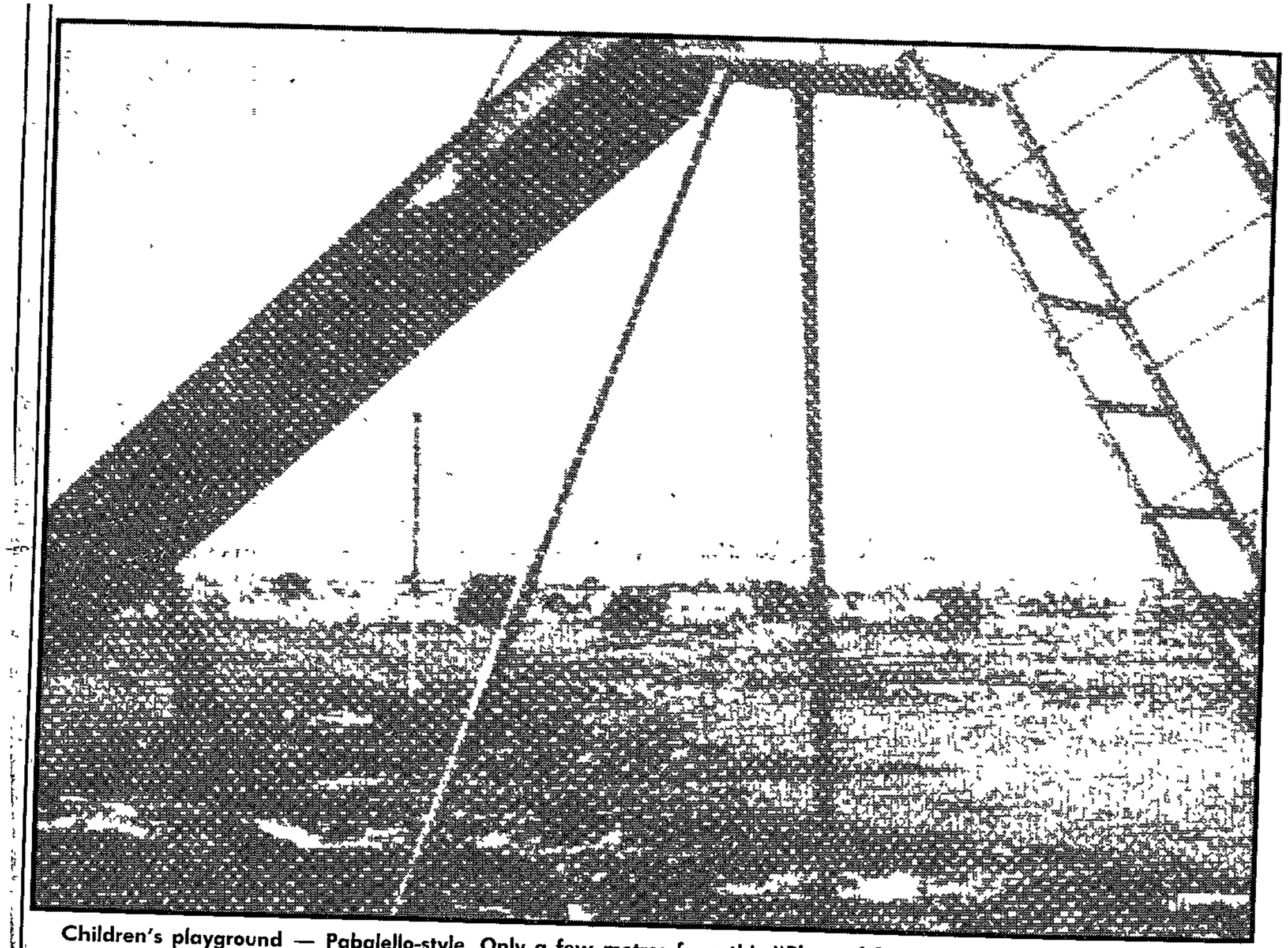
He is very angry He has a good mind, he says, to confiscate the film, the camera Why hadn't I talked to someone who really knew what happened Like him

"I was the one who put the flames out on the body" he says.

Clearly, the wounds have not healed

19/07/1987

Afrus



Children's playground — Pabalello-style. Only a few metres from this "Place of fun" Jetta Sethwala was murdered
RIGHT ABOVE: 'Welcome" sign at the entrance to the township. Research shows Pababello to be hugely overcrowded
RIGHT: The modern Civic Centre of Upington. Here the desert blooms too

Bid for consulate sit-in demo foiled

Cape Times 22/7/89

By CHARL DE VILLIERS

TEACHING college students were yesterday foiled in their bid to occupy foreign consulates in the city in protest at the impending closure of the Zonnebloem college.

The failure of the proposed sit-in demonstration — titled "Plan X" — was announced at a meeting of 400 students at the Zonnebloem Teachers' Training College in District Six.

The Department of Education and Culture (DEC) in the House of Representatives intends closing the college, leased from the Anglican Church, at the end of the year.

Police stood at the doors of the Zonnebloem college hall as civil-rights lawyer and community leader Mr Dullah Omar said: "This (the meeting) is not just a formality — it is a call to action.

"We can win because the apartheid regime is in deep crisis and the mass democratic movement is stronger than ever."

Speaking on behalf of Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dean Colin Jones assured students of the church's support for the Zonnebloem college.

Referring to the lease between the church and the DEC which is due to expire in 1992, Dean Jones said: "As far as we are concerned the lease between the church and the state is renegotiable."

Meanwhile, widespread "disruption" was reported yesterday for the third successive day at the DEC's 12 teacher training colleges, DEC spokesman Mr Thinus Dempsey said.

A Western Cape Tertiary Institutions SRC (WCTISRC) spokesman said four members of the umbrella body intended "occupying" embassies until their demands concerning the Zonnebloem college were met

Elaborating later, another WCTISRC spokesman said the students had yesterday approached the British, Norwegian, Spanish and Canadian embassies under the pretext of speaking to officials about "education".

Finding embassy staff posted to Pretoria, they instead went to the respective countries' consulates

The four students were referred to the British Council by consular staff, but British vice-consul Mr Michael Frost yesterday said there was no record of their having gone there

Norwegian vice-consul Mr Henning Steiro said four students had yesterday approached the consulate about bursaries, but were told that no such facilities existed.

The Canadian consulate said it was not aware of the students' planned action, nor of any approach by them to consular staff

Teargas, sjamboks for Plain pupils

Cape Times 25/7/89

By ANDRE KOOPMAN

A GROUP of pupils at Spine Road Senior Secondary School in Mitchells Plain were dispersed by men wielding sjamboks and firing tearsmoke, teachers said yesterday.

A police liaison officer in Pretoria, a Colonel Labuschagne, said that information would be contained in today's unrest report.

Teachers said the incident took place about 11am after a group of pupils marched to a vehicle parked at the perimeter of the school.

After the pupils were "teased", they started to chant and a stone was flung on to the vehicle.

Teargas was fired into the school grounds and the pupils were dispersed, teachers said.

Mitchells Plain teachers said last night that since last week pupils at several high schools had been involved in "awareness programmes focusing on Mr Nelson Mandela's birthday, the forthcoming general election and the ongoing education crisis".

A senior Athlone teacher said pupils at Athlone high schools had had similar programmes yesterday.

(Report by A Koopman, 122 St George's St, Cape Town).

Strand driver warns of stoning peril on the N2

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Staff Reporter

CARS have been damaged in stonings on the N2 between Somerset West and Cape Town.

At the weekend a concrete block was hurled through the windscreen of a car driven by a Strand dentist, Dr Yusuf Patel He said he was told by police that several similar incidents had been reported

However, police in Cape Town refused to give details and referred The Argus to Pretoria for comment

Unrest report

A police spokesman there declined to say how many cases of vehicle stonings had been reported and referred The Argus to the daily unrest report

When it was pointed out that The Argus had information that at least three such incidents had occurred at the weekend and only one had been recorded in the unrest report, the spokesman said the official report did not always contain all the incidents reported, even though they might be classified as unrest

The daily report is the only access newspapers have to "unrest" information.

Dr Patel said he "could have been killed or badly injured" while driving home about 11.20 on Saturday night on the N2 between Montana and D F Malan Airport.

"A man crossed the road in front of me. I braked and flashed my lights at him Then I saw him throw something with both hands," he said.

"It was a heavy concrete slab which first hit the bonnet, and then the windscreen wiper panel, before smashing the windscreen

"Fortunately, much of the impact of the missile was absorbed by the wiper panel."

Dr Patel said he turned off the freeway at the airport to report the incident to the police and met two other drivers whose cars had been stoned

"The police didn't seem surprised at all and said several incidents had been reported last week."

Picture DOUG PITHEY, The Argus

STONED: Dr Patel's damaged car and shattered windscreen shown here by his cousin, Farharna Hassiem of the Strand.

Bomb blasts kill 14 in the Cape

Sowetan 25/7/89

275

AT least 11 people were killed - two of them in bomb blasts - in a weekend of violence in the Western Cape.

Two people, one believed to be a woman, were blown to pieces when a bomb exploded opposite the Athlone Magistrate's Court on Sunday night, police said.

This was one of four separate blasts in the Peninsula and Somerset West.

In Manenberg, Mr Andre Alie (28), was hacked to death and Mr Cassiem Isaacs (25), was

SA Press Association

seriously injured by a group of about 10 panga-wielding men after a clash between rival gangs on Saturday night.

Also in Manenberg on Saturday, a man allegedly stabbed his brother to death after an argument.

A man was expected to appear in the Athlone Magistrate's Court yesterday.

The bodies of Mr Mpumplolo Ntumelelo (16) and an unidentified teenager were found in a field near Baden Powell Road, Khayelitsha, on Sunday morning.

A third teenager is in hospital with unspecified injuries apparently relating to the youths' deaths.

At a Khayelitsha shebeen, a man was repeatedly stabbed in the chest in a brawl.

He stabbed and killed two of his alleged attackers before collapsing and dying.

Mr Alfred Jackson, of Osbourne Road, Mowbray, was found dead on Cape Town station on Friday night. A murder docket has been opened.

Mrs Joan Wheeler (70), was stabbed to death by an intruder in her Hermanus home on Saturday morning. Police found her throat had been partially slit.

Her husband, Mr Hugh Wheeler (88), was also stabbed in the face, neck, left arm and hands. He was reported to be in a stable condition in hospital.

A 70-year-old Fish Hoek woman was attacked by a man on the Simon's Town Road on Sunday and dragged to a deserted railway line where she was tied up with her pantihose and sexually assaulted. She was bruised and in a state of shock, police said.

Two municipal cops shot dead in Soweto

PRETORIA. — Four people died and two were wounded in unrest-related incidents in Natal and Soweto yesterday, according to the police public relations directorate.

A group of black people hurled petrol bombs at a private house in KwaMvana, Howick, damaging it. Police used birdshot to disperse them and arrested six men.

Three black men attacked and stabbed a man in Slangspruit, Natal, seriously wounding him. In another incident in the area, two opposing groups fired shots at each other. When police arrived, shots were fired at them.

Police retaliated with birdshot, wounding one man and arresting another.

A group of blacks attacked a man with stones and sharp instruments in KwaShange, Natal. One man was stabbed and fatally wounded.

Shots were fired at municipal policemen in Mofolo Park, Soweto, fatally wounding two of them and injuring another. — Sapa

Police criticised for 'handling' of funeral

NAG45 25/7/87

The Argus Correspondent

PRETORIA. — The Transvaal Rural Action Committee (Trac) has accused the Bophuthatswana police of being "callous, ruthless and disrespectful of the law."

Trac, banned last week by the Bophuthatswana government, says the police's handling of funeral arrangements of a civilian victim of the July 1 battle at Leeuwfontein — in which nine policemen were killed when they tried to break up a meeting of villagers — indicated the police did not appear "to consider themselves accountable to any higher legal authority."

Trac, which is a project of the Black Sash organisation, says that "nothing illustrates the callousness, ruthlessness and disrespect for law of the police as much as their handling of the funeral arrangements of Anthony Mathe," one of two civilians killed.

Detailing how the family had gone about making arrangements for the burial, Trac says the body was taken to the Zeerust hospital mortuary. "The family planned to remove it in preparation for the burial. They were, however, detained while discussing funeral arrangements."

Relatives then heard the body had been taken from the mortuary, but no-one would say to where. It was eventually traced to Ga-Rankuwa, where a post-mortem examination had been carried out in spite of assurance in writing that no post-mortem would be conducted without the family, and the family's lawyers, being informed.

The body was then taken to Mmabatho without the family's knowledge, and after the lawyers had spoken to the police, it was agreed the body would be handed over for burial This was not done, says Trac

The police refused again to return the body and an urgent court application was made in the Bophuthatswana Supreme Court on July 20. The court ruled that argument could be heard on August 2, and the police were ordered to retain the body until then

Trac say that the next day, however, the police took the body to the family home at Braklaagte, close to Leeuwfontein, and instructed that the funeral take place.

The funeral took place on Friday after police refused to allow the burial to take place on Saturday.

Pupils detained at demo

Staff Reporter

POLICE late yesterday were still holding two of five Glendale Senior Secondary pupils arrested during a Mandela "birthday march" in Mitchells Plain on Tuesday.

Lawyers and families of Gloria Veal, 19, and Ronald Jacobs, 17, both matric pupils, said security policemen had informed them that they were being held in terms of emergency regulations.

Lawyer Mr Raswell Papier said three other pupils were released without charge late on Tuesday.

Pupils and teachers said the detentions followed a march from Rocklands High to Glendale of several hundred pupils.

According to yesterday's police unrest report, "an unidentified woman was arrested outside a school in Athlone after an incident in which stones were thrown at a police vehicle".

Private prosecution in 'Trojan Horse' case

Supreme Court Reporter

A PRIVATE prosecution on a charge of murder against 13 police and Defence Force members who were involved in the "Trojan Horse" incident in Athlone in 1985 will start in the Supreme Court on Tuesday

They were concealed in crates on the back of a SATS truck and opened fire on people who were allegedly stoning passing vehicles. Michael Miranda, 11, Shaun Magmoed, 16, and Mr Jonathan Claasens were killed.

Last year Wynberg magistrate Mr G Hoffman found that Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen, who was in command of the nine-man task force on the truck, and his men were guilty of negligence and had caused the death of the three

The finding was forwarded to the attorney-general of the Cape, Mr Niel Rossouw, who declined to prosecute. Mr Rossouw subsequently issued a "nolle prosequi" (non-prosecution) certificate which once issued, enables anyone who thinks the attorney-general has made an incorrect decision to take the case to court.

As a result a private prosecution has been brought by Mrs Georgina Williams, mother of Michael, and Mr Martin Magmoed, father of Shaun.

The men who have been subpoenaed are: Colonel P Janse van Rensburg, Major Christiaan Loedolff, Commandant S Pienaar, Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen, Sergeant F van Niekerk, Sergeant J J Burger, Constable W KF Puchert, Constable P M du Toit, Warrant Officer A Swart, Sergeant J Sayer, Constable A J Smit, Constable A J Rossell and Sergeant A M Smit.

Mr J Browde, SC, assisted by Mr Jeremy Gauntlett, SC, Mr Les Rose-Innes and Mr Denzil Potgieter, will lead the prosecution.

Mr Flip Hattingh, SC, and Mr Jurie Wessels will appear for Lieutenant Vermeulen and the men on the truck Mr W Burger, SC, assisted Mr Piet de Jager, will appear for the SADF members. Mr P de Bruyn, SC, assisted by Mr Anton Veldhuizen, will appear for the police officers who planned the operation

Mr Justice D M Williamson will preside

Warring pupils force school to close

By DOCTORSON TSHABALALA

PUPILS armed with pangas and knives forced the closure of their school in Langa this week.

Lessons were violently disrupted at Langa Comprehensive on both Monday and Tuesday after rival gangs fought pitched battles against each other in the classrooms and in the schoolgrounds.

The school's principal, Mr JK Schutte, and several teachers tried to quell the conflict by disarming the teenage gangsters.

Schutte said gang activity had plagued the school for the past two years. The situation was now "getting out of hand".

According to Schutte, girls have also joined the gangs.

Carry weapons

"They are the ones who carry the weapons for the boys, and bring them unnoticed into the school premises.

"It seems there are feuds among the pupils and they resort to gangsterism to sort it out."

Several pupils were injured during the incident and teachers are now expressing concern for their own safety.

"We appeal to parents to find a solution or at least to tell us what to do under the circumstances," said one teacher.

Schutte said he and his staff attempted to control the fighting by meeting with the various gangs.

"We have asked them to make peace with each other and they have agreed."

The pupils are expected to return to school after a parents' meeting this week.

Pupils at schools throughout the Cape Peninsula protested this week against the September elections and the banning of the Western Cape Students Congress
PIC: BENNY GOOL

Students rally against elections

Sowetan 27/7 - 2/8/89. 275

ANTI-ELECTION protests spread to several schools in the Western Cape this week and led to several incidents involving the police.

The normal functioning of schools was disrupted as pupils held placard demonstrations at schools in Athlone, Bellville South, Belhar and Mitchells Plain.

At least four pupils were reportedly held in Mitchells Plain.

Several burning barricades were erected in Elsies River, Hanover Park and Belhar.

Bellville South pupils, attempting to reach schools in Belhar, marched through the campuses of the Peninsula technikon and the University of the Western Cape.

They quietly dispersed at the Belhar town centre.

Pupils in Mitchells Plain attempted to hold a picket in the town centre but the police prevented it from taking place.

Details of the police action cannot be reported in terms of the emergency regulations' media curbs.

Placard demonstrations were also held at Alexander Sinton High school in Athlone.

(Report by C Carter and D Tshabalala, of 95 Sir Lowry Road, Woodstock)

Langa pupils go back after fighting

Staff Reporter

PUPILS at the Langa Comprehensive School, where classes were suspended on Monday because of fighting among rival gangs, today returned with their parents to " re-register."

A pupil, who cannot be named for fear of reprisals, said five students were hurt in "fierce" fighting between members of the various gangs at lunchtime on Monday.

He said pupils were sent home and were told to bring their parents today so that they could re-register. It was the third such incident at the school this year, he said.

MEETING

Today, parents accompanied their children to school for a meeting with school authorities to discuss ways of stopping the fighting. The press was refused admission and the principal, Mr K Schuuter, refused to comment.

He said a similar meeting, involving "all concerned with education," would be held on Sunday at the school.

N2 car stonings: Public disquiet over too little information

By CLIVE SAWYER
Tygerberg Bureau

A KUILS River family, some of whom were injured in a stone-throwing incident on the N2 near D F Malan Airport, are concerned that not enough information is being released about such incidents.

Mrs Dina Westdyke, 69, and her granddaughters, Miss Tracy Ferreira, 19, and Cherie, 17, were injured late at night on June 2 when two rocks were thrown at their car close to the Kuils River turn-off just beyond the airport.

A man was stabbed and at least four other cars were damaged in similar incidents that night.

"TOLD POLICE"

Mrs Norma Ferreira, a passenger in the car, said: "We told police at the airport what had happened and were told the highway was not in their jurisdiction, and we should complain to the Bishop Lavis police."

Airport police contacted another police station about 20 minutes later. In the meantime four other damaged cars arrived at the airport.

"We heard later a man had been stabbed after his bakkie overturned," Mrs Ferreira said.

A police unrest report the following day said two women had had their necks cut by flying glass and that a man had been stabbed.

Mr Theo Ferreira said vital information was being withheld from the public.

Police said incidents of stoning on the N2 were investigated by security police as they were classified as "unrest".

"These incidents are included in the daily unrest report and the stoning of Mrs Westdyke's vehicle was included in the unrest report of June 3."

Earlier this week a Strand dentist, Dr Yusuf Patel, told The Argus the public should be warned about stonings on the N2 after an incident in which the windscreen of his car was smashed.

When he went to the airport to report the matter he met two other drivers whose cars had been stoned.

In the police unrest report the following day, only one stoning incident on the N2 was recorded.

Anti-SRC pamphlets dropped at Flats schools

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Education Reporter

THOUSANDS of "high-quality and sophisticated" pamphlets criticising student representative councils and today's stayaway at Cape Town schools have been distributed on the Cape Flats.

The pamphlets, apparently dropped overnight near high schools, claimed that radical students were being "commanded by SRCs and other problem-making organisations".

Radical students, according to the pamphlets, were not going to school today because "a radical must be stupid and uneducated and throw stones".

Students had to stay away from schools "otherwise we get educated, civilised and wise".

Radicals, claimed the pamphlets, would give pupils jobs in future.

"I will, for instance, become a medical doctor even though I will not know anything about the human body."

In a paragraph in which the words "the truth is" have been underlined, the pamphlets claimed that pupils would one day tell their children that "they threw stones and killed people instead of learning and preparing for a future".

An Athlone principal said the pamphlets were of a high quality and sophisticated.

"The people responsible for this have become very subtle. In the past they used poor language and paper. However, this is a clever pamphlet," he said.

Police liaison officer Captain Hendrik Opperman said he did not know about the pamphlets but would find out more.

Meanwhile, an educationist has warned that the general election will precipitate a school crisis.

The deputy-president of the Cape Teachers' Professional Association, Mr Randall van der Heever, said the tension at Cape Flats schools did not bode well for education this term.

"It is clear that the government elections of September 6 will again precipitate a major crisis in our schools," he said.

Students at teachers' training colleges also stayed away today in protest against the planned closure of Zonnebloem Teachers' Training College

City pupils burn tyres and stone cars in protests

By CHRIS BATEMAN

THOUSANDS of Cape Flats high school pupils throughout the Peninsula held protest rallies yesterday, setting tyres alight in streets and stoning vehicles after confrontations with police.

The well co-ordinated protest campaign embraced most high schools in Elsie's River, Athlone, Mitchells Plain, Bonteheuwel, Heideveld, Manenberg and Kraaifontein

Headmasters dismissed pupils early at several schools at the request of senior riot policemen.

Several of the Peninsula's black township schools were also deserted yesterday — for the third consecutive day.

A Department of Education and Training (DET) spokesman, Mr James McNiel, said six of 15 local schools were not attended yesterday.

A police spokesman at Pretoria headquarters said there were incidents of stone-throwing in Belhar, Elsie's River, Modderdam Road, Bellville South, Kraaifontein and Ravensmead. In Bellville one person had been injured and one arrested.

In Bonteheuwel at Arcadia Senior Secondary School, pupils holding a memorial service for ex-pupil and Sunday's Athlone police station blast victim, Ms Coline Williams, were ordered to disperse by police

At Mitchells Plain stones were thrown and teargas was fired after a rally at Woodlands Senior Secondary school.

Mr Cyril Beukes, deputy-director of Education in the House of Representatives, said the situation was being assessed.

FLEEING . . . A Manenberg youth, with a little boy slung over his shoulder, flees after a rally in the area was dispersed yesterday. Picture BENNIE GOOL

ortar attack eat to mibia peace

From KEVIN JACOBS

:K — Namibian police are hunting a van a northern police base shortly before a nortar attack that broke a nervous three- ace over the United Nations indepen- gramme.

ient and UN officials played down the t Etale in low-key reports. But for oppo- wapo it is likely to reinforce recent warn- ministrator-general Mr Louis Pienaar of ; guerilla ceasefire violations, despite enials.

nm mortar bombs were fired at the bush e 12 50am attack, but all fell at least 100 ort of 4ha perimeter and caused no injur- age, government spokesman Mr Eberhard aid yesterday

he five projectiles was found unexploded ified by police as Soviet-made.

ise is located about 16km south of Oshi- he Angolan border, and some 3km west of ango-Ondangwa road.

Woman held in Flats slaying

Staff Reporter

A 30-YEAR-OLD Mitchells Plain woman has been arrested in connection with the death of a young mother who was shot dead on Monday night by robbers at the mobile shop where she worked as an assistant.

The woman will appear in court today on a charge of murder, according to police liaison officer Captain Hendrik Opperman.

The dead woman, Miss Charmaine Klaasen, 22, was shot at a mobile shop — a truck parked in Daphne Crescent, Eastridge, about 300 metres from the police station at the town centre in Mitchells Plain.

Police estimated the amount stolen from the truck at about R30.

tal rocked by blast

Two students die in blast

By GAYE DAVIS

TWO mutilated bodies found at the scene of one of three bomb blasts in the Cape Peninsula this week have been identified as belonging to student activists.

The bodies of 22-year-old Coline Williams, of Bonteheuwel, and Robert Waterwitch, 20, a BA student at the University of the Western Cape, were identified by their parents on Wednesday after they approached police to report their children's disappearance.

Williams, a former pupil of Arcadia Senior Secondary School in Bonteheuwel, spent 11 months in detention under the Emergency regulations in 1986, when she was in Std 8.

Both victims' homes were searched by police on Wednesday. A poster of Ashley Kriel — an African National Congress guerrilla shot by a security policeman in Athlone in 1987 — was confiscated at Williams' house.

The parents of both Williams and Waterwitch said they had no knowledge of their children having any links with the ANC.

The explosion in which they died occurred outside the Athlone Magistrate's Court at 9.12pm on Sunday. A Makarov pistol was found at the scene by police.

The blast was followed by explosions about 40 minutes later at the Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court and and a mobile police station in the township. A third man died in this explosion.

Coline Williams, who died in a limpet mine explosion this week.
Picture: RASHID LOMBARD

THE FACTS

CAPE Times 29/7/89 (27)

ON page one of yesterday's Cape Times, it was incorrectly reported that stones were thrown and teargas fired after a pupil rally at Woodlands Senior Secondary School in Mitchells Plain. Rallies did take place on Thursday at some Mitchells Plain schools, stones were thrown and teargas was fired — but not at Woodlands Senior Secondary. A Woodlands school spokesman said attendance on Thursday was 80%. The Cape Times regrets the error.

Gpk Tms 29/7/89 275

DET broke pact with schools, court told

Court Reporter

THE Department of Education and Training (DET) had broken a "carefully drawn-up" agreement with parents, teachers and students at black schools, a Cape Town regional court heard yesterday.

This was said by Mr L Daba, chairman of the Parents', Teachers' and Students' Association (PTSA), during the trial of Mr Allie Parker, 47, of Lansdowne, who has pleaded not guilty to contravening emergency media regulations in January last year.

He is charged under the Public Safety Act with printing five pamphlets allegedly containing "subversive statements" urging students not to register at black schools at the beginning of 1988.

Mr Daba said the registration forms produced by the DET at the begining of 1988 were not the same as the ones drafted by PTSA and DET officials at the end of 1987.

Mr J K Klopper was the magistrate Mr E Grobelaar prosecuted Mr L Rose-Innes, instructed by E Moosa and Associates, appeared for Mr Parker

High school attendance plummets

By PETER DENNEHY

ATTENDANCE figures in Peninsula high schools plummeted to "very low" levels yesterday as pupils responded to calls from organisations which form part of the "mass democratic movement".

Mr Thinus Dempsey, a government spokesman for coloured schools, said attendance had been "very low" at Peninsula schools, and black schools spokesman Mr Bill Staude said pupils at Fezeka, I D Mkize, Sizamile and Crossroads III High Schools "did not turn up" yesterday.

An unidentified schoolboy at the 2 000-strong rally at the University of the Western Cape said the Western Cape Schools Congress and the Northern Areas Students Congress had called for the stayaway after mandates from schools.

The UWC meeting was held to protest at the threatened closure of Zonnebloem Teachers Training College and to consolidate links between schools and tertiary institutions.

A massive police roadblock was in force near the university.

Mass democratic movement leaders also spoke of the impending defiance campaign. Ms Cheryl Carolus said it was "a campaign to defy all apartheid laws".

Mr Graeme Bloch said that from August 20, it would be "illegal for our organisations to be illegal" and ballots would be held at various places to enable people to vote "for democracy rather than for the tricameral fraud".

He urged students not to try to close UWC over the election period, and said there was nothing wrong with going back to school next week as calls for a five-week boycott would create disunity.

After the rally, students marched out of the Main Hall and faced police outside the university fence. Police told lecturer Mr Randy Erentzen, who liaised between the students and them, that they would open fire if stones were thrown, he said, but none were.

Police confirmed to lawyers and family members that three Mitchells Plain pupils were detained yesterday under the emergency regulations: Ms Walleen Mostert, 17, and her sister Ms Frieda Mostert, 18, both of Mondale Senior Secondary, and Mr Jacques Baartman, 18, of Cedar Senior Secondary.

R5 000 for information on stonings

W/C 29/7/89
Argus

By SHARKEY ISAACS
Weekend Argus Reporter

Z 75

POLICE have offered a R5 000 reward in a bid to arrest stone throwers who have injured motorists and damaged cars in a spate of attacks on the N2 highway near D F Malan Airport.

The reward offer follows 13 reports of vehicles being stoned in the past two months.

One man was stabbed 14 times after he left his badly damaged bakkie.

Damage to other vehicles is believed to total more than R15 000.

A police announcement said the money would be paid for information leading to the arrest and conviction of people responsible for the stonings.

Windscreen broken

The first stonings were highlighted in front page reports in Weekend Argus shortly after stones were thrown at the bakkie of Mr Cornelius Swart, 42, of Caledon, on the night of June 2 and he was stabbed 14 times after getting out.

This attack took place a week after the windscreen of a car driven by Cape Times sportswriter Marldien Mulls was smashed by a stone.

Eight motorists reported attacks to the police on June 2, another attack was recorded on June 21 and four others reported incidents last Saturday night.

Anyone with information is asked to telephone ☎(021) 531 5330.

Gangsterism in townships at 'all-time high'

By ANTHONY JOHNSON and CHRIS BATEMAN

A NUMBER of township leaders support the claim by Claremont MP Mr Jan van Eck that gangsterism has reached an all-time high in their areas.

Mr Van Eck has claimed that gangsters have obtained a stranglehold on township community life and ascribed this to the crumbling of credible civic leadership structures through police arrests and detentions since 1985

According to him this leadership vacuum had been systematically filled by gangs who were successfully channelling the frustrations and anger caused by the political system into crime and gangsterism

Police were now almost totally lacking in local black townships, Mr Van Eck said, and gangs were running free "attacking and robbing anyone who crosses their path"

The police last night said Mr Van Eck's allegations appeared "untested and unsubstantiated" and claimed that there had in fact been a drastic decrease in gang-related crimes.

But the chairman of the Phumlani Old Age Association, Mr Sonny Tya Tyam, said township folk had "certain norms which are severely restricted — these youngsters have realised we are powerless and take full advantage".

Mr Tya Tyam said that unlike white politicians, black local authority officials had no power-base or credibility because of the system they were asked to administer.

"Also, just compare police response to township complaints of assault and noisy neighbours with that when the word ANC is whispered," he said.

Closer liaison

Mr Johnson Mpukumpa, chairman of the Western Cape Hostel Dwellers' Association, said anyone who mobilised themselves into forming a united body to fight gangsterism would find themselves "more prosecuted than any criminal"

The Mayor of Lingelethu West Town Council (Khayelitsha Sites C and B), Mr Mali Hoza, agreed "wholeheartedly" with this, saying he and his council bore testimony to prosecution for trying to enforce social and traditional norms.

Expressing his concern at "rising" gangsterism, Mr Hoza called for closer liaison between law-enforcement agencies and "the traditions of the Xhosa people".

Mr Van Eck said many parents who wanted their children to attend school were keeping them at home because of gangsterism.

The community was unable to mobilise a united approach to eliminate gangsterism because people's organisations were unable to meet to decide on a common strategey, he said.

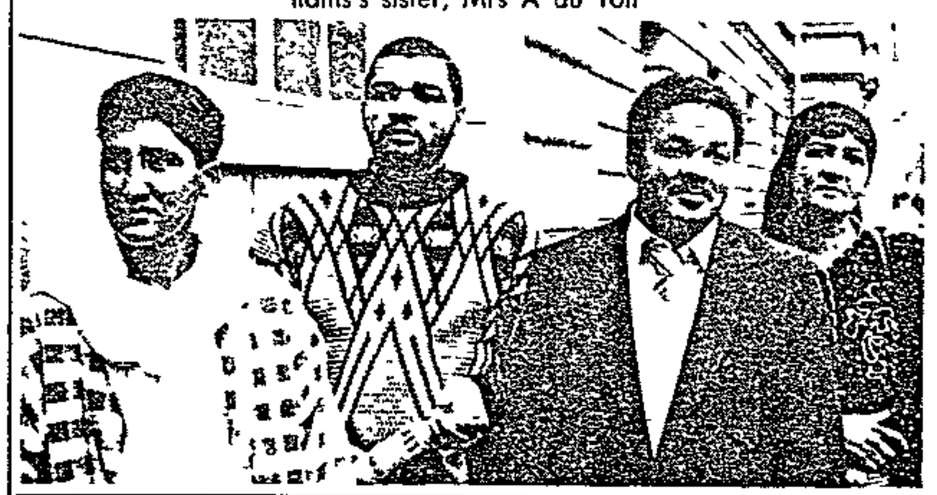
The lack of policemen to fight gangsterism was in sharp contrast to the "literally hundreds" of police who always seemed available to hound political opponents.

Mr Van Eck said the government should immediately unban all the political organisations and cancel all restrictions on political leadership so that the community could reassert its control — a control it had immediately prior to the declaration of the 1986 State of Emergency.

(Report by A Johnson and C Bateman, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Pictures DANA le ROUX, The Argus.

THE PROSECUTION· Counsel for the families are, from front left, Mr Jeremy Gauntlett, Mr J Browde and Mr Les Rose-Innes and back, Mr Denzil Potgieter, left, and Mr Gary Jansen, the instructing attorney Below Members of the families bringing the prosecution, from left, Mrs Georgina Williams, Mr Theo Williams, Mr Martin Magmoed and Mrs Williams's sister, Mrs A du Toit



Costs move may halt 'Trojan' trial

By REHANA ROSSOUW
Staff Reporter

THE defence request for security of almost R1-million in the "Trojan Horse" murder trial in the Supreme Court could halt the prosecution, the court has heard

Twelve policemen and an officer in the South African Defence Force are facing charges of murder arising from the deaths of three youths in Athlone in 1985

The security officers allegedly planned and executed an operation in which eight policemen were hidden in crates on the back of a South African Transport Services truck which was driven through unrest-hit areas in October 1985

Argument

When the truck was stoned the men opened fire, killing Michael Miranda, 11, Shaun Magmoed, 16 and Mr Jonathan Claasens, 21

Last year an inquest magistrate found that a police lieutenant and his task force were guilty of negligence and caused the death of the three However, the Attorney-General refused to prosecute and yesterday's private prosecution — the first of its kind in South African legal history — was launched

The private prosecutors are Mrs Georgina Williams, the mother of Michael Miranda and Mr Martin Magmoed, Shaun's father

The hearing opened with argument before Mr Justice D M Williamson on the amount of security which should be fixed in the event of the defendants' acquittal

Mr P de Bruyn SC, argued on behalf of all the defendants that the security should cover all the costs of their defence totalling R945 000

The security set by a Wynberg magistrate last month of R10 000 was "totally inadequate", Mr de Bruyn said

"The accused did not place themselves here (in court), they were brought here by the private prosecutors who should face the consequences of their actions"

Mr de Bruyn said the trial would last longer than the 20 days expected by the private prosecutors and six counsel had been appointed by the 13 accused

Taxpayers' money

Mr J Browde SC, for the prosecution, said the accused were not incurring any costs which were being paid by the State and taxpayers' money

He said it was "extraordinary" that although the men were charged in their personal capacities, the State was paying their costs

"The accused have no chance of being called innocent victims because they are not going to be paying any costs — the taxpayers are"

Mr Browde said the application for more security was a "combined effort" to stifle the proceedings

No means to pay

The prosecutors had no means of paying "almost R1-million" as they were supported by public-interest funding

"If the order is granted it will not only abort the prosecution but establish a precedent where only the rich could become public prosecutors," Mr Browde said

"A poor person would never be able to come to court and say 'I wish to become a private prosecutor'"

The accused are Colonel P Janse van Rensburg, Major Christiaan Loedolf and Commandant S Pienaar — who planned the operation — and the 10 officers on the truck, Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen, Sergeant F van Niekerk, Sergeant J J Burger, Constable W Puchert, Constable P M du Toit, Warrant Officer A Swart, Sergeant J Sayer, Constable A J Smit, Constable A J Rossel and Sergeant A M Smit.

The hearing continues today

THE DEFENCE: Counsel for the defence are, from left, Mr P de Bruyn, SC, and Mr A Veldhuizen, for the three officers, and, back, from left, Mr J J Wessels, for the policemen and Mr S W Burger, SC, for the SADF officer and Commandant S Pienaar Below Police defence team, from left, Mr P Hattingh SC, and Mr J Brand One of the accused, Major Christiaan Loedoelf, is behind

CAPE TIMES 2/8/89

PROSECUTORS . . . Bringing a private prosecution in the Supreme Court yesterday were Mrs Georgina Williams, Mr Theo Williams, Mr Martin Magmoed and Mrs Williams's daughter Mrs Aldu Toit.

Picture: ALAN TAYLOR

Trojan Horse trial may be aborted

Supreme Court Reporter

TWELVE policemen and a member of the SADF who are to be charged with murder as a result of their actions in the "Trojan Horse" incident in 1985, have asked that security for costs be increased from R10 000 to almost R1 million.

If the application succeeds, it may lead to the private prosecution against them being aborted, the Supreme Court heard yesterday.

The men were concealed in crates on the back of a SATS truck and opened fire on people who were allegedly stoning passing vehicles. Michael Miranda, 11, Shaun Magmoed, 16, and Mr Jonathan Claasens, 21, were killed

Last year Wynberg magistrate Mr G Hoffman found that Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen and his nine-man task force were guilty of negligence and had caused the death of the three.

The finding was forwarded to the attorney-general of the Cape, Mr Niel Rossouw, who declined to prosecute. He subsequently issued a "nolle prosequi" (non-prosecution) certificate which enables anyone who thinks the attorney-general has made an incorrect decision to take the case to court

Mrs Georgina Williams, mother of Michael, and Mr Martin Magmoed, father of Shaun, consequently brought a private prosecution.

Yesterday Mr P de Bruyn SC, for the police officers who planned the operation, said a Wynberg magistrate earlier this year set R10 000 as security for costs. However, the Criminal Procedures Act provided for the amount to be reviewed

An amount of R10 000 was insufficient and it was "scandalous" to say the application for the amount to be increased was an attempt to frustrate the private prosecution, Mr De Bruyn said.

The trial had been set down for 20 days but could in fact last for as long as three months and all three teams of advocates wanted R105 000 for a month or a total of R945 000 for the three months the trial was expected to run.

Mr J Browde SC, who is leading the prosecution, said the extraordinary thing about the application was that there was no case for security at all.

It was common cause that the accused would under no circumstances incur costs but that the state would. The policemen had also not said in an affidavit that they would pay the costs themselves and admitted under oath that the costs would be borne by the taxpayer. On that ground alone the application was ill-founded, Mr Browde said.

The separate applications made in respect for three groups of accused was a combined effort to stifle the prosecution

If the application succeeded it would set a precedent where "only the rich would be able to be private prosecutors".

The men who have been subpoenaed are Colonel P Janse van Rensburg, Major Christiaan Loedolff, Commandant S Prenaar, Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen, Sergeant F van Niekerk, Sergeant J J Burger, Constable W K F Puchert, Constable P M du Toit, Warrant Officer A Swart, Sergeant J Sayer, Constable A J Smit, Constable A J Rossell and Sergeant A M Smit.

Mr Justice D M Williamson was on the Bench

Mr Browde is assisted by Mr Jeremy Gauntlett SC, Mr Les Rose-Innes and Mr Denzil Potgieter, instructed by Y Ebrahim and Co

Mr Flip Hattingh SC and Mr June Wessels appeared for Lt Vermeulen and the men on the truck. Mr W Burger SC, assisted by Mr Piet de Jager, appeared for the SADF member Mr De Bruyn, assisted by Mr Anton Veldhuizen, appeared for the police officers.

Boiler Attend

Star 21/8/89 (275)

100 stone-throwing incidents

2 policemen die in unrest over weekend

By Craig Kotze,
Crime Reporter

Widespread unrest in various parts of the country at the weekend left two policemen dead and a third injured, while at least 100 incidents of stone-throwing were reported, police said.

Two members of the public were also injured in stone-throwing incidents in Rusthof, near the Strand in the Cape, where Mass Democratic Movement protestors were dispersed by police at the weekend.

Gunmen

The policemen were killed in separate incidents in Cape Town and Soweto, according to police.

Unknown gunmen opened fire on two municipal policemen on duty at the TB clinic in Diepkloof, Soweto, at 2.33 pm on Saturday. One was killed and the other seriously wounded.

No arrests have yet been made in connection with the shootings.

In Cape Town's Nyanga township, a special constable was stabbed to death after police apperently opened fire on people who were on their way to the MDM beach protest on Saturday, injuring four.

In another attack on security forces, the home of a special constable in Zwellentemba near Worcester, in the Cape, was stoned, according to yesterday's police unrest report.

Widespread incidents of stone-throwing were reported in various centres. Police said at least 100 incidents, mainly in the western Cape, were reported on Friday and Saturday.

Police have also issued a warning to motorists to beware of stone-throwers.

At Rusthof, near the Strand, four incidents of stone-throwing were reported and five suspects were arrested. Two members of the public were injured by stones, while another "suffered a slight gunshot wound". Police did not elaborate on the shooting incident.

Illegal gathering

In the Cape, stone-throwing was reported in the townships of Guguletu, Khayelitsha, Kalksteenfontein, Mitchells Plain, Langa, near the University of the Western Cape, Ravensmead and Nyanga. Police and private vehicles were stoned.

Twelve people were arrested on Saturday after an illegal gathering at Durban's Civic Centre.

A person was detained by police in Daveyton, Benoni, after stones were flung at a car.

Police were stoned in Bohlokong, near Bethlehem, Free State, after a funeral.

At Mpumalanga, near Maritzburg, a petrol bomb was thrown at a house.

Black students disrupt meeting

Cape Times 2/8/89

375

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH. — About 150 chanting black students yesterday disrupted a meeting of the Moderate Students' Organisation at Rhodes University on "ideological bed-fellows" Mr Oliver Tambo and Mr Eugene Terre'Blanche.

Rhodes vice-chancellor Dr Derek Henderson declined to comment on the students' action, saying only that the university's disciplinary committee would investigate the incident.

Former CP youth chairman Mr Marc Henri Glendenning and Tory Youth excutive member Mr Douglas Smith were scheduled to address the meeting but were heckled and shouted down by the chanting students.

Angry students said the two speakers were "insulting our leader" — Mr Tambo — by linking his name to Mr Terre'Blanche

The Black Students' Co-ordinating Committee denied in a statement that the two speakers were prevented from speaking as "the meeting went on until the end"

Yesterday's disruption follows hard on the heels of the demonstration at Wits University on Monday, when DP co-leader Dr Zach de Beer was prevented from addressing students.

More reports — Page 5

6 plead not guilty to arson, murder

CPA Trials 3/8/89

775

Supreme Court Reporter

SIX Zweletemba residents, who have been charged with arson and the murder of a man under the common-purpose doctrine, yesterday pleaded not guilty to the charge in the Supreme Court.

The state alleges that on October 13, 1985, Mr Philip Sibozo, Mr Amos Jantjies, Mr Nation March, Mr Mbuyiselo Kondile, Mr Archie Qomayi, Ms Eunice Hlazla, Ms Francina Lukaso and a large group of people went to the house of Mrs Martha Mooi to burn it down.

When Mr Mpazamo Bethwell Mbani tried to persuade the group to desist from the attack he was attacked, stoned and stabbed or hit with sharp objects. The state further alleges the group shot Mr Mbani and later doused him with petrol and set him alight.

The seven had played an active role in the attack and it was later established that Mr Mbani had died of a brain injury.

The charge against Mr Sibozo was withdrawn as he was missing.

Mr Jantjies claimed to be at home at the time and Mr March said he was ill in bed on the day.

The hearing continues today.

Mr Acting Justice G A Kühn presided Mr Manus Broeksma appeared for the state Mr S Desai and Mr S A Majiedt appeared for the accused

Trojan Horse: Court security may be increased

Supreme Court Reporter

JUDGMENT will be passed today on a Supreme Court application for increased security in the Trojan Horse private prosecution brought by the mother and father of two people killed in 1985.

Mr Justice D M Williamson was told yesterday by Mr Flip Hattingh SC — for 12 policemen who are accused, along with an SADF member, of murder — there was a possibility that in terms of their service contract the men could be required to repay the legal costs incurred by them.

They had signed an undertaking that legal costs incurred could be deducted from their salaries and an order granting or refusing the application for increased security had to be made before the men could be asked to plead, Mr Hattingh said.

Until there was clarity they were entitled to have R10 000, which had already been deposited as security for costs, increased to almost R1 million.

The men, concealed in crates on the back of a SATS truck, opened fire on people who were allegedly stoning passing vehicles. Michael Miranda, 11, Shaun Magmoed, 16, and Mr Jonathan Claasens, 21, were killed.

After the attorney-general declined to prosecute, Mrs Georgina Williams, mother of Michael, and Mr Martin Magmoed, father of Shaun, brought a private prosecution

Mr Jules Browde SC, leading the prosecution, said it was "far-fetched" to suggest that the court would fix security on the basis of what the costs may be.

State alleges six 'necklaced' man

275

AR645
3/8/89

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Supreme Court Reporter

SIX people have been charged in the Cape Town Supreme Court with the "necklace" murder of a Worcester man.

The court heard yesterday that an accused, Mr Philip Sibozo, had been "missing" for some time and charges against him were withdrawn

The six pleaded not guilty to charges of murder and arson following the death of Mr Mpazamo Bethwell Mbani on October 13 1985.

They are Mr Amos Jantjies, Mr Nation March, Mr Mbuyiselo Kondile, Mr Archie Qomayi, Ms Eunice Hlazla and Ms Francina Lukaso.

In a summary of probable facts, the State alleged that the accused "and a big group of other people" marched to the house of Ms Martha Mooi in the Worcester township of Zwelethemba and set it alight

Mr Mbani allegedly attempted to stop the group and was attacked, stoned, stabbed, shot and then set alight. All the accused allegedly "played an active role" in the attack.

In an explanation of plea, Mr Jantjies said he was at his home at the time of the alleged offence and had no personal knowledge of the attack on Mr Mbani.

Mr March told the court that he was ill in bed on the day of the killing, and had heard about it later that day "from kids in the neighbourhood"

Mr Kondile said he lived next door to Ms Mooi, and was at home on that day. He had heard noises, but did not see anything, and did "not associate myself in any way with any unlawful act"

Mr Qomayi told the court he had been visiting friends in Zwelethemba on October 13, and had "not witnessed the events which are the subject of charges against me".

Ms Hlazla said she was at home that day "recovering from the alcoholic liquor I consumed the previous evening" and she had no knowledge of the offence.

Ms Lukaso said she had been at home, and had seen smoke from the direction of Ms Mooi's home, but had not seen what was happening.

Mr Acting Justice Kuhn is on the Bench, with Mr H van Huyssteen and Mr V Vlok as assessors. Mr M Broeksma appears for the State Mr S Desai and Mr S Majiet appear for the defence

'Trojan' judge refuses R1m plea

Supreme Court Reporter

THE Supreme Court yesterday dismissed an application, made by 12 policemen and an SADF member on trial for murder, that R10 000 already paid as security for costs they may incur be increased to almost R1 million

Mr Justice D M Williamson said that if he were to order security for all costs which might be incurred by an accused — however remote that possibility might be — he would be "loading the scales of fairness unduly heavily in favour of an accused".

The trial is a private prosecution brought against the men by the parents of two youths killed in the "Trojan Horse" incident in 1985, when policemen who hid in crates on the back of a SATS truck opened fire on people who were allegedly stoning vehicles.

A Wynberg inquest magistrate found last year that Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen and his men were negligent and had caused the deaths of the youths. The attorney-general subsequently declined to prosecute and Mrs Georgina Williams and Mr Martin Magmoed decided to bring a private prosecution.

Costs R15 000 daily

Counsel for the accused applied for an order that R10 000 already paid as security for costs be increased to R945 000 as the trial was expected to run for three months.

Mr Justice Williamson said in his judgment that the 13 were defended by three senior counsel, three juniors and two firms of attorneys; their legal costs were R15 000 daily.

The accused were being financed by the state and he was "faced with a situation where the accused are not personally paying" for their defence.

The judge, who said he found it impossible to quantify the risk that the men would have to pay back the costs, said he believed the law meant to protect persons who were reasonably expected to bear the costs "personally".

"If I grant the request for further security I may be loading the scales in favour of the accused. It is personal jeopardy that the law intends to protect. Unless the accused can show that they will personally incur liability for the costs, they are not entitled to ask for security. The application is refused."

Picture RICHARD BELL

Pupil hit by SATS truck, dies

Staff Reporter

A MATRIC pupil from Kasselsvlei Senior Secondary School in Bellville South, 18-year-old Desmond Booysen of De Leeu Street, died on Tuesday after he was hit by a SATS truck in Kasselsvlei Road.

Police confirmed the accident had occurred about 1.30pm on Tuesday but said no policeman was there at the time.

Police said children had been stoning vehicles. A pupil in the road threw a stone at the truck, breaking its windscreen. The driver had been unable to stop in time.

Bellville Advice Office worker Mrs Vivienne Daniels said children had told her police had been dispersing pupils in the area and that Desmond had been running away when he was hit.

Teargas fired at illegal Flats 'gatherings'

Staff Reporter

POLICE in Pretoria confirmed that teargas and squirts were used "on some occasions" between 9.30am and noon yesterday to disperse illegal gatherings and stone-throwers in Mitchells Plain.

A police spokesman said he did not have any reports of buses being turned back, however. The Cape Times received several reports of such incidents.

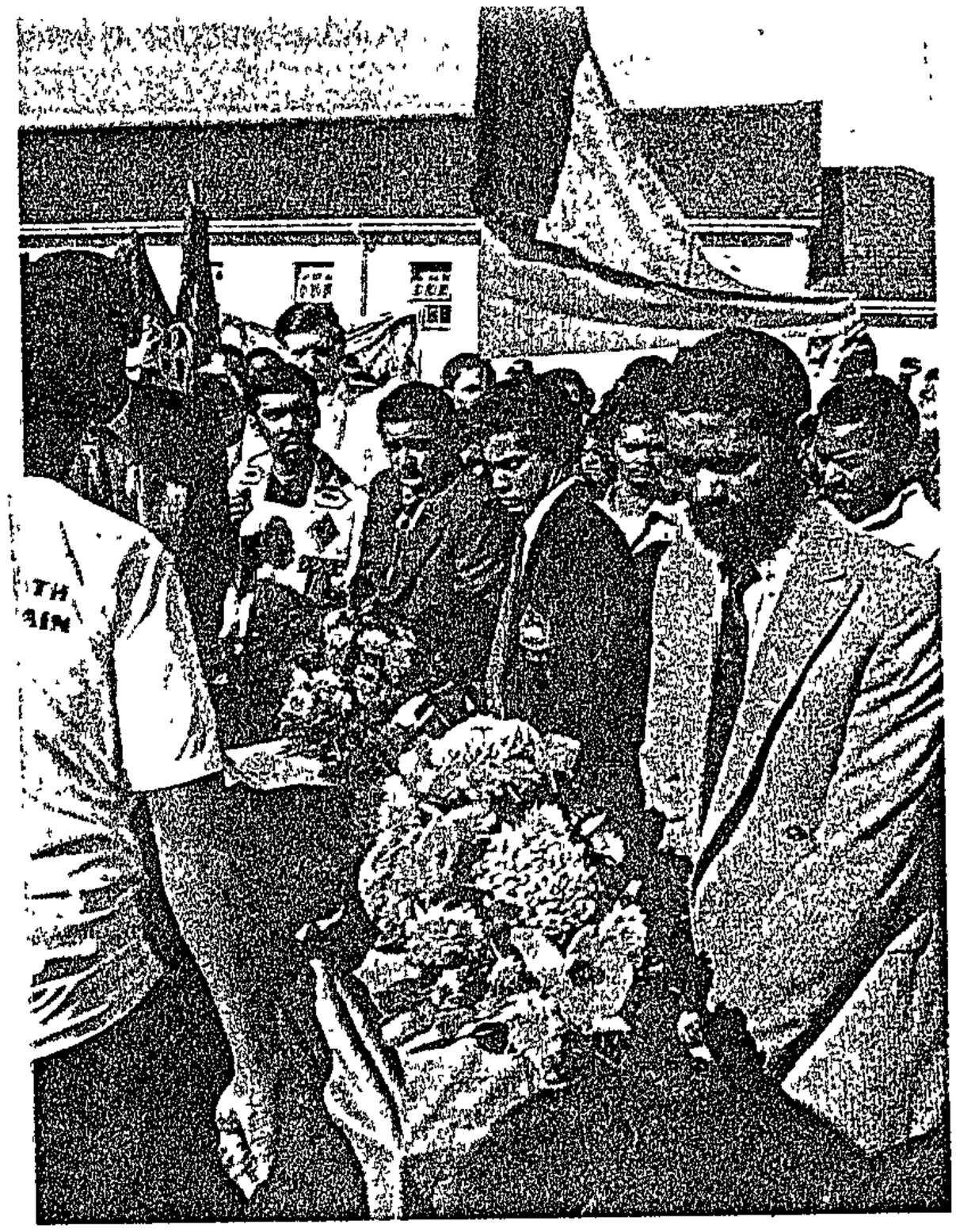
A teacher at Mondale Senior Secondary said not one of 30 buses full of pupils due for a rally there yesterday had arrived, though they had all been paid for. The rally had therefore not been held.

Security police have confirmed to lawyers that three school pupils from the Belhar area — Denver Christian, Eugene Paramour and Errol April — were detained on Wednesday.

The three were among a group of 14 Western Cape Schools Congress, Northern Areas Schools Congress and Belhar pupils picked up by police at an assembly point for a meeting. All but the three were released.

A Western Cape Education Front spokesman expressed concern yesterday that the "armed provocation and repression geared towards the high schools" was creating an explosive situation.

A lawyer said yesterday that two pupils from Elsie's River were questioned and released in Mitchells Plain after the bus on which they were travelling had been stopped there.



COFFINS . . . The coffins of Robert Waterwich and Coline Williams at Saturday's funeral.

Leaders defuse clash at funeral

By RONNIE MORRIS
and ANDRE KOOPMAN

LAWYERS, clergymen and community leaders defused a potential clash between mourners and police, who tried to seize ANC and hammer-and-sickle flags at the funeral on Saturday of Mr Robert Waterwich and Ms Coline Williams

The two died in a bomb explosion in a toilet across the street from Athlone Magistrate's Court on July 23, a night when four separate bomb blasts occurred in the Pensinsula and Somerset West.

Police said the funeral, attended by more than 3 500 people, should be held indoors, that only priests could address the crowd, no marches could take place and that no political material could be displayed

But a huge banner in the colours of the ANC hung from the steeple and others decked the church walls Pamphlets circulated at the funeral described the couple as area commanders of Umkhonto we Sizwe, the military wing of the ANC.

Youths unfurled the flags before the coffins were brought from the church. Four policemen, armed with shotguns and automatic rifles, walked through the gates to seize the flags.

Pandemonium broke loose and hundreds of people converged on the policemen and shouted at them.

Amid appeals for calm and restraint, lawyer Mr Essa Moosa, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak, Mr Jan van Eck, Mr Franklin Sonn and Professor Jakes Gerwel mediated with police The police then left without the flags

Dr Boesak clearly told mourners they would not be allowed to march and should wait for buses which were then brought to the gates.

At the Maitland cemetery, police ripped two ANC flags from the coffins and also confiscated a Sansco (South African National Students' Congress) flag A large section of the crowd surged towards police and a half-brick and stone were thrown, the brick narrowly missing a senior policeman Police then retired while funeral marshals persuaded the crowd to do likewise.

Mr Waterwich and Ms Williams were buried in a single grave.

A pamphlet, issued by Umkhonto we Sizwe, described the couple as trained operatives who were unlikely to have died through their own incompetence.

Mr Waterwich was described as "commander of the Athlone central zone" and Ms Williams the "Athlone area commander". The pamphlet said Ms Williams had taken part in three incidents involving limpet mines, and that she had recruited and trained others.

Police said they could not comment on the allegations made in the pamphlets.

Stun grenades used in unrest

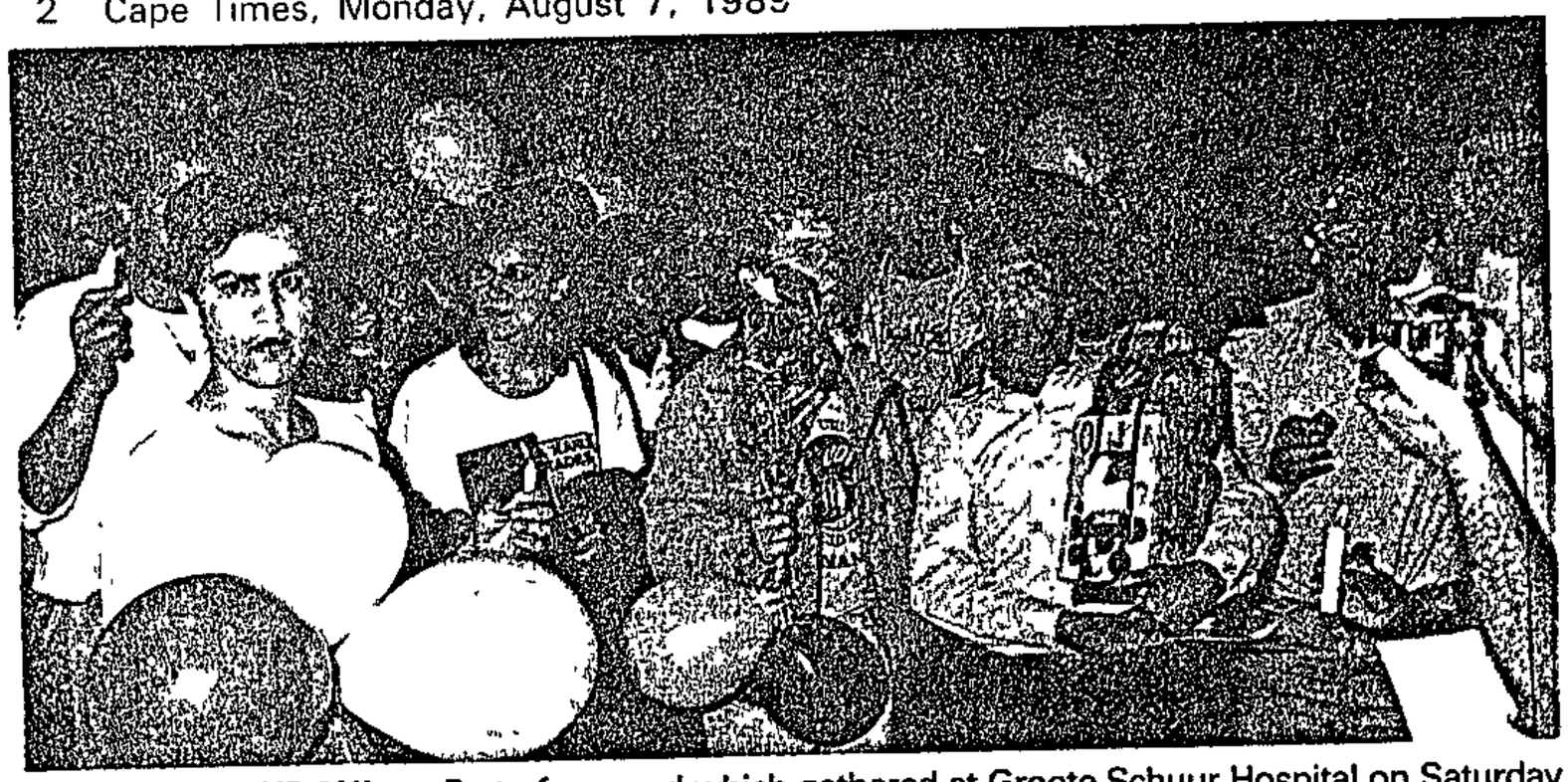
Staff Reporter

POLICE used stun grenades and teargas to disperse a group of people at Rosemore, near George, at the weekend.

Police spokesman Colonel Vic Heyns said the grenades were "standard issue to police".

He added that the type of grenade had been used several times in the past, adding that "it was the same as teargas".

Seven people were also arrested in the incident, according to the SAP's unrest report.



HAPPY BIRTHDAY! . . . Part of a crowd which gathered at Groote Schuur Hospital on Saturday night to take birthday wishes to jailed veteran trade unionist Mr Oscar Mpetha, who turned 80 that day. Mr Mpetha is serving a five-year sentence for terrorism and is being treated at the hospital for diabetes.

Picture OBED ZILWA

Large crowd is teargassed at G Schuur

By MARIUS BOSCH

POLICE fired teargas to break up a 300-strong crowd outside Groote Schuur Hospital, and detained a prominent advocate outside the hospital on Saturday night.

The crowd had gathered outside the hospital to convey their best wishes to veteran trade unionist Mr Oscar Mpetha, who celebrated his 80th birthday on Saturday

Mr Mpetha — who has diabetes and is crippled — is currently serving a five-year jail sentence for terrorism

Eyewitnesses said police fired at least five teargas canisters in the direction of the crowd gathered at the entrance to the Groote Schuur parking lot, after warning that the gathering was illegal

The Mass Democratic Movement said the "firm, sober interventions" of Dr Jocelyn Kane-Berman, the hospital's medical superintendent, prevented "further foolish actions" by the police

Police spokesman Colonel L J Haasbroek yesterday confirmed that teargas had been fired to disperse the crowd, and that advocate Mr Johnny de Lange had been detained under the emergency regulations

Mr De Lange is part of the defence team in the Yengeni trial — which is proceeding today — and Mr Jan van Eck, DP MP for Claremont, yesterday approached Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok requesting Mr De Lange's release.

Eyewitnesses said Mr De Lange was detained after he had negotiated with police about the firing of teargas at the hospital

Dr Kane-Berman said yesterday that shortly after the firing of the teargas, it could be smelled in parts of the hospital No patients or staff had been seriously affected

Mrs Pam de Lange said the detention of her husband was outrageous

"He was detained for negotiating with police not to throw teargas outside the hospital," she said

The Cape Democrats said it was "sinister" that Mr De Lange was detained while negotiating.

Members of the crowd gained admission to the hospital by mingling with visitors, and later they were allowed to sing "Happy Birthday" at the entrance to Mr Mpetha's ward

There was a strong police presence at the hospital, with several vans and a water cannon on the scene

"We were outraged at the *kragdadige* response of the SAP," a spokesperson for the MDM said yesterday

"We are angered at the lack of consideration shown towards not only our peaceful group, but towards the entire hospital population and their visitors"

(Report by M Bosch 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Police teargas crowd at hospital

POLICE fired teargas to break up a 300-strong crowd outside Groote Schuur Hospital and detained a prominent advocate outside the hospital on Saturday night.

The crowd had gathered outside the hospital to convey their best wishes to veteran trade unionist Oscar Mpetha who celebrated his 80th birthday on Saturday.

Mpetha - who suffers from diabetes and is a cripple - is currently serving a five-year jail sentence for terrorism.

Police spokesman Colonel L J Haasbroek yesterday confirmed that teargas had been fired to disperse the crowd and that advocate Mr Johnny de Lange had been detained under the emergency regulations.

Eyewitnesses said police fired at least five teargas cannisters in the direction of the crowd gathered at the entrance to the Groote Schuur parking lot after warning that the gathering was illegal.

The Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) said the "firm sober interventions" of Dr Jocelyn Kane-Berman prevented "further foolish actions" by the police.

De Lange is part of the defence team in the Yengeni trial, which is proceeding today - and Mr Jan van Eck, DP MP for Claremont, yesterday approached Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok requesting De Lange's release.

Eyewitnesses said De Lange was detained after he had negotiated with police about the firing of teargas at the hospital.

Groote Schuur medical superintendent Kane-Berman said yesterday that shortly after the firing of teargas, the gas could be smelled in parts of the hospital.

(Report by Marius Bosch, 122 St Georges Street, Cape Town)

CAPE TIMES 8/8/85 275

Police confirm schools unrest

By CHRIS BATEMAN

POLICE yesterday confirmed incidents of stone-throwing, barricading and placard demonstrations at several Peninsula schools. A petrol bomb was also thrown.

Colonel Vic Haynes, head of the Police Public Relations Division in Pretoria, said police used tearsmoke to disperse pupils at Westridge High in Mitchells Plain, at Belhar No 2 and at John Ramsay High in Bishop Lavis.

At Athlone a deputy principal had been slightly injured by a stone-thrower.

At Beauvallon High School in Valhalla Park, where an "awareness" rally was planned, the headmaster, according to reports, dismissed pupils on orders of the police after an incident of stone-throwing and teargassing in Modderdam Road.

Several hundred pupils from Bishop Lavis High School and John Ramsey High had marched to Beauvallon.

Two students were arrested and questioned. They were later released.

According to a source, pupils had been seen running with petrol bombs in Modderdam Road where it had appeared a milk truck had been looted.

Colonel Haynes reported one incident of petrol bombing involving a delivery vehicle, but did not specify where.

Pupils had apparently also gathered in Kraaifontein at Scottsville High School.

At Manenberg High and at Phoenix High in Manenberg police dispersed pupil placard rallies.

EMERGENCY UPDATE

Vandals hit M Plain school

NCU 8/8/89

275

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

VANDALS have struck at a Mitchell's Plain high school, leaving a trail of destruction and graffiti which read "Viva SAP".

Teachers at Glendale Senior Secondary School said today that hundreds of rands of damage had been caused when vandals hit the school yesterday.

The vandals had not stolen anything, ignoring a tape-recorder in the secretary's office.

However, pamphlets advertising a joint meeting between Mitchell's Plain teachers and pupils were removed.

A slogan which had read "Viva UDF" was changed with black spray to read "Viva SAP".

The damage was discovered by the school's security guard when he reported for duty late yesterday, but the place was still in disarray when The Argus visited Glendale today.

Ten doors, including the one at the principal's office, were extensively damaged in the administration section of the school and will have to be replaced, sports gear was strewn over the staff room, and sections of the ceiling had been ripped open.

● Sapa reports that the police confirmed that schoolchildren erected barricades and staged placard demonstrations at schools in the Peninsula yesterday.

In an "interim" unrest report, police reported stone-throwing incidents and a petrol-bomb attack.

They said a school principal was slightly injured in stone-throwing.

"In three cases police used tearsmoke to disperse unruly mobs," the report said.

Today's police unrest report said stones were thrown at police in Sidwell, Port Elizabeth. A policeman was slightly hurt and a police vehicle damaged. Quirts were used.

Cape pupils demonstrate against polls

8/8/89

Crime Reporter

Pupils went on the rampage in coloured townships in the Cape Peninsula yesterday and unrest in the area is expected to increase as the election draws nearer, police said today.

Police said pupils erected barricades, staged placard demonstrations and stoned the deputy headmaster of the Westridge Senior Secondary School in Mitchell's Plain, leaving him injured.

A petrol bomb was hurled at a delivery vehicle in Bishop Lavis.

According to SAP public relations chief Major-General Herman Stadler, the revolutionary climate in the western Cape is "fairly tense" and unrest is expected to increase as September 6 approaches.

He said that next to Natal, the western Cape was the most unrest-prone spot in South Africa. This was in contrast to Soweto, which was now quiet.

"It does seem as if the unrest is building up towards the elections. We saw this last year with the municipal elections and in 1984. It goes hand-in-hand with propaganda.

"There are genuine grievances in the area, but someone is exploiting them. We can expect the unrest will increase towards the elections," General Stadler said.

Schools seem to be the focal point of the unrest. Police said all yesterday's unrest in the Cape area happened at or near schools.

No arrests were made by police yesterday, but they used teargas three times to disperse pupils.

(Report by C Kotze, 47 Sauer Street, Johannesburg)

Cape Times 8/8/87

Advocate 'warned'

Staff Reporter

ADVOCATE Mr Johnny de Lange was released on warning by a Cape Town magistrate yesterday after he was detained for allegedly contravening the emergency regulations outside Groote Schuur Hospital on Saturday night.

Mr De Lange, 31, of Observatory, who is on the defence team in the Yengeni trial, was in a crowd who gathered at the hospital on the 80th birthday of jailed unionist Mr Oscar Mpetha.

He was not asked to plead but the charge sheet indicates that he may be charged with contravening the emergency regulations.

The hearing was adjourned to August 28.

Mr M J C Tolken was the magistrate Mr J M McEwan prosecuted. Mr Pius Langa, instructed by Mr Willie Hofmeyr of Mallinicks, appeared for Mr De Lange.

RELEASED ... Mr Johnny de Lange outside the Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday after his release. With him is his wife, Ms Pam Haddad.

Cape Times 8/8/87

Injured woman sues Vlok for R39 000

A GUGULETU woman whose neck was injured when police allegedly opened fire after a truck was stoned and set alight, is claiming almost R39 000 in damages from the Minister of Law and Order.

Evidence was that on February 11, 1986, a truck belonging to Chilwan's Bus Service was stoned by a group of people and susbsequently set alight.

Mrs Evelina Nomtshongwana said she had been outside her sister-in-law's house in NY 115 when she heard the sound of a vehicle.

She felt a stinging pain in her neck and saw blood.

Mrs Nomtshongwana, who was a member of her church choir, said: "I will never sing again in my life. My throat hurts when I speak too long or when I shout at children."

Mr Justice J H Conradie presided. Mr John Whitehead, instructed by Mr Gary Jansen of Y Ebrahim and Co, appeared for Mr Nomtshongwana. Mr B M Gnesel, instructed by the state attorney, appeared for the minister.

Widespread protests as Cape schools rally to defy

CMC Tuks 9/8/89

Staff Reporter

POLICE yesterday warned the public to take care on entering areas such as Athlone, Modderdam Road and Mitchells Plain after a second day of widespread defiance protests at schools and campuses.

At UWC, police fired teargas at singing students seated on the campus ring road after a rally of more than 2 000 students in a university hall.

Colonel Vic Haynes, head of the police public relations division, said stones were thrown at police vehicles before teargas was fired.

The "sit-in" came after students carrying placards marched singing around the campus, with a police helicopter overhead

Colonel Haynes said that other "unrest-related" incidents included:

● Pupils setting burning road barricades outside Tafelsig High and Beacon Hill High in Mitchells Plain and at Scottsdene High in Kraaifontein.

● Illegal gatherings dispersed at Scottsville, Kraaifontein, near the Mitchells Plain railway station, at Belhar No 2 High and at UWC.

Other rallies were at the Samaj Centre in Athlone, the Peninsula Technikon in Bellville and the Anglican Church hall in Westridge, Mitchells Plain.

After the Samaj Centre rally, attended by about 900 students and pupils, sjambok-equipped police advanced on a chanting crowd bearing a large ANC flag.

The students dispersed, some taking refuge in the centre.

Soon afterwards, Grassroots photographer Bennie Gool and two prominent community leaders — the Rev Syd Mr Luckett of the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility and Mr Pierre van der Heever of the Western Province of Churches — were briefly detained.

At the Westridge rally, police stood at the back of the hall while speakers wearing Western Cape Teachers' Union and UDF T-shirts delivered speeches.

A feature of the protests was the large numbers of teachers present.

A SENIOR Democratic Teachers' Union executive member, Mr Andile Jonas, yesterday called for a halt to township gangsterism which he said could be used by the state to launch undercover attacks on activists.

Speaking at a teacher-pupil rally attended by about 800 people at the Samaj Centre in Athlone, Mr Jonas appealed to "all those who've laid charges against those trying to stop gangsterism" to withdraw them.

He appealed to pupils to stop joining gangs.

Star Times 10/8/89

Surprise in case against policemen

Supreme Court Reporter

IN a dramatic move yesterday, defence counsel for 12 policemen and a member of the SADF charged with murder in a private prosecution asked that the proceedings be nullified because the prosecutors had not complied with the Criminal Procedures Act.

In statements handed to the court, the men pleaded not guilty to two charges of murder and denied having acted unlawfully against Shaun Magmoed, 16, and Michael Miranda, 11, or that they had intended to kill them.

The move came soon after the men had pleaded when Mr P de Bruyn SC, for two of the accused, asked for a postponement till today.

He said an application would be made today for the charges and the proceedings so far to be nullified because the provisions of Section 10 (3) of the Criminal Procedures Act had not been met.

The section reads:"Two or more persons shall not prosecute in the same charge except where two or more persons have been injured by the same offence."

Mr J Browde SC, for the prosecutors, said notice of the application for nullification came as a surprise to him and he had no objection to the postponement

The trial is a sequel to an incident in Thornton Road, Athlone, in 1985 when policemen concealed in crates on the back of a SATS truck opened fire on a group of people who had allegedly stoned vehicles.

A Wynberg inquest magistrate last year found that Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen and his men were negligent and had caused the death of the youths.

The attorney-general declined to prosecute and Mrs Georgina Williams, mother of Michael, and Mr Martin Magmoed, father of Shaun, decided to bring a private prosecution.

The hearing continues today.

Officer says he was forced to open fire

A FORMER police lieutenant yesterday told the Supreme Court that he was forced to open fire on a crowd of people attacking a truck — and empty his magazine — because of the intensity of the attack.

Mr Willem Jacobus Smit was giving evidence in the almost R39 000 damages action brought against the Minister of Law and Order by Mrs Eveline Nomtshongwana, who was shot in the neck during the incident.

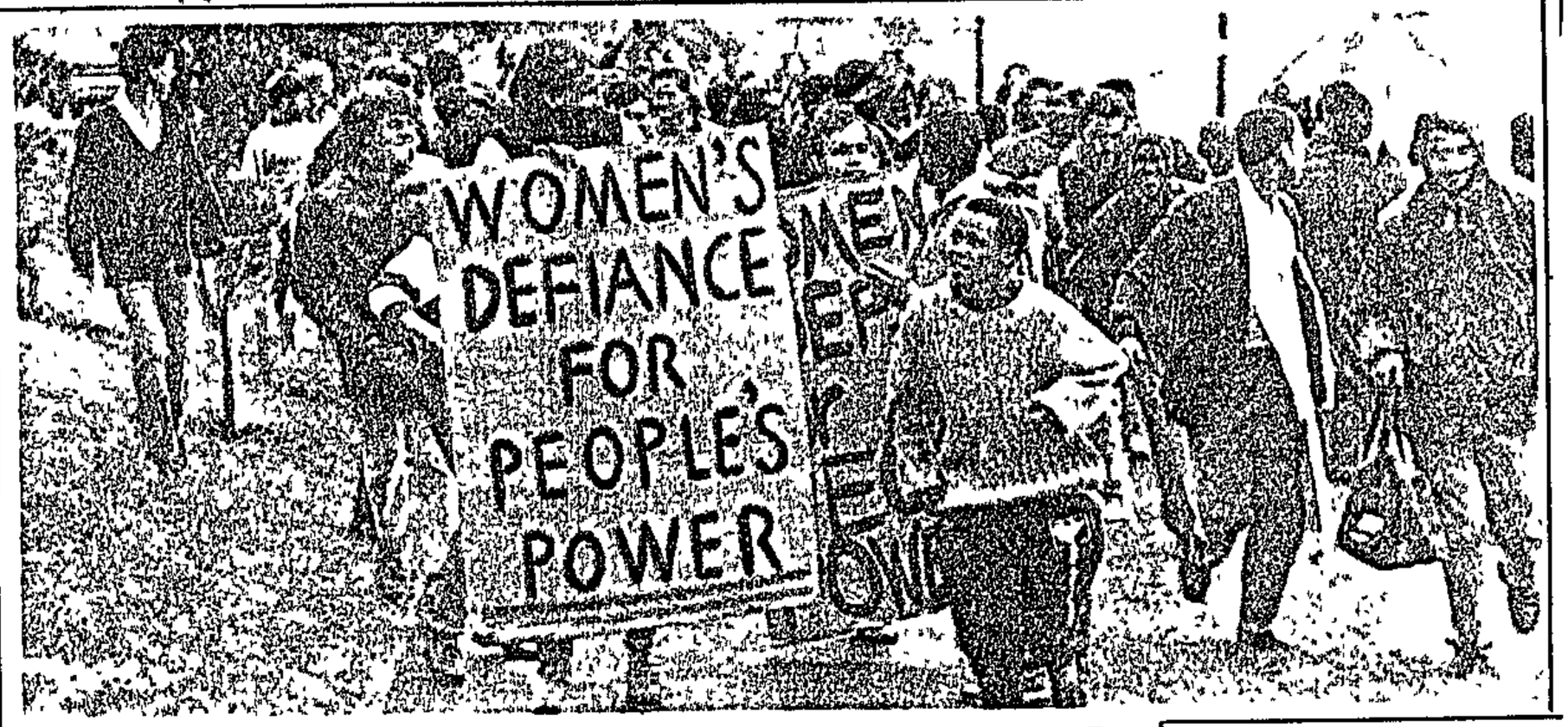
Evidence was that Mrs Nomtshongwana was at her sister-in-law's house in NY 115 on February 11, 1986, when she heard the sound of a vehicle and felt a stinging pain in her neck.

Mr Smit said he had seen a crowd participate in a ferocious attack on a truck and because he was concerned about the safety of the driver had fired four shots from his moving police van.

Mrs Nomtshongwana had reported her injury to the Guguletu police station and was arrested on a charge of public violence and held under police guard at Tygerberg Hospital for 11 days. The charge against her was subsequently withdrawn.

The hearing continues today.

Mr John Whitehead, instructed by Mr Gary Jansen of Y Ebrahim and Co, appeared for Mrs Nomtshongwana. Mr B M Griesel, instructed by the state attorney, appeared for the minister



STUDENT RALLY . . . UCT students walk along the verge above De Waal Drive yesterday after police had called: "Can we have your attention." This followed a National Women's Day rally on campus.

Unrest, teargas at Cape campus

Cape Times 10/8/89 278

Staff Reporter

SEVERAL incidents of unrest and teargassing took place on the campus of the University of the Western Cape and at Peninsula schools yesterday.

At UWC the South African National Students Congress (Sansco) organised a rally to commemorate National Women's Day

Moulana Faried Essack, national co-ordinator for the Call of Islam, told about 1 800 people: "The participation of women in the struggle for liberation is essential. Sexism has exact parallels to racism

Placard-bearing

Many years of white domination were about to come to an end. "We are on the brink of remoulding this country We can see the regime crumbling before our eyes."

After the two-hour rally about 500 placard-bearing students sang and marched down the campus road towards the entrance where teargas was fired.

Police confirmed that six journalists, Jimi Matthews and Aziz Tassiem of Visnews, Sahm Venter and Adiel Bradlow of Associated Press and Siphiwo Ralo and Meshack Mokoena of CBS, were briefly detained.

WHITE schools in the Cape have been told by the Cape Education Department to tighten up security during the election.

Dr Francois Knoetze, deputy director of the Cape Education Department, confirmed yesterday that unwritten directives had been issued to all his department's schools by school inspectors.

Dr Knoetze declined to comment on whether the measures were introduced in response to fears in some quarters that black children might demand to be registered as pupils in white schools during the defiance campaign by anti-apartheid organisations.

He said the measures were a "routine adjustment of existing security measures" at schools.

"I want to make it clear that nobody's safety is in question. No incident has been reported. It is just a precautionary measure."

After incidents of stonings and teargassing the rector of the university, Professor Jakes Gerwel, mediated between police and students.

There were also reports of teargassing at Westridge High School in Mitchells Plain, at Bishop Lavis and at Belhar.

At the University of Cape Town, about 150 placard-bearing students chanted on the grass verge above De Waal Drive as police stood on the opposite side of the road, carrying perspex shields. They later dispersed.

Two priests who were present at an illegal gathering at the Sanaj Centre in Athlone yesterday were arrested when they refused to leave the scene, police have confirmed. They said the priests resisted arrest and "some force had to be used to place them in the police vehicles".

● Police could and would not allow a state of unrest on the scale of that of 1986/87 to redevelop, Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said yesterday.

Concern

Police would also act against the Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) if its actions crystallised into violence, he said.

Responding to a National Association of Democratic Lawyers (Nadel) statement expressing concern at the recent arrest of advocate Mr Johnny de Lange outside Groote Schuur Hospital, a police spokesman said: "People who act defiantly and openly ignore warnings by the police must not expect the police to stand by idly and forsake their duty to act."

(Report by C de Villiers and Y van Breda , 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Cape Times 10/8/89

RECTOR SPEAKS ... The rector of UWC, Professor Jakes Gerwel, speaks with students after a tear-gas incident on the campus. The situation calmed after Prof Gerwel mediated between police and students. **Report — Page 2.**

Picture: GUY TILLIM

EMERGENCY UPDATE

Teargas and sjamboks after demo at varsity

STUDENTS at the University of the Western Cape were teargassed and sjambokked and traffic police closed De Waal Drive after a group of University of Cape Town students held a placard demonstration in support of retrictees.

Six foreign media journalists were briefly detained at UWC, but subsequently released.

They are Adiel Bradlow and Sahm Venter of Associated Press, Siphiwo Ralo and Meshack Mokoena of CBS, and Jimi Matthews and Aziz Tassiem of Visnews, a university spokesman said.

The overnight police unrest report said: "Seven newsmen (six men and a woman) were arrested. After their particulars had been obtained they were released. A case docket has been opened and will be submitted to the Attorney-General for his decision."

EDUCATION CRISIS

Pupils were also reportedly teargassed at Westridge Senior School, Mitchell's Plain, Bishop Lavis and Belhar, while cars were reportedly stoned in Modderdam Road, Bellville, after a meeting at UWC yesterday.

At a Press conference in Athlone yesterday, high school pupils announced plans to "unban" the Congress of South African Students which was outlawed in 1985.

A spokesman for the Northern Students Congress said the "defiance compaign" was being launched to highlight protest against the election as well as the education crisis.

The police report said: "At Ravensmead (Parow) secondary school scholars erected a barricade in the road using burning tyres. When police arrived, stones were thrown. Tearsmoke was used to disperse the group. No injuries were reported.

"At Bishop Lavis scholars held a protest by displaying placards. When the police arrived, they were stoned. A youth was arrested.

"At Langa scholars gathered illegally and ignored police requests to disperse. Quirts were used to disperse them and a youth was arrested.

"At Guguletu two vehicles were damaged when they were set alight by youths. A woman was slightly injured and a bus was damaged by stones. In another incident, a delivery vehicle was stoned."

In Bellville, UWC students were dispersed with teargas when they marched to the university gate after a campus rally to mark National Women's Day, a university spokesman said.

Teargas was used at the university's residences and students were sjambokked, the spokesman said.

Modderdam Road in Bellville was closed to traffic for several hours.

The police report said: "At the University of the Western Cape a large group of students gathered at the main gate in Modderdam Road and stoned vehicles. Police dispersed them with tearsmoke. Later a smaller group again started throwing stones at private and police vehicles. Tearsmoke and birdshot were used to disperse the group. No injuries were reported."

The report also said: "At Bellville a couple of stone-throwing incidents were reported. In one incident, police used tearsmoke to disperse a mob after private vehicles were damaged and in the other incident, a policeman was slightly injured when he was hit in the chest by a stone."

The unrest report did not make it clear whether this was the UWC incident or a different one.

UCT PLACARDS

At UCT, police kept a placard demonstration under surveillance but no action was taken and students dispersed peacefully.

They were filmed by a cameraman on a low-flying helicopter.

Students' Representative Council leader Geordie Ractliffe addressed students before they marched, chanting freedom songs to De Waal Drive.

"The action (march) is part of the defiance campaign. The defiance campaign has been presented by the National Party as something that will bring violence... that's not so. We want to bring an end to all apartheid laws," she said.

Earlier United Democratic Front (Western Cape) executive member Mrs Hila Ndude addressed about 500 students at a National Women's Day meeting in the Jameson Hall in defiance of her restrictions.

Mass Democratic Movement speaker Moulana Farid Essack spoke about National Women's Day, reminding students that the country would not be free until all women were free.

● The police also reported incidents of unrest in Natal at Hammarsdale where two women were hacked to death and at Umgababa where three men were shot and injured, as well as stone-throwing at Maokeng near Kroonstad in the Free State. — Staff Reporters and Sapa

(Reports by D Cruywagen, D Holliday and J Swartz, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town

Press restrictions

Teargas, quirts as W Cape violence continues

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

CONTINUED violence in the Peninsula has resulted in at least 12 vehicles — nine cars, three buses and one delivery vehicle — being damaged in stone-throwing incidents.

According to today's police unrest report for the past 24 hours, teargas, birdshot and quirts were used to disperse groups of youths.

Two people were arrested.

A spokesman for the police directorate of public relations in Pretoria said there were no "serious" incidents of unrest in Cape Town today, and no interim unrest report would be released

Three unrest incidents had been reported from Cape Town. These were all of a "minor" nature, and would be included in the daily unrest report released this evening.

The report is the only source of information available to the media on unrest-related incidents.

Yesterday several vehicles were damaged in Langa and on a number of occasions, police used tearsmoke to disperse "mobs".

"On two occasions, quirts were used and on another occasion, a round of birdshot was used to disperse the stone-throwers. No injuries were reported. In one incident, a group of youths seriously damaged a truck when they set it alight," said the unrest report.

Several incidents of stone-throwing were recorded in Elsies River and some damage was caused to vehicles. Police used tearsmoke to disperse "the mobs" on four occasions.

Quirts were used to disperse an illegal gathering.

Three buses, two private vehicles and a delivery vehicle were damaged in stone-throwing in Khayelitsha. No injuries were reported.

Barricades were erected in Belhar, and police used teargas on two occasions to "disperse stone-throwers"

Barricades

Six private vehicles were damaged in stone-throwing in Kraaifontein. No injuries were reported.

A private vehicle was damaged in a stone-throwing incident in Bishop Lavis.

Barricades went up in Ravensmead and vehicles were stoned.

Two private vehicles were damaged in stone-throwing involving "coloured scholars/youths" in Bonteheuwel.

In Mitchell's Plain a group (mainly pupils) gathered illegally and displayed placards of an inflammatory and provoca-

(Turn to page 3. col 8)

Birdshot used in city unrest

(Cont from page 1)

tive nature, police said. Quirts were used to disperse them, and a man and a youth were arrested.

"In a stone-throwing incident in the area, police used tearsmoke to disperse a mob of scholars."

Mitchell's Plain high schools closed early yesterday after pupils held placard demonstrations at most schools.

Teargas was used at Westridge Senior Secondary School, and quirts at Rocklands

RELATED INCIDENTS

Other unrest related incidents elswhere were

- At Bohlokong (Bethlehem), a high school was damaged when it was stoned by a group of youths. In another incident in the area, a group of pupils stoned SAP and municipal police vehicles. A municipal policeman fired a round of birdshot to disperse the group and a 16-year-old youth was fatally wounded A special constable received slight injuries, and damage was caused to police vehicles
- At Lingelihle (Cradock) a group stoned police vehicles causing serious damage Police used tearsmoke to disperse the group.
- At Maokeng (Kroonstad) a black youth was arrested after an incident in which stones were thrown at a secondary school.
- At Tsakane (Brakpan) a delivery vehicle was extensively damaged after it was stoned and then set alight by a group of youths.

LATEST

Barricades at M'Plain

Staff Reporter

THERE were tyre barricades in at least four places in Mitchell's Plain this morning and several high schools were dismissed before 10 am.

In Rocklands, where a barricade burnt in Weltevreden Road near Cedars High, residents covered their faces against the effects of tear smoke. Barricades also burnt near Spine Road and Rocklands High.

CAPE TIMES 11/8/89 (275)

DISCUSSING . . . A representative of a group of Bishop Lavis teachers discusses a petition with police in Bishop Lavis during yesterday's march. Police later allowed a small delegation to hand over the petition to the station commander of Bishop Lavis police.

Picture: ADIL BRADLOW

Teachers deliver petition to SAP

Staff Reporter

MORE THAN a hundred teachers from Peninsula high schools yesterday delivered a petition, addressed to the Western Cape Divisional Commissioner of Police, at the Bishop Lavis police station.

Students, teachers, clergy and principals requested in the petition that all pupils be left alone and police be removed from schools.

Democratic Party MP Mr Jan van Eck said teachers from Bishop Lavis High were joined by teachers from John Ramsay High in Bishop Lavis and Beauvallon High in Valhalla Park.

The group of teachers was stopped by policemen about 500 metres from Bishop Lavis High School.

After negotiations, three teachers and three clergymen were allowed to proceed to the police station where the petition was handed to the station commander.

On Wednesday police used teargas to disperse a crowd of people in Bellville who had been stoning cars. In another stoning incident in Bellville, a policeman was hurt when a stone hit him, police said.

Two private vehicles were extensively damaged when they were set alight by youths in Guguletu on Wednesday.

(275)

Police case: Judge reserves ruling

Supreme Court Reporter

JUDGMENT was reserved in an application by defence counsel in the "Trojan Horse" murder trial to have the charge and the proceedings nullified because the provisions of the Criminal Procedures Act had not been adherred to.

Mr W Burger SC, for the SADF member involved, said Section 10 (3) of the Criminal Procedures Act granted certain rights or privileges to the private prosecutors. Those rights could not be exercised however if the provisions of the Act were not complied with.

Section 10 (3) reads:"Two or more persons shall not prosecute in the same charge except where two or more persons have been injured by the same offence."

On Wednesday all the accused, 12 members of the police and an SADF member, pleaded not guilty to a charge of murder.

The trial is a sequel to an incident in Thornton Road, Athlone, in 1985 when Shaun Magmoed, 16, and Michael Miranda, 11, were shot dead when policemen, hidden in crates on the back of a SATS truck, opened fire on a crowd who had allegedly stoned vehicles.

Last year a Wynberg inquest magistrate found that Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen and his men were negligent and had caused the death of the youths. The attorney-general declined to prosecute and Mr Martin Magmoed and Mrs Georgina Williams brought a private prosecution.

Mr Jules Browde SC, for the prosecutors, said the application was "ill-founded" because Mrs Williams had made it clear in the charge sheet that she was bringing the application in respect of Michael Miranda and Mr Magmoed had likewise indicated he was bringing the application in respect of Shaun.

Although the parents had joined in the same charge sheet, they did not join in the same charge. Mr Magmoed had locus standi to bring the charge in respect of his child and Mrs Williams in respect of her child.

Summons had been issued, further particulars sought and given and an application for increased security brought. When asking for almost R1-million in security defence counsel had said the trial was expected to last for three months and notice should have been served earlier, Mr Browde said.

If the count in regard to Mrs Williams was dropped and she withdrew, there was nothing wrong with Mr Magmoed proceeding in respect of the death of his child.

Mrs Williams would then have to issue separate summons If that happened, unnecessary expenditure in time and money would be incurred.

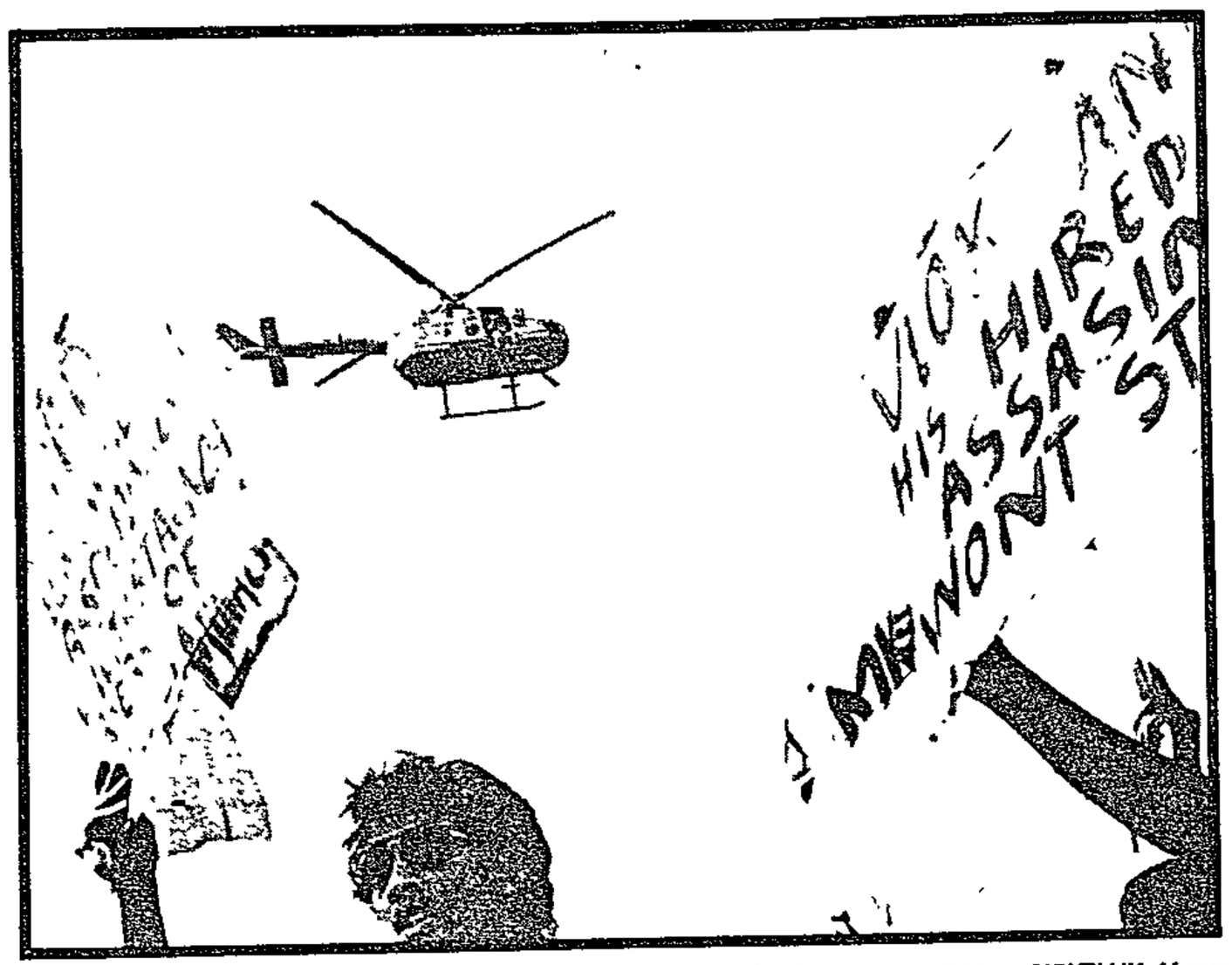
Mr Justice D M Williamson said he would deliver judgment on Tuesday.

275
11-17/8/89
W/mail

Palls of black smoke as demos sweep Cape

Thousands of Cape students take to the streets ... black smoke pours from burning tyres ... restrictions on an ANC funeral are blatantly ignored ... leading activists defy their restriction orders

By GAYE DAVIS



The spirit of defiance spreads ... UWC students march beneath a hellcopter Picture: GUY TILLIM, Afrapix

IN the biggest protests since the start of the State of Emergency, students at schools across the Cape Flats and in Cape Town's black townships staged demonstrations, massed rallies and displayed placards this week.

In Mitchells' Plain and other areas, palls of black smoke spewed from burning-tyre barricades, a symbol of resistance.

According to police unrest reports:

● On Monday police fired teargas at pupils in Mitchells' Plain, Bishop Lavis, Belhar and Modderdam Road, while a placard demonstration was broken up by police in Manenberg.

● On Tuesday, University of the Western Cape (UWC) students were teargassed by police during an on-campus march after a rally attended by about 2 000 students; the same day saw hundreds of students from different schools staging rallies in Kraaifontein, Mitchells' Plain, Athlone, Bellville and Belhar.

Clerics and educationists staged a placard demonstration outside St George's Cathedral in support of detainees defying restriction orders

● On Wednesday UWC students held another rally attended by about 1 800 students. After marching around the campus they clashed at the main gate with police who fired round upon round of teargas, pursued students onto campus and lobbed more canisters at residences. Seven journalists were briefly detained and may be charged for contravening Emergency regulations

Other incidents cited by police include vehicles being stoned in Guguletu and Bellville

But sanitised police reports of clashes fail to put across the new militancy or the depth of organisation evident in students' actions.

For months, despite it being restricted, they have been re-building the Western Cape Students' Congress (Wecsco), an umbrella body with affiliates at schools in black and "coloured" townships throughout the Cape Peninsula as well as in the Boland and on the West Coast.

Its leaders talk in pseudo-military jargon of "battle plans", "hard" and "soft" targets and "POAs" (plans of action). Student participation in the defiance campaign is termed "national service".

In the spirit of the MDM's call that the defiance campaign be a peaceful one, "discipline" is the watchword.

But they say that the presence of police results in provocation which can lead to "unforeseen results", although not always: rallies on Tuesday were without incident, despite police being present in the hall of one in Mitchells' Plain.

The detention under Emergency regulations of 10 students, including three executive members of Wecsco, has bolstered their cause, as has police action against students.

Their campaign is being built on the back of years of resistance to apartheid and the inferior education it offers them, cemented by intensely felt local grievances

These include the removal of most of the conservative white principals who were a focus of resentment at high schools earlier this year and the reinstatement of politically active teachers suspended 18 month ago

A significant feature of this week's rallies were the number of teachers present. Teachers mounted platforms and spoke on behalf of their restricted organisations, the Western Cape Teachers' Union and the Democratic Teachers' Union.

On Thursday about 120 teachers from three high schools staged a march yesterday baring placards saying "Leave our kids alone", "We have the right to protest" and "We support our students".

Police ordered the group to disperse but a delegation of three teachers and three clergymen were permitted to proceed to the Bishop Lavis police station to hand in a petition.

In Athlone, *toyi-toying* students waiting for buses waved the familiar black green and gold colours at watching police who immediately took up sjamboks and strode across: a confrontation was averted by the intervention of lawyers present.

A group of policemen then entered the hall and, to sarcastic applause and jeers, removed remaining banners.

At rallies the brief was clear spread the message of defiance from student to teacher and teacher to parent.

But the tone for this week's events was set at last Saturday's funeral in Athlone of Robbie Waterwitch and Coline Williams, two activists who died in the first of a series of bomb blasts in the Peninsula on the eve of nominations day for the elections.

Restrictions imposed by police — that the funeral be indoors, that only ordained priests speak and that there be no banners, placards or pamphlets — were blatantly ignored

Those of the esitimated 3 500 people present who couldn't be accommodated in the packed church sat in an outer courtyard under banners of of the ANC

A pamphlet distributed described Williams and Waterwitch as trained members of Umkhonto weSizwe, the ANC's military wing

In a eulogy, they were described as "children of 1985", their spirits "forged in the crucible of struggle" Congregants were urged to "pick up their fallen spears and fight, courageously and with discipline"

The appearance, as the coffins were about to be loaded into the hearse, of youths bearing the ANC and South African Communist Party flags, prompted four policemen armed with R-1 rifles to intervene

They were met with a wall of human flesh, literally stopping them in their tracks and sweeping them back out of the churchyard gate Tense negotiations followed before the funeral procession was allowed to leave

At the cemetery, police snatched the ANC flags draping the coffins, but they were replaced with others.

Marshalls, with the help of Archbishop Desmond Tutu and lawyers, kept tight control on mourners in an atmosphere taut with tension

In Bonteheuwel later, as mourners arrived at the Catholic Church for tea, police tried to arrest a man wearing camouflage uniform The crowd refused to let them do so and the gathering was dispersed with teargas

That evening about 300 people gathered in the parking lot of Groote Schuur Hospital were also teargassed by police and an advocate, Johnny de Lange — a member of the defence team in the Yengeni terrorism trial — was detained and released on Monday He faces charges of breaking Emergency regulations.

The crowd was at the hospital in support of a delegation of six seeking permission to deliver fruit and chocolates to jailed trade unionist Oscar Mpetha, having his 80th birthday

Despite the police action the gifts were delivered and a large crowd, though unable to see Mpetha, sang *Happy Birthday* and *Nkosi Sikelel' iAfrika* at the door of his ward

On Sunday, hundreds of people packed an Athlone church for a service in support of 21 ex-detainees, including most of the United Democratic Front leadership in the Wester Cape, defying their restriction orders There were tense scenes as congregants accompanied restrictees to their homes, where police were waiting to inform them they had broken their orders and faced charges.

There were no incidents, however. MDM representative Cheryl Carolus this week commended the "discipline and dignity" with which people were heeding the call to defiance.

Cape Times 12/8/89 275

2 men arrested in Cape Flats unrest

TEARGAS, birdshot and quirts were used to disperse groups of youths — and two people were arrested — in incidents of unrest on the Cape Flats yesterday.

Burning barricades and stones were strewn in several Mitchells Plain streets

In one of the two arrests, a 17-year-old youth appeared in the Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court on a charge of public violence.

He was released into the custody of his mother after his attorney, Mr Taswell Papier, brought about an urgent application for his release

The state alleges that he and 20 other people gathered and burnt two car tyres in Eisleben Road. The matter was adjourned to September 1.

Tyres burned in Spine Road, Weltevreden Road near Cedars High and near Rocklands High yesterday Several high schools were dismissed before 10am yesterday

Residents said about eight pupils had been whipped. Stones could be seen scattered in several streets.

There were also reports of teargas being used on pupils at Belhar Senior Secondary yesterday.

A spokesman for the police directorate of public relations in Pretoria said no interim report would be released

The police unrest report for Thursday said that at Bonteheuwel, two private vehicles were damaged in stone-throwing incidents involving "coloured scholars or youths".

At Mitchells Plain a group of "coloureds, mainly scholars" gathered illegally and displayed placards of an "inflammatory and provocative nature" Police used quirts to disperse them and a man and a youth were arrested

At Langa, several stone-throwing incidents involving groups of youths were reported. Several vehicles were damaged and on a number of occasions police used tearsmoke to disperse the groups in this area

Cars stoned, barricades set up

EMERGENCY UPDATE

Weekend Argus Reporter

VEHICLES were stoned in Mitchell's Plain and on the N2 freeway near the airport yesterday and pupils at a Mitchell's Plain school set up a burning barricade of desks in a street near the school.

Police took action at Westridge Senior Secondary School for the second day in a row when the barricade was set up at 11am in Dagbreek Avenue. A police vehicle was stoned. The school was dismissed soon afterwards.

Vehicles were stoned intermittently along Spine Road in Mitchell's Plain. Stonethrowers were dispersed with teargas.

The driver of a freight truck reported to the Mitchell's Plain police station after a stone shattered the truck's windscreen.

Quiet last night

A woman, who asked not to be named, reported that stones had been thrown at her car on the N2 freeway near D F Malan Airport.

A police spokesman said the situation was quiet last night.

● Sapa, quoting the unrest report, says that in Mitchell's Plain, a policeman was slightly injured in a stone-throwing incident.

Also in Mitchell's Plain, police detained a man under emergency regulations at a road barricade. The man was not identified.

Two youths were also arrested on criminal charges in connection with stone-throwing incidents.

The report said that a mini-limpet mine exploded in front of a police station in Mamelodi near Pretoria last night, damaging a police vehicle.

The explosion occurred at 9,15pm.

Sixteen youths were arrested at Bathlahong, Bethlehem, when police were attacked with stones.

A man was killed and a woman was seriously injured at Mpumalanga, Natal, when a group of people attacked a private home and set it alight. The house was extensively damaged. — Sapa.

Press curbs

In terms of the emergency regulations reports, comment and pictures may be restricted.

Robbery, violence, teargas at Hartleyvale

By RONNIE MORRIS

A CASHIER was attacked and robbed, sections of walls were smashed down and teargas used to disperse an unruly mob as thousands of people descended on Hartleyvale Stadium yesterday to watch the Kaiser Chiefs-Hellenic soccer clash.

Mr Rodney Negal was attacked and robbed of gate takings after a group of people climbed onto the roof of his ticket office.

The Cape Times news team saw a man with a handful of money run along the roof, jump to the ground and scatter some of the money to a waiting mob before running off.

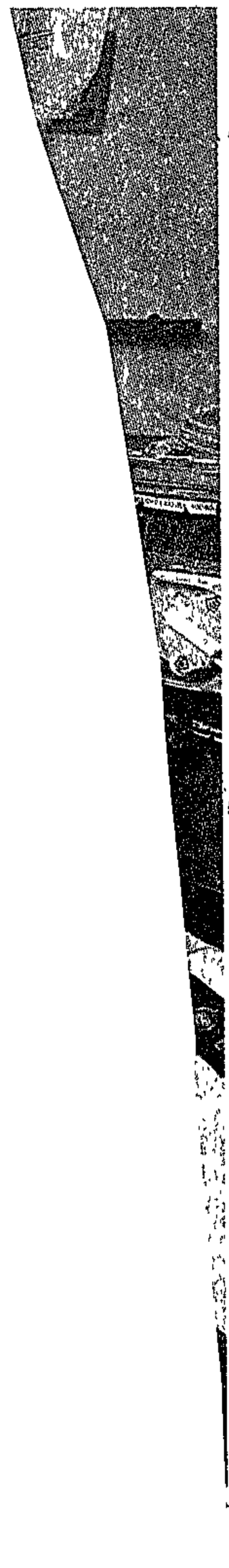
Long before the match started the stadium was already packed as hundreds of people massed outside the gates. People could be seen scaling the walls all around the stadium in spite of armed dog handlers being visible.

On the Liesbeeck Parkway side of the stadium the concrete wall was smashed in two places and dog handlers were hard-pressed to keep large groups of people from pouring through the opening

A large metal gate in Observatory Road was also damaged and sheet metal torn off by people desperate to get inside. Police and dog handlers guarded the openings.

A lighter moment was the arrival of Miss South Africa, Michelle Bruce, who met the players before the start of the game.

● **Match Report — Back Page**



Teargas fired at chanting youths

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

TEARGAS was fired at youths singing and chanting outside Hanover Park Civic Centre where restrictees were attending a National Women's Day meeting in defiance of their restriction orders.

The youths who attended yesterday's meeting unfurled an African National Congress flag but removed it before police arrived. The youths were warned to disperse in two minutes. Teargas was then fired at them and they dispersed.

The meeting was characterised by the attendance of restrictees and the distribution of UDF News, the publication of the Western Cape region of the UDF which has not been published since the organisation was restricted.

A prayer was said for the swift recovery of ANC leader Oliver Tambo, who is being treated in London.

Restrictees at the women's rally included United Democratic Front (Western Cape) leaders Mr Zollie Malindi, Christmas Tinto, Trevor Manuel, Joe Marks, Willie Hofmeyr, Joey Marks, Mrs Amy Thornton of the Cape Democrats and Mrs Dorothy Zihlango, leader of the United Women's Congress.

OVATION

They were given a standing ovation when they took their seats on stage and when introduced to more than 1 000 people crowded into the hall.

Veteran anti-apartheid activist Mrs Helen Joseph addressed the meeting on the march on the Union Buildings by 20 000 women on August 9 1956. She is a listed person and cannot be quoted.

The incidents in which police were involved were confirmed in today's police unrest report, which said: "At Bishop Lavis police used tearsmoke on two occasions to disperse groups of coloured youths who had thrown stones at police vehicles. Although no injuries were reported, some damage was caused to police vehicles.

"On another occasion police used tearsmoke to disperse an illegal gathering."

(Report by D Cruywagen, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

13 more Mitchells Plain pupils held

Staff Reporter

THIRTEEN high school pupils were arrested in Mitchells Plain yesterday and are expected to appear in court on charges of public violence today, according to local crisis centre office worker Mrs H Oosterwyk.

The arrests of the pupils — from Mondale, Portlands, Princeton and Tafelsig high schools — follow several alleged incidents of stone-throwing yesterday.

One Std 7 boy at Mondale was slightly hurt yesterday by a teargas canister.

Yesterday a police spokesman in Pretoria declined to issue any statement on arrests or other events in Mitchells Plain, and local police will not comment on "unrest".

Earlier this week Pretoria police said that if such news was kept to a minimum there might be less unrest than otherwise.

According to yesterday's police unrest report, covering Monday, "the Cape Peninsula was generally quiet with the exception of Mitchells Plain", where several stone-throwing incidents and a few road barricades had been reported.

"On a number of occasions police had to use tearsmoke to disperse the mobs. A few vehicles were damaged by stone-throwers. After two separate stone-throwing incidents, police arrested a number of coloured youths.

"In the first incident, four youths were arrested after a private vehicle was stoned and in the second incident five youths were arrested after stones were thrown at a police vehicle. No injuries were reported."

Yesterday morning five Glendale pupils, two pupils from Spine Road, one from Tafelsig and one other youth appeared in Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court in connection with charges of public violence.

The pupils, who are all under 18, were not asked to plead and were released into the care of their parents. They will appear again in October.

In Cloetesville, near Stellenbosch, 18-year-old Hannaleen Simmers, the head girl of Luckhoff High School, where pupils have not attended classes for the past five days, was "taken in for questioning by police", her mother, Mrs Elizabeth George, said yesterday.

Attorney Mr Essa Moosa confirmed this week that five students from Touws River and Worcester and three teachers from Paarl were detained under the emergency regulations last Tuesday.

They are Mr Manuel Koopman and Mr Neville Padiachy of Worcester, Mr Borris Nel, Mr Isak Ockhuis and Mr Dan Swarts of Touws River and Mr Tamsanqa Jacobs, Mr Timothy Ndzuzo and Mr Julius Allah, three teachers at Simon Hebe High School in Paarl.

● Sapa reports that the other incident of unrest on Monday, according to the police unrest report, was in Daveyton (Benoni), where a private house was petrol-bombed. No injuries were reported.

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — About 6 900 students — the total student body of the University of the North — were in their second day of class boycott yesterday in protest against police raids on campus.

Nusas has called on acting State President and Minister of National Education Mr FW de Klerk to stop "his vicious security police" from harassing students.

A university statement said a mass student meeting on August 11 resolved to "extort a public condemnation of what they call persistent police raids".

20 pupils on public violence charges

Staff Reporters

A LAWYER has confirmed that at least 20 Mitchell's Plain pupils have been charged with public violence and the Western Cape Education Front today called on police to withdraw from schools immediately

Mitchell's Plain attorney Mr Taswald Papier said 20 pupils had been charged with public violence.

Nine of them appeared in court yesterday, nine others appeared last night and two others are to appear soon, he said.

BARRICADES

The wave of stonings and barricades near high schools in Mitchell's Plain continued yesterday.

Barricades burnt in Merrydale Road near Mondale High and in Caravelle Road, near Glendale High.

The principal of Tafelsig High closed his school about 11 45am.

The Western Cape Education Front today called on police to withdraw from schools immediately to allow pupils and teachers to meet and for the release of detainees.

In a statement, the Education Front, a Mass Democratic Movement organisation, disclosed plans to hold a parents' rally on August 23 at which it plans to inform people about conditions at schools.

It was organising a major education summit, to be held at the University of the Western Cape on August 26, the Education Front said.

The UWC summit will decide on "action in the week of September 1-6, collect the demands and problems of those in the educational sector and look forward to our goals of building a non-racial democratic education system in a united South Africa".

The Education Front was critical of the detention of more than 11 Western Cape pupils.

"What has happened to Vlok's (Minister of Law and Order Mr Adriaan Vlok) claims to have freed the children? Detention of children is cruel and barbaric Nor does it resolve anything, as events in Mitchell's Plain have shown, but only adds to a tense and volatile situation," the Education Front said.

Police confirm M'Plain arrests

PRETORIA. — The police public relations division said today in its unrest report that "once again, the Cape Peninsula was relatively quiet with the exception of Mitchell's Plain".

"Several incidents of stone-throwing and road barricades were reported in Mitchell's Plain. A number of private vehicles were damaged in stone-throwing incidents but no injuries were reported.

"On occasions, police used tearsmoke and/or rubber bullets to disperse mobs. At one road barricade police arrested three youths and after one stoning incident police arrested one man and 11 youths."

At Bonteheuwel a truck was damaged when it was stoned by a group of youths.

At Vosloorus, East Rand, a group of youths stoned and damaged three buses. Police used quirts to disperse them.

At Inanda, Durban, police used shotgun fire to disperse an illegal gathering. A youth was wounded. He and three other youths were arrested. — Sapa.

Press curbs

In terms of the emergency regulations reports, comment and pictures may be restricted.

9 charged with public violence

Court Reporter

NINE alleged members of a Kensington gang, know as the Scorpions, appeared in Cape Town Regional Court yesterday on charges of public violence.

They are Deon Williams, 21, and Peter Roberts, 20, both of Glider Crescent, Jonathan van Wyk, 18, of Acre Road, Kariem Damons, 18, of Lugna Lane, and six youths who may not be named because they are minors.

Five of them admitted that they went on the rampage in Factreton on April 29, smashing car windows, buildings and private property with pangas, knives and garden tools.

However, the magistrate, Mr F Botes, changed their pleas to not guilty after questioning. Their co-accused pleaded not guilty.

The hearing continues today.

CM. Times 16/8/89

275

Judge rules the 'Trojan Horse' trial must go on

Supreme Court Reporter

A JUDGE ruled yesterday that the "Trojan Horse" trial should go ahead, dismissing an application by the accused — 12 policemen and an SADF member — that the case against them be dismissed because the indictment was nul and void.

The accused are charged with murder following the deaths of Shaun Magmoed, 16, Michael Miranda, 11, and Mr Jonathan Claasens, 21, in Thornton Road, Athlone, in 1985.

The three died when security forces opened fire on a crowd after emerging from crates on top of a SATS truck

Counsel for the accused had said the indictment was in conflict with the mandatory provisions of Section 10 (3) of the Criminal Procedure Act which reads: "Two or more persons shall not prosecute in the same charge except where two or more persons have been injured by the same offence."

Passing judgment, Mr Justice D M Williamson said it was clear the two prosecutors had joined together in pressing one and the same murder charge in which there were two deceased.

A notice on August 1 announced the prosecutors' intention to amend the indictment to split the one murder charge involving two deaths into two counts of murder, thereby bringing about separate counts in respect of each deceased.

The charges were then put to the accused who all pleaded not guilty to the two counts of murder.

The defence then applied for the dismissal of the case on the ground that the indictment was a nullity because it was in breach of the mandatory provisions of the Criminal Procedure Act.

Mr Justice Williamson said that at best there had been a misjoinder in that an extra prosecutor, who has no title to prosecute in respect of a particular count, had been joined as prosecutor in that count.

He said that in his opinion misjoinder did not necessarily have the effect of rendering invalid all that had been done.

There was a valid and lawful prosecutor in respect of each count.

The judge said he failed to see how it could be said with good sense that all the actions of the lawful prosecutor were rendered null and void merely because an extra prosecutor with no title to prosecute had joined in that particular count.

"To hold otherwise would set too high a premium on technicality. I fail to see why the prosecutor who has so wrongly and in breach of Section 10 (3) joined in prosecuting with a valid prosecutor cannot merely be removed from the proceedings."

If that happened, the facts of the case changed in no way because the indictment remained exactly the same in substance. There was not the slightest prejudice to the accused.

'Right'

Mr Justice Williamson said he found it difficult to believe that, in a situation such as the present one, the legislature intended to visit non-compliance with the Section 10 (3) with the sanction of absolute invalidity, without there being any possibility of rectification of the position, even where that could be done with no prejudice to the accused.

It was a case of a misjoinder which the prosecutors were entitled to rectify by an appropriate amendment, and he considered it right to give the prosecutors the opportunity to amend the indictment. Accordingly the application was refused, Mr Justice Williamson said.

Violence: 9 more city pupils appear

Staff Reporter

NINE more Mitchells Plain high school pupils were arrested yesterday and released on bail after appearing in court on public violence charges, a lawyer said.

Urgent bail applications for nine other pupils arrested on Tuesday were brought in Wynberg Magistrate's Court on Tuesday night, and they were released on R100 bail each.

The arrests follow several incidents of stone-throwing in Mitchells Plain on Tuesday.

Pupils at Mondale High School said they suspected there were informers and agents provocateurs among a toyi-toying group on Tuesday. One of them had later pointed out stone-throwers to police.

Mitchells Plain teachers — who declined to be named — said yesterday that they also suspected informers were placed among pupils.

Lawyer Mr Taswell Papier said the 18 pupils released — 15 on bail and three into their parents' custody — were pupils at Mondale, Tafelsig, Cedars and Glendale High Schools, while one was a technikon student. All 18 appeared in Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court yesterday charged with public violence, Mr Papier said.

The hearing was postponed to September 27 and September 29.

Trojan Horse: Accused object to amendment

CMC Trials 17/8/89 (275)

Supreme Court Reporter

IN a new development in the Trojan Horse trial yesterday, the defence counsel for 13 policeman and an SADF member on trial for murder objected to the amended indictment.

This followed the dismissal by Mr Justice D M Williamson of an application that the proceedings be nullified because of non-compliance with Section 10 (3) of the Criminal Procedures Act.

Section 10 (3) reads: "Two or more persons shall not prosecute in the same charge except where two or more persons have been injured by the same offence."

In his judgment, the judge found that at best there had been a misjoinder in that an extra prosecutor, who had no title to prosecute in respect of a particular count, had been joined as prosecutor in that count.

The misjoinder did not necessarily have the effect of rendering invalid all that had been done and the prosecutors were entitled to rectify the misjoinder by an appropriate amendment.

Yesterday Mr Jeremey Gauntlett SC, for the prosecution, in bringing the application for an amendment, said Section 86 (1) of the Criminal Procedures Act allows the type of amendment sought.

Only those with a substantial and peculiar interest in the issues of the trial could be said to have locus standi. The intention was to prevent "officious bystanders" from conducting private prosecutions.

Mr Gauntlett submitted that the use of the word charge in Section 10 (3) was a reference to a charge in the proper sense and could not be construed as meaning summons, indictment, charge sheet or proceedings.

In terms of the proposed amendment it was clear that separate charges were framed in relation to the deceased; that each private prosecutor prosecuted in relation to his separate charge and did not join in the same charge; that private prosecutors were, as a matter of convenience, joined in the same charge sheet and proceedings.

Mr W Burger, SC, for the defence, said the defence opposed the application for an amendment on the same grounds in terms of Section 10 (3). It was clear there were two private prosecutors in the same charge sheet in the same indictment.

The word "charge" in Section 10 (3) meant charge sheet and the private prosecution was still in breach of that section because there were two prosecutors in the same charge sheet.

Mr Burger argued that there should be separate charge sheets and separate proceedings.

Mr Justice Williamson said he would deliver judgment tomorrow

More arrests as police move against MDM campaign

CRACKDOWN

TWO

Staff Reporters

FOUR Cape Town political activists have been arrested and the head girl of a Stellenbosch high school detained in an apparent crackdown on the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign.

Last night police arrested Mrs Dorothy Zihlangu, president of the Federation of South African Women, and Mrs Hilda Ndude, Mr Mountain Qumbela and Mr Willie Hofmeyr, all executive members of the United Democratic Front (Western Cape).

All four were taken into custody at their homes — Mr Hofmeyr in Mowbray and his colleagues in Guguletu.

Mrs Zihlangu was released on warning at 12.25am, but Mrs Ndude, who was arrested on Monday night for also defying her restriction orders, and Mr Qumbela spent the night in cells.

The three will appear in Athlone Magistrate's Court today.

Police, who visited the homes of several restricted people, were waiting to arrest Mr Hofmeyer when he arrived home about 11pm.

He will appear in Cape Town Magistrate's Court today.

29 pupils arrested

In the intensifying defiance campaign in the Western Cape at least 29 Mitchell's Plain high school pupils have been arrested and charged with public violence.

More than 15 pupils and two teachers have been detained under the emergency regulations.

The Mass Democratic Movement today called on police to handle its "defiance campaign" sensitively and vowed that detentions and arrests would not stop it from continuing the campaign.

MDM spokesman Ms Cheryl Carolus said activists were being intimidated.

"We are making it quite clear that restrictions, detentions and arrest of our people will not deter us from seeing through the defiance campaign in a disciplined manner."

The MDM, she said, was asking police to handle the matter sensitively.

Meanwhile, three men wearing balaclavas and coats have "visited" the New Crossroads home of Mr Roseberry Sonto, former leader of the Cape Youth Congress, and one of 21 Western Cape restricted people who have decided to defy their restrictions.

Last Friday shots were fired at Mr Sonto's home.

A burning barricade in Eisleben Road, Mitchell's Plain, outside Rocklands High School, was extinguished at 8.15am today by the fire brigade.

At Mondale High School in Portlands, pupils yesterday staged a peaceful placard protest demanding the release from detention of two fellow pupils, sisters Freda and Walleen Mostert

Posters in green, yellow and black paint and fixed to the school's perimeter fence in Merrydale Road, read: "Free detainees," "Free our leaders" and "Freedom is near".

Similar posters were displayed at Cedars High on the corner of Spine and Weltevreden Roads. Both schools were dismissed by 11am.

Tyre barricades burned near Westridge High and Glendale High.

In Stellenbosch the head girl of Lückhoff High School in Cloetesville, Hannelien Simmers, 18, was detained following week-long disturbances at the school.

Another pupil at the school, Lorenza Cornelius, was held briefly on Tuesday but was back at home, a lawyer for the two pupils said.

Schools in Cloetesville and Ida's Valley closed early yesterday after pupils refused to return to classes.

Miss Simmers's lawyer said it was understood that she was being held under the emergency regulations, but the police had not confirmed this.

The detentions followed a week of disturbances at schools outside Stellenbosch.

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

Crackdown on 'defiance campaign'

(Cont from page 1)

Pupils at the school voted to boycott last week following a clash with the headmaster over a "political awareness campaign" and allegations concerning staff.

The boycott was not linked to the nationwide defiance campaign, said the Rev Simon Adams, a Stellenbosch minister

Mrs Elizabeth George confirmed that her daughter Hanneleen was taken from her Ida's Valley home yesterday morning.

Last night's arrests came after police disclosed that at least 25 restricted people, who had defied their restriction orders in terms of the emergency regulations, had been arrested.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, Press secretary to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, warned that further arrests were expected and police would not hesitate to act against those who violated their restriction orders.

He said the emergency regulations would remain in force as long as it was necessary to ensure public safety and order.

Yesterday a memorandum was handed to Brigadier Mellet on behalf of the families and parents of restricted former detainees

The document, handed in at police headquarters in Pretoria, called on Mr Vlok to immediately scrap restrictions and detention without trial.

Brigadier Mellet said: "Any steps taken in terms of the emergency regulations are solely to ensure the safety of the public and the maintenance of law and order.

"This has enabled the government to reverse the situation of violence and bloodshed, which has plagued especially black South Africans, to one of where law-abiding citizens can live in relative peace without the constant fear of losing their lives or belongings.

"In an effort to re-unite detained persons with their families, Mr Vlok has ordered the release of the bulk of those held. This is an on-going process.

"However, to ensure that the public safety, law and order and the ending of the state of emergency would not be jeopardised, certain restrictions were imposed on some of those released."

He claimed that a concerted campaign had been launched to openly defy restriction orders

"The minister is not unsympathetic towards restricted persons facing problems in terms of the emergency regulations. Appeals in this regard are constantly reviewed by him and, in some cases, restrictions were either lifted or amended."

This week the Restrictees' Support Committee invited Mr Vlok to meet the 21 activists, but Brigadier Mellet announced yesterday that Mr Vlok had declined the invitation.

He said the invitation had been extended through the media and Mr Vlok had not received "an official invitation".

(Report by D Cruywagen, C Sawyer and M Doman, all of 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

SCHOOLS SIEGE

TENSION. Anxious parents crowd outside Mondale High School in Mitchells Plain during a police raid to arrest pupils for public violence

Boy, 12, 'savagely beaten'

A 12-YEAR-OLD pupil was allegedly dragged from a taxi in Langa and savagely beaten by sjambok-wielding men after a student meeting at Langa Comprehensive School

Several other youngsters were also injured, including a four-year-old boy who was allegedly trampled when pupils were pursued into a private home

An affidavit by the pupil, Bonga Gula, was among others submitted to the Minister of Law and Order by the MP for Claremont, Mr Jan van Eck, on incidents in the Western Cape last week

A spokesperson for the Minister's office, Brigadier Leon Mellet, refused to comment He said receipt of the affidavits had been acknowledged in a letter to Van Eck

Bonga said in the affidavit he and fellow pupils at Langa Comprehensive

TO PAGE FIVE

Langa Comprehensive pupil, Bonga Gula, 12, who was allegedly beaten with a sjambok

'Like 21 Jump Street' in Mitchells Plain

By CHIARA CARTER

AS BARRICADES burnt in several Cape Town suburbs for the third consecutive week, high schools in Mitchells Plain were reported to be in a state of virtual siege after police allegedly entered the premises of several schools to search for students.

The raids on the schools were in connection with public violence allegations and a large number of pupils later appeared in court.

Mitchells Plain advice office worker, Mrs Hester Oosterwyk, said that police had entered the grounds of Glendale, Spine Road, Mondale and Cedars high schools.

She said that plainclothes police had mingled with pupils at several secondary schools in the area.

"Its like 21 Jump Street," she said, referring to a television programme in which police infiltrate schools by passing themselves off as students

The Western Cape Education Front (WCEF) this week accused the police of "conducting a war against schools and teachers".

The police unrest report issued on Wednesday morning said that there were several incidents of stonethrowing in Mitchells Plain and that police had used tearsmoke and rubber bullets on occasions to disperse people the previous day

Full reports — Pages 4 and 5

Three youths were arrested at a burning barricade and a man and 11 youths were arrested after a stonethrowing incident in the area, the report said

A truck was damaged when it was stoned by a group of youths in Bonteheuwel

WCEF spokesperson Mr Graeme Bloch said a delegation of leading educationists planned to go to the Regional Commissioner of Police to ask him to release detainees and restrain the police.

By Wednesday this week, about 30 pupils had appeared in court on charges of public violence and at least 12 more were being held in emergency detention

Meanwhile, supporters of the Mass Democratic Movement are gearing up for the next stage of the MDM's defiance campaign

A spokesperson for the MDM said that it intended challenging beach apartheid in Cape Town by bussing hundreds of its supporters to a picnic on the whites-only beach at the Strand on Saturday afternoon

On Sunday, the sixth anniversary of the founding of the United Democratic Front, organisations intend to "unban themselves"

On the labour front, unions are gearing up for action against the controversial Labour Relations Amendment Act (LRAA)

In Cape Town, thousands of workers are expected to attend a mass rally at the University of the Western Cape stadium at 6pm next Tuesday

(Report by C Carter, of 95 Sir Lowry Rd, Woodstock)

INSIDE: UK bid to stop cricket rebels * Careers * Dube's 'Lucky' break * Rape in marriage

P.T.O,

Beaten, claims boy

FROM PAGE ONE

had been refused permission by their principal, Mr JJ Schutte, to commemorate National Women's Day on August 10. They had been ordered by Schutte to proceed with classes as normal.

On August 10 the pupils were holding a meeting when they saw a helicopter hovering above the school and sjambok-wielding men jumping from vans.

He said he ran towards a nearby taxi rank and climbed into a taxi, but was dragged from it by two men who sjambokked him.

Bonga and several other pupils then ran to a nearby house to seek refuge. The woman living there let them in and locked the door behind them.

"Not long after, we heard a banging on the front door and eventually the door was kicked open and three men who came into the room," said Bonga.

He said he was hit on the chest, back and head, and saw the other children being beaten, as well.

With blood pouring from his head, he made his escape, and was later taken to Langa Day Hospital.

Miss Vuyisswa Gcilitshane, 29, who had sheltered the children, said her sister, Nomvvuselelo, had also been beaten and her four-year-old son trampled and thrown him into the mud.

This report has been censored to comply with the emergency regulations.

Principal must go, say parents

By ANDILE XAYIYA

SCHUTTE must pack his things and go!

This is one of the demands which the Langa Comprehensive School Parents Teachers Students Association (PTSA) is to take to the Department of Education and Training (DET) in the next week

The resolution was taken at an angry parents meeting in an attempt to defuse the tension which has gripped the school after several pupils were allegedly assaulted by sjambok-wielding men last Wednesday

The school's principal, Mr JJ Schutte, whom parents claim called the police, was not present at the meeting

Trouble flared at the school after Schutte refused permission for the pupils to hold an awareness programme on August 10 to commemorate National Women's Day

Mzukisi Jack, a member of the school's Student Council, said Schutte ordered the pupils to disperse after insisting that they treat the day as a normal school day

"We were beaten with sjamboks," said Jack "There was absolute chaos Pupils were scattering everywhere, and some injured themselves by jumping over the barbed-wire fence "

Black teachers at the school told how Schutte locked them into the staff-room in a bid to stop them mediating with the students.

The teachers managed to free themselves and tried to intervene

White teachers at the school allegedly took batons from their cars and assisted in charging the pupils, said black teachers.

A large contingent of police vans and hippos patrolled the school after the incident

A spokesperson for the Defend Detu Committee condemned Schutte's actions and said "white verkrampte principals" were placed at black schools for "ulterior" purposes

A spokesperson for Detu said the role of such principals was not as "educators of our children" but as "oppressors and maintainers of Vlok's Law and Order".

Beaten, claims boy

FROM PAGE ONE

had been refused permission by their principal, Mr JJ Schutte, to commemorate National Women's Day on August 10 They had been ordered by Schutte to proceed with classes as normal

On August 10 the pupils were holding a meeting when they saw a helicopter hovering above the school and sjambok-wielding men jumping from vans

He said he ran towards a nearby taxi rank and climbed into a taxi, but was dragged from it by two men who sjambokked him

Bonga and several other pupils then ran to a nearby house to seek refuge. The woman living there let them in and locked the door behind them

"Not long after, we heard a banging on the front door and eventually the door was kicked open and three men who came into the room," said Bonga

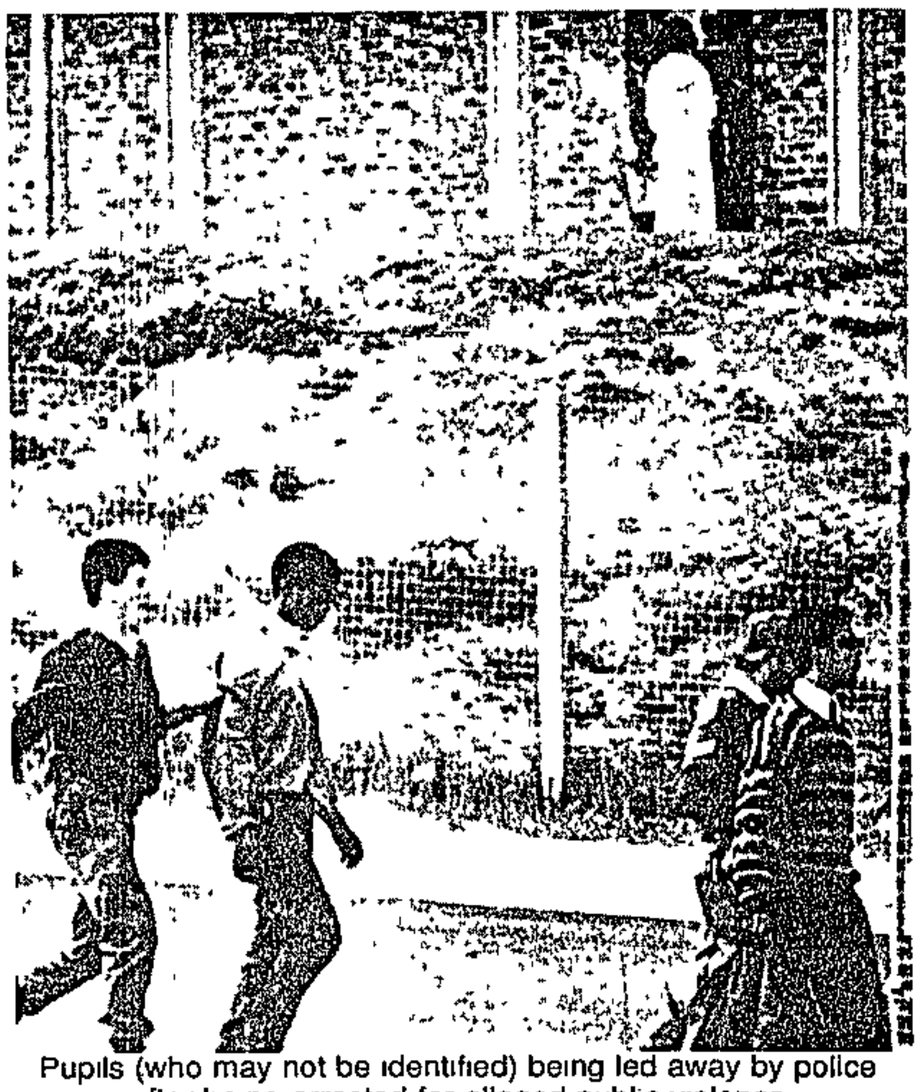
He said he was hit on the chest, back and head, and saw the other children being beaten, as well.

With blood pouring from his head, he made his escape, and was later taken to Langa Day Hospital

Miss Vuyisswa Gcilishane 29 who had sheltered the children, said her sister, Nomvvuselelo, had also been beaten and her four-year-old son trampled and thrown him into the mud

This report has been censored to comply with the emergency regulations

Schools flare up



Pupils (who may not be identified) being led away by police after being arrested for alleged public violence

MORE than 50 people have been detained or charged in a huge security clampdown to quell the growing schools unrest in the Western Cape and Boland.

By Wednesday this week, close to 30 pupils had already appeared in court in connection with charges of public violence and at least a dozen more were detained.

This pushes to 23 the number of people detained in the Western Cape under the state of emergency since the flare-up of unrest at schools more than a month ago.

Most of the detained or charged pupils are from Mitchells Plain. However, detentions have also been reported from areas in the Boland as far afield as Touws River.

On Sunday three pupils, Borris Nel, Isak Ockers and Jan Swarts, were detained at the De Kruinen Senior Secondary School in Touws River.

Former principal

On the same day, two students, Emile Koopman from Esselen Park Senior Secondary School and Neville Padaychie of Songe Training College, were held in Worcester.

The former principal of Simon Hebe High School in Paarl, Mr Timothy Ndzuzo, and another teacher, Mr Julius Allah, were detained in an early morning police swoop on Monday.

On Tuesday four pupils, Mzukisi Mdidimba, Tony Jacobs, Warren Carolus and Patrick Diedrich, were detained in Paarl

The following people are also being held in the Western Cape under the state of emergency Jaques Baartman, sisters Waleen, 16, and Freda Mostert, 19, Siraaj Ibraheim, 18, Neil Mentoor, 17, Ronald Jacobs, 18, Estelle Leonard, 19, Gloria Veale, 19, Errol April, 21, Eugene Paramoer, 17, Denver Christians, 18, and Basil Mtungana, 17.

Strife hits schools, varsities

CLASSES were disrupted and students stayed away from schools and universities in several major centres around the country this week

In Durban, thousands of pupils stayed away from schools in the black townships to protest against the detention of political leaders

The "charge or release" campaign is being supported by pupils at 49 schools in Kwa-Mashu and 13 in Ntuzuma

According to the police unrest report, a youth was wounded and three people arrested when police fired at a group of people in Inanda near Durban

The report said a group of youths was dispersed after a headmaster of a school in Umlazi fired a shot at a crowd attacking the school

In the Ciskei, *Veritas News Agency* reports students from Fort Hare university were prevented from marching into Alice on Tuesday

The students held a placard demonstration on the campus in support of the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign.

About 7 000 students at the University of the North (Turfloop) are boycotting lectures this week in protest against police raids on the campus

A police spokesperson confirmed that two students were arrested on the campus on August 10, but denied that security police were involved in daily raids on the campus

Police have confirmed that a group of black students was dispersed by police using quirts in Vosloorus on the East Rand after three buses were stoned.

Mono Badela reports that tension is high at several Soweto schools, particularly those in Diepkloof where there have been several class disruptions

Immaculata High, a Roman Catholic School in Diepkloof, was closed two weeks ago when pupils went on the rampage after being terrorised by gangsters

South African Council of Churches (SACC) general secretary, the Rev Frank Chikane, blamed state repression for the escalation of violence and crime in Soweto high schools.

Chikane this week consulted teachers, parents and community leaders of Soweto in an effort to resolve the crisis He plans to call a conference in Soweto aimed at ending the violence.

He said the problem lay in the breakdown of community structures as a result of state repression.

Chikane appealed to youths to exercise restraint and discipline

Bodies for anti-poll summit

THE Western Cape's various education sectors will meet next week for an historic summit to work out a set of demands and a programme of action in the run-up to the September 6 poll

The summit will involve SRC's at secondary schools, teachers' organisations, structures at tertiary institutions and church organisations involved in education

Decisions and resolutions adopted at the summit could possibly lead to an intensification of the defiance campaign.

The summit will kick off with a joint sitting of all the sectors to be addressed by speakers from Cosatu (Congress of South African Trade Unions) and the Mass Democratic Movement

The different sectors will then meet separately to process their own political and education demands

An organiser of the summit said the meeting would be the first of its kind in the Western Cape

He said delegates might decide to relaunch the "Education Charter" originally initiated by the now-banned Congress of South African Students (Cosas)

"Organisers are going from school to school to obtain mandates from pupils while teacher organisations are doing likewise to obtain mandates from their membership

"It will also serve to promote the difficult unity process among democratic teacher organisations involved in the summit and the process leading up to it," the organiser said.

The summit will be held at the University of the Western Cape.

(Report by M Williams, Of 95 Sir Lowry Rd, Woodstock.)

CHEF

Table of Hote Required for Hermanus Country Hotel
* Experience, *contactable references essential
* Accommodation & Food provided

Applicants must be of sober habits & unattached

Phone Garth for further information (02831) 21430
Or write enclosing references to
P O Box 3 Hermanus

NICRO

South African National Institute for Crime Prevention & Rehabilitation of Offenders

ANNUAL GENERAL MEETING

The AGM of NICRO Cape Town Branch will be held at the HOLY CROSS CONVENT HALL Kaizengracht St, Zonnebloem on WEDNESDAY 30 AUGUST 1989 at 5.30pm

Topic: CRIMES OF POWER IN THE FAMILY

Guest Speakers: ANNALIE TAUTE
ROSIE SHAPIRO

CENTRE FOR INTERGROUP STUDIES

Personal Secretary Assistant to the Director

The Centre for Intergroup Studies is an autonomous body, committed to the facilitation of communication between conflicting groups as a means of reaching a just peace in South Africa We are situated on the upper campus of the University of Cape Town, but do not form part of the University

Applications are invited for the above position, for appointment as soon as possible

The successful applicant should be fluent in English and Afrikaans, and shelskrif/shorthand skills would be a recommendation MS Word experience is essential, as well as the ability to work under pressure in a systematic, organised manner Applicants should be able to relate comfortably with people of all political persuasions as well as company executives and government officials.

Salary is negotiable according to qualifications and experience

Applicants should submit a full curriculum vitae and the names, addresses and telephone numbers of two referees to Ms T J Clegg Centre for Intergroup Studies, c/o University of Cape Town, Rondebosch 7700, by 31 August 1989

Applicants are considered irrespective of gender, race or creed

C66120

Women cops stop Tutu march

CAPE TIMES 18/8/87 pg 275

By MARIUS BOSCH

ABOUT 150 marchers led by Archbishop Desmond Tutu in a protest against the emergency regulations were yesterday surprised to be stopped in the city centre by a squad of policewomen.

Archbishop Tutu later said it was "a small feather in their cap" that the police had used women.

The march followed a service in St George's Cathedral, held in solidarity with the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign.

The procession was led by Archbishop Tutu, Professor Charles Villa-Vicencio of UCT and the dean of the cathedral, the Rev Colin Jones.

At the intersection of Wale and Loop streets they were stopped by a large multiracial group of policewomen under a woman lieutenant

The group refused to disperse and the leaders knelt down on the pavement amid singing by the others.

Archbishop Tutu eventually agreed to lead the group back to the cathedral on the condition that no one was arrested.

In the cathedral, Archbishop Tutu described the march as a "victory for non-violence".

MARCH STOPPED . . . A smiling woman police officer led a squad of policewomen in stopping a march in the city yesterday. Taking part in the march were Archbishop Desmond Tutu and, in the background, Dean Colin Jones. Picture ERIC MILLER

Protest march a victory, says Tutu

18/8/87

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

ARCHBISHOP Desmond Tutu hailed a peaceful protest march in Cape Town as a victory for non-violence after he led a group of 135 people in a march from St George's Cathedral to protest against the arrest of activists who defied their restriction orders.

The group was stopped by policewomen who made no arrests and led the procession, joking and smiling with the leaders, back to the cathedral yesterday.

The group had left the cathedral after a service at 1.25pm on a march around several city blocks.

The Rev Syd Luckett, head of the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility, said they had planned to march up Wale Street, past the security police headquarters in Loop Street, down Longmarket Street and back to the cathedral via Adderley Street.

The group, moving in groups of three and with Archbishop Tutu, Dean Colin Jones and Professor Charles Villa-Vicencio of the University of Cape Town in front, were intercepted by policewomen led by a Lieutenant Basson in front of the Provincial Administration building in Wale Street.

They declined to disperse and police declined to arrest them.

Eventually women constables led the leaders away, but the group followed them down Wale Street towards the cathedral.

The journey ended in front of the building. At the steps of the cathedral a policewoman turned to Archbishop Tutu and said. "Now you're free to go."

Afterwards the archbishop said: "We've notched up a victory for non-violence.

38 M'plain 'defiance' arrests

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

AT LEAST 38 Mitchell's Plain high school pupils have now been arrested on charges of public violence in the continuing "defiance campaign" on the Cape Flats

And in other unrest-related incidents in the Cape area, police have confirmed two adults and seven youths have been arrested, and one policeman injured

Twenty-nine of the pupils have appeared in court and late last night nine more were brought to court when two urgent bail applications were submitted by their lawyer

They are due to appear again in the Mitchell's Plain Magistrate's Court today.

Lawyer Mr Taswald Papier, of C E McDonald and Associates, said today the nine pupils had been arrested at 12.45pm yesterday

"We tried to locate them and eventually discovered late in the afternoon that they were being held at Mitchell's Plain police station. We met the investigating officer at 6pm last night and decided to apply for an urgent bail application when it appeared that police wanted to keep them in jail overnight," he said.

CUSTODY OF PARENTS

Six Beacon Hill High School pupils appeared in court at 8pm

They were Marius Isaacs, 18, Nasief Safodien, 19, and four youths aged between 16 and 17.

Isaacs and Safodien were released on bail of R100 each and the youths are in the custody of their parents.

Three other high school pupils, two from Tafelsig High School and one from Aloe High School, also appeared last night

Two of them are minors and were released into the care of their parents and David Samuels, a Standard 9 pupil at Tafelsig, was released on R100 bail.

They will appear in court again today.

● Five restricted people have appeared in Athlone Magistrate's Court following their arrests under emergency regulations.

Mr Ebrahim Rassool of Surrey Estate, Mr William Thomas of Athlone, Mr Mountain Qumbela of Guguletu and Miss Hilda Ndude, also of Guguletu, were granted bail of R250 each yesterday.

Bail conditions include a curfew set by the court and that they refrain from interfering with State witnesses.

The fifth accused, Mrs Dorothy Zihlangu, 69, of Guguletu was released on condition that she remain indoors between 7pm and 6am every day.

They are being charged with contravening the emergency regulations unless the Attorney-General decides on a alternative charge, and were

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

Arrests in Cape area

(Cont from page 1)

warned to appear on September 22

Archbishop Tutu put in an appearance during proceedings.

● Police have confirmed two adults and seven youths have been arrested and a policeman injured in unrest-related incidents in the Cape Town area.

A woman and six youths were arrested in Mitchell's Plain where there were several incidents of stone-throwing, road barricades and illegal gatherings

In Bishop Lavis police arrested a man and a youth after they had allegedly erected a burning road barricade.

In another incident in the area, a policeman was slightly injured in a stoning incident Police used tearsmoke to disperse the mob

A delivery vehicle was damaged when it was stoned in Bonteheuwel No injuries were reported

In other incidents around the country, a black man was slightly injured when a group of black youths stoned a shop at Ackerville in Witbank

At Inanda, Durban, one group of blacks fired a number of shots at another group Two youths and a woman were killed and three others were wounded Another youth was burned to death

At Scotsville, Kraaifontein, a police vehicle was damaged in a stoning incident.

At Galeshewe, Kimberley, a black man was arrested after an incident in which stones were thrown at a private vehicle One round of tearsmoke was used to disperse the mob.

At Saaiplaas, Virginia, police arrested 90 blacks who had formed an illegal gathering.

Eveready in pay dispute

Workers attacked outside factory

PORT ELIZABETH — Violence broke out between Eveready workers outside the plant before dawn yesterday when people reporting for work were attacked with stones, sticks and bottles by militants involved in a pay dispute.

Outnumbered, the workers had to run the gauntlet of the violence to reach the factory gates.

Car windscreens were smashed and some workers, including at least one woman, were left lying in the road.

Pay dispute

Two ambulances carried victims to the Livingstone Hospital.

The violence erupted on the day workers were told they had to report for work before 4 pm or face dismissal following weeks of industrial unrest over a pay dispute.

It started just after 5 am when people reporting for work approached the plant on foot and in cars.

As they crossed the Eveready bridge over the N2, they were attacked by men wielding sticks, stones and bottles.

In a statement through lawyers, the company said "Certain employees have been severely assaulted and the property of employees and members of the public has been damaged."

Mr Barry Easton, the company's industrial relations manager, said: "The workers were hit with sticks and the cars were hit with stones. I would say 10 cars were damaged.

"At that stage I would say about 300 people were outside the plant, but only a small number of these — perhaps between 20 and 30 — were involved in the attack. It is difficult to estimate.

"I saw seven people in the back of an ambulance and I reckon three of them were seriously injured. They had been hit with sticks and fists.

"There were definitely some women among the attacked. One woman was lying in the roadway on the bridge.

"Four women and three men were in the ambulance I looked into.

"The violence went on for about 45 minutes and it was not at all pleasant. Bottles were thrown and the road is now strewn with glass.

"Police later escorted employees into the plant and I believe two arrests were made but I have no confirmation of that.

"It is the first violence we have had of any significance at all.

"Our first aid unit in the plant was kept busy patching people up afterwards."

Asked for comment, police in Pretoria said they were still awaiting a report from police in Port Elizabeth. — Sapa.

(275)

Police thwart beach protest

■ From Page 1

On the eve of today's planned protest, the MDM appealed to the State not to interfere with plans for the picnic.

MDM spokesman Miss Cheryl Carolus, commenting on the cordoning of the beaches, said: "Does it mean that dogs are more welcome than blacks on whites-only beaches? We are going ahead with our plans for a fun-filled family picnic at the Strand beach

"We announced our plans almost two weeks ago. Neither Mr De Klerk nor Mr Vlok has ever mentioned an SAP dog show in any of the rather extensive commentaries on our campaign.

"We hope they remember their desire for the defiance campaign to be conducted in an orderly manner and that they will cancel their dog show in this interest."

Mr Jan van Eck, Democratic Party candidate for Claremonts said· "The government action taken to prevent people from protesting at beach apartheid in the Strand is bizarre and totally unacceptable.

"The MDM must be congratulated for exposing the National Party's so-called "new leader, new action, new future" promises for what they are. That is the continued provocative enforcement of pure and unadulterated racism.

"Boksburg-by-the-Sea

"If the government and the municipality of the Strand insist on turning the Strand into a 'Boksburg-by-the-Sea' then they must not be surprised if shoppers start treating the Strand the same way they treat Boksburg."

The Commissioner of Police, General H G "Hennie" de Witt, warned from Pretoria that police were "fully aware" of proposed plans to "disrupt public order at the weekend by so-called resistance actions".

"The instigators of this are busy with an extremely dangerous game and the police will not hesitate to act in terms of the emergency regulations should the safety of the public or the maintenance of public law and order require it — or if such activities delayed the emergency situation."

Commodore Vic Holderness, Democratic Party candidate for False Bay, said: "I subscribe fully to the DP stand on this matter. Peaceful protest is part of the democratic process and should remain that way. The situation today should be defused as peacefully as possible by letting people stage the protest without interference."

"Creative alternative"

● Archbishop Desmond Tutu's "creative alternative" to a people's rally banned by police is a Service of Witness to be held at St George's Cathedral tomorrow afternoon.

Tomorrow's service replaces a rally due to have been held at the University of the Western Cape, but which has been prohibited from being held anywhere in the Peninsula in terms of the emergency regulations.

(Report by V Horler, D Kneen, T Seale, S Wrottesley, A Weiss, D Yutar, J Maker, J Swartz and D Cruywagen of 122 St George's Street, Cape Town.)

Court refuses 'Trojan' change

CAR Trust 19/8/89 275

Supreme Court Reporter

AN application to have the indictment against 12 policemen and a member of the SADF amended, was yesterday refused in the Supreme Court.

The accused are on trial for murder in the first private prosecution for murder in South African legal history.

In the proposed amendment, the private prosecutors separated themselves so that Mrs Georgina Williams was prosecuting only on the first charge of murder and Mr Martin Magmoed on the second charge of murder. Both charges have an alternative charge of culpable homicide. The two prosecutors would then have joined together in one indictment, containing two counts of murder.

The defence counsel objected to the proposed amendment on the grounds that it was still in breach of Section 10 (3) of the Criminal Procedures Act which provides that two or more persons shall not prosecute in the same charge except where two or more persons have been injured in the same offence.

In his judgment handed down yesterday, Mr Justice D M Williamson said it was clear from the papers that the same evidence would be led in respect of each count of murder, the only difference being the identity of the deceased.

In the present case the two main counts of murder were similar offences in nature but were not the same offences because they referred to two different deceased.

The alternative charge of culpable homicide to each murder charge was in all probability a case of the same offence. He did not think that that consideration could assist the prosecutors.

"It would be totally artificial to allow a joinder of prosecutors because the alternative is really the same offence, when the two more serious main charges are not the same offence, but similar offences," he said.

Mr Justice Williamson said the joining of different prosecutors in one indictment could, of itself, raise all sorts of difficulties and he could understand a desire to keep the situation as simple as possible by only allowing a joinder for the identical offence.

However, in the light of an Appellate Division decision these two counts of murder were not the same offence but similar offences, the judge said.

"In my judgment therefore the two prosecutors are not entitled to join in the same indictment so that each can individually prosecute ...

"Such a procedure, convenient though it may be on the facts of this case, is prohibited in express terms by Section 10 (3). Since this is what the proposed amendment seeks to do, it is unsound in law. I accordingly refuse to allow the amendment."

CM Times 19/4/89 (275)

UDF man held, city rally banned

PRETORIA. — In an apparent major crackdown on the MDM anti-apartheid campaign, police yesterday detained one of South Africa's most prominent political activists, Mr Mohammed Valli Moosa, acting general secretary of the UDF. He was arrested during a raid on his Johannesburg office.

● **In a statement yesterday the Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, said the police were "fully aware" of proposed plans by some people and organisations to disrupt public order this weekend by "so-called resistance actions".**

"Recent events point conclusively to the fact that certain people and organisations want to create a situation forcing the police to use violence to maintain public order."

He said incidents of violence were again breaking out in various parts of the country, especially the Western Cape where large-scale disruption, intimidation and damage to property were occurring.

● **A Western Province Council of Churches rally to "unban banned organisations", scheduled to have been held at the University of the Western Cape tomorrow, has been banned by police.**

The Anglican Archbishop of Cape Town, the Most Rev Desmond Tutu, has condemned the banning and announced a church service to be held in its place at St George's Cathedral on Sunday at 3pm. — Sapa, Staff Reporter and UPI

Police seal off apartheid beach

By YVETTE VAN BREDA and PATRICK COLLINGS

IN a huge security forces operation, the whites-only Strand beach was cordoned off last night, the shore was patrolled by soldiers and signs were erected saying "Danger, SAP Dogs Training".

The moves came on the eve of today's planned mass beach protest, expected to be attended by thousands of people and led by Archbishop Desmond Tutu

The security force action followed less than 24 hours after a mini-limpet mine exploded in a toilet on the beach.

The Strand is an Afrikaner retirement haven

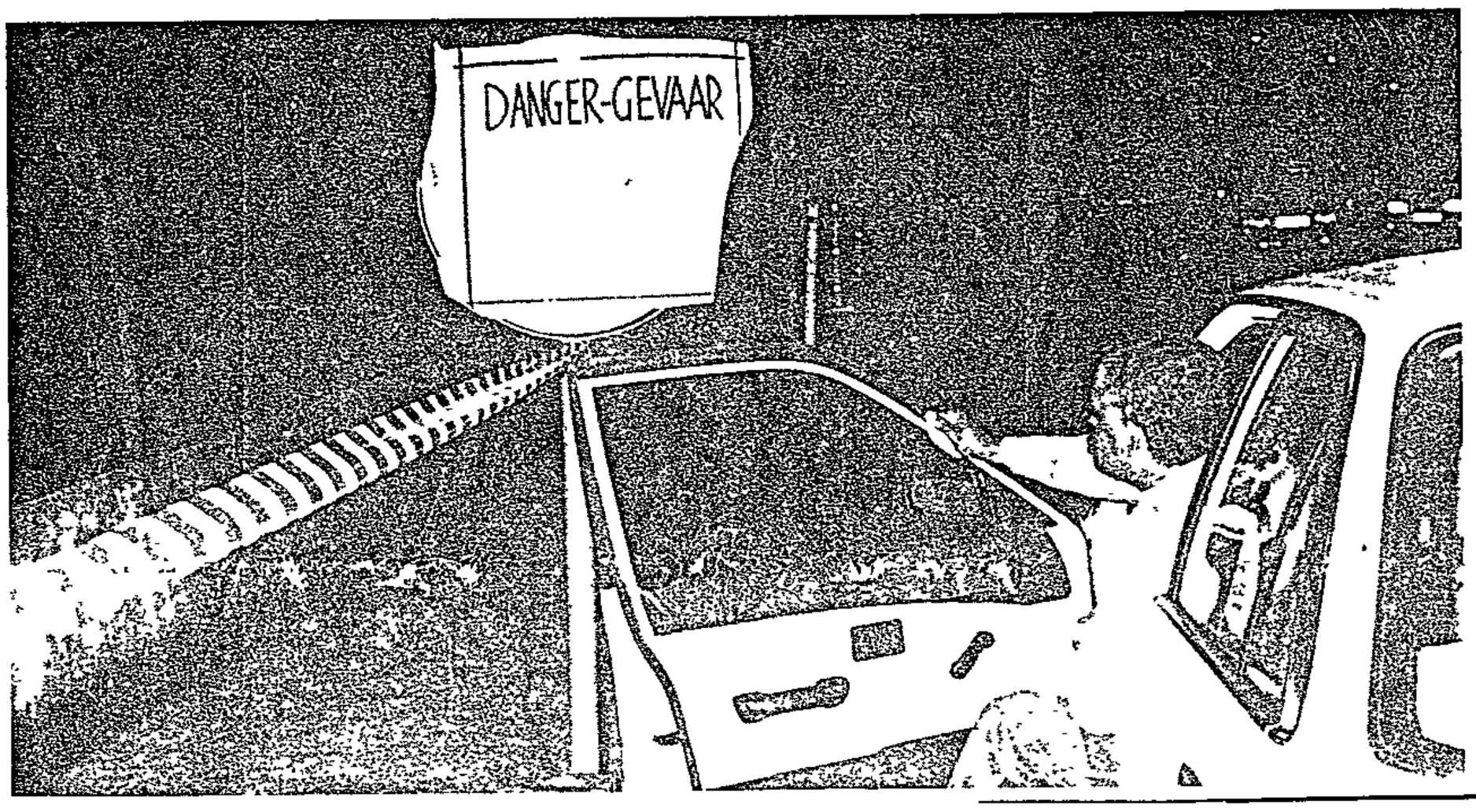
Last night pairs of soldiers armed with rifles were stationed every 100 metres for a distance of about four kilometres along the shoreline Ribbon tape was strung along the entire length of the beach.

The cordon stretches along the shore from the beginning of Strand beach at the SAEC1 acto y in the north to the start of the non-white beach in the south

Police vehicles patrolled the beach road behind the ribbon

Police warned yesterday that they were "ready to enforce applicable legislation"

Mass Democratic Movement spokeswoman Ms Cheryl Carolus last night dismissed the cordon as "ridiculous" and vowed to go ahead with the pro-



UDF man held, city rally banned

PRETORIA — In an apparent major crackdown on the MDM anti-apartheid campaign, police yesterday detained one of South Africa's most prominent political activists, Mr Mohammed Valli Moosa, acting general secretary of the UDF He was arrested during a raid on his Johannesburg office.

● In a statement yesterday the Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, said the police were "fully aware" of proposed plans by some people and organisations to disrupt public order this weekend by "so-called resistance actions".

"Recent events point conclusively to the fact that certain people and organisations want to create a situation forcing the police to use violence to maintain public order."

He said incidents of violence were again breaking out in various parts of the country, especially the Western Cape where large-scale disruption, intimidation and damage to property were occurring

● A Western Province Council of Churches rally to "unban banned organisations", scheduled to have been held at the University of the Western Cape tomorrow, has been banned by police

The Anglican Archbishop of Cape Town, the Most Rev Desmond Tutu, has condemned the banning and announced a church service to be held in its place at St George's Cathedral on Sunday at 3pm. — Sapa, Staff Reporter and UPI

south

Police vehicles patrolled the beach road behind the ribbon.

Police warned yesterday that they were "ready to enforce applicable legislation".

Mass Democratic Movement spokeswoman Ms Cheryl Carolus last night dismissed the cordon as "ridiculous" and vowed to go ahead with the protest.

"We are at a loss for words. Does this mean that dogs are more welcome than blacks on whites-only beaches?"

Democratic Party candidate for False Bay Commodore Vic Holderness called the measures "a complete over-reaction which will raise emotions and tempers when everyone should be calm and logical".

Police said that a suspected mini-limpet mine went off about 1am yesterday. A toilet bowl was destroyed.

A spokesman for the Beach Committee, Mr Stanley Brickwa, said 64 buses were due to pick up people around the Peninsula at noon.

RIGHT TO SWIM: Mr Jack Dampies, a Strand municipality worker: "We have a right to swim where we were born."

At a press conference yesterday, a spokesman for the MDM, which is organising the protest, called for people "to pack your picnic baskets, bring your whole family, but make sure you get to the Strand on Saturday".

At the conference, Mr Jack Dampies, a Strand municipality worker, said he had been with the municipality for 50 years and "we have a right to swim where we were born". "They chased us from the beaches when apartheid started and the people of the Strand and Somerset West have had enough," he said

Several beach-front cafe owners in the Strand felt that beaches should be open "as long as people behaved and did not disturb the peace".

A number of Strand residents interviewed said they favoured beach segregation.

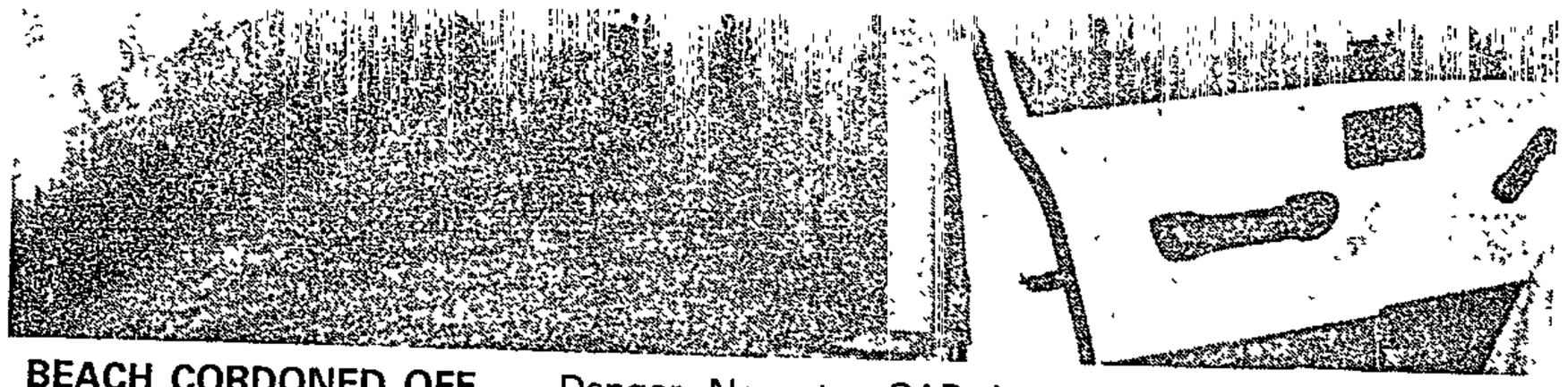
The town clerk of Strand, Mr L J L Groenewald, yesterday refused to comment.

The NP MP for False Bay, Mr Adriaan Jordaan, said last night "If the protesters look for trouble, my people must be protected and in that sense, I am glad the security forces are there"

● A Cape Times news team was prohibited from taking pictures of personnel involved in the operation last night.

When their cars stopped at one end of the beach a resident made a note of the number plate and minutes later a police van arrived.

The Cape Times car was then followed and the photographer was ordered to stop taking pictures



BEACH CORDONED OFF . . . Danger. No entry. SAP dog training, says the sign at Strand beach. Last night the beach was sealed off by police in an attempt to pre-empt a mass protest against beach segregation today.

Picture OBED ZILWA

Tutu's son gets 18-month jail term

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — Trevor Tutu, son of Archbishop Desmond Tutu, was yesterday sentenced to an effective 18 months' imprisonment for making a bomb threat at Jan Smuts Airport

Tutu was convicted in the Regional Court on charges of making a bomb threat, malicious damage to a traffic officer's cap, crimen injuria and obstructing police in the execution of their duty.

Tutu, 33, was sentenced to three years' imprisonment — 18 months suspended for five years — for the bomb threat and fined R300 or 100 days on each of three counts of crimen injuria.

He was also fined R100 (or 50 days) on a count of obstructing police and R100 (or 50 days) on a charge of malicious damage to a traffic officer's cap

Tutu had pleaded not guilty to all charges He said he intended to appeal.

Police guard King's Park

Cape Times 19/5/89

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Special constables armed with shotguns last night stood guard outside King's Park — the venue for the opening match of the world rugby tour today

While security was stepped up for the match, players enjoyed the weather and Durban hospitality.

Three members of the touring team — Australia's Ian Williams, 25, Ireland's Stephen Smith, 30, and French centre Denis Charvet, 27 — said the weather and the beautiful local women were wonderful

Williams, a bachelor, said "Durban is so similar to Brisbane, Australia . They both have wonderful women and weather"

Charvet said he had come to South Africa out of passion for the sport.

● Meanwhile, a pamphlet allegedly compiled by the "Organisation For African Refugees" was handed to the touring players yesterday, saying that players could return home "a hero and not a renegade" if they supported the "Year of the African Refugee in 1990"

Last chance for Bok hopefuls

DURBAN. — The touring International XV are not the only ones facing a searching test today.

For the South African players, the selection of the Springbok team tonight will add an extra edge to Currie Cup games today. Players such as WP's Tiaan Strauss and Gert Smal will be hoping to turn in impressive performances today against Transvaal to put them firmly in contention for the Bok side

The tourists need a good win, as a loss in their opening game will put a question mark over their ability to tackle the Springboks

Full report — Page 12

Falling tile KO's girl in classroom

Staff Reporter

A TILE crashed through the ceiling of a Camps Bay High School classroom yesterday, hitting a pupil on the head and leaving her dazed in the arms of friends.

Nicolette Woodward, 14, in Std 7, now has a "big headache, a bump" and is getting over a mild concussion at home in Hout Bay.

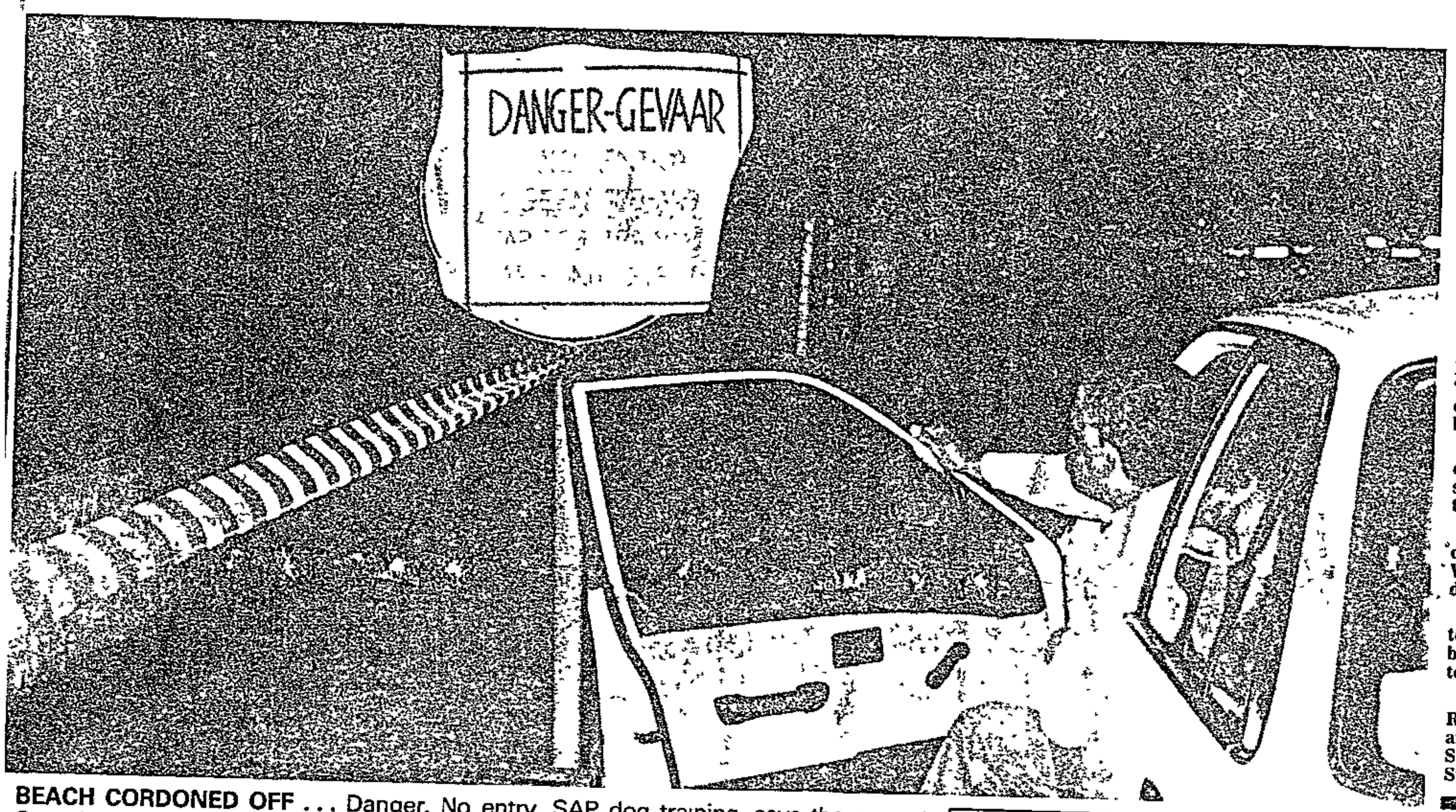
She said that shortly into an Afrikaans lesson yesterday morning, she had heard "some loud noises in the roof".

"I looked up and saw a piece of cement coming down towards me — then I don't remember much at all, just some friends holding me."

Workers had been fixing "ordinary slate tiles" to the roof at the time, a school spokesman said, but he did not know who was responsible. "I can't say until inquiries have been made. There are several contractors."

Nicolette was taken to Somerset Hospital, X-rayed and discharged, according to a hospital official.

CM Times 19/4/89 (27)



BEACH CORDONED OFF . . . Danger. No entry. SAP dog training, says the sign at Strand beach. Last night the beach was sealed off by police in an attempt to pre-empt a mass protest against beach segregation today.

Picture OBED ZILWA

crack of dawn

UDF man held, city rally banned

PRETORIA. — In an apparent major crackdown on the MDM anti-apartheid campaign, police yesterday detained one of South Africa's most prominent political activists, Mr Mohammed Valli Moosa, acting general secretary of the UDF. He was arrested during a raid on his Johannesburg office.

● In a statement yesterday the Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, said the police were "fully aware" of proposed plans by some people and organisations to disrupt public order this weekend by "so-called resistance actions".

"Recent events point conclusively to the fact that certain people and organisations want to create a situation forcing the police to use violence to maintain public order."

He said incidents of violence were again breaking out in various parts of the country, especially the Western Cape where large-scale disruption, intimidation and damage to property were occurring.

● A Western Province Council of Churches rally to "unban banned organisations", scheduled to have been held at the University of the Western Cape tomorrow, has been banned by police.

The Anglican Archbishop of Cape Town, the Most Rev Desmond Tutu, has condemned the banning and announced a church service to be held in its place at St George's Cathedral on Sunday at 3pm. — Sapa, Staff Reporter and UPI

NEWS

Private prosecution poser

'Trojan Horse' case trips on legal argument

By DON HOLLIDAY
Weekend Argus Reporter

AN application for a further amendment to the indictment in the "Trojan Horse" murder trial of 13 security force members is expected to be argued when the trial reopens in the Supreme Court on Tuesday

Yesterday Mr Justice D M Williamson ruled that the indictment was invalid because it did not comply with Section 10(3) of the Criminal Procedure Act

The section states that in a private prosecution two or more peoples may not prosecute on the same charge unless two or more people have been injured by the same offence

Mr Justice Williamson said it was the same sort of situation as would arise in the case of a private prosecution following one bomb blast which killed 50 people

It would be highly inconvenient to hold 50 separate prosecutions on virtually the same set of facts However, questions of convenience were not relevant when it came to giving heed to the terms of a statute

The private prosecution was brought by Mrs Georgina Williams and Mr Martin Magmoed, the parents of two youths killed in Athlone in 1985 when police, hidden in the back of a South African Transport Services truck, opened fire on alleged stone-throwers.

The Attorney-General declined to prosecute after an inquest magistrate found that the men were responsible for the deaths

The parents brought the prosecution, joining together in the same indictment.

The indictment makes it clear that Mrs Williams is prosecuting in respect of her son's death only and Mr Magmoed in respect of his son's death

The amendment to be applied for on Tuesday is expected to provide for a separation of trials, but counsel for the defence are expected to oppose its validity

The trial has run for almost three weeks and has so far mostly been tied up in argument on legal technicalities

An application by the defence to force the parents to put up almost R1-million as security against costs was rejected by the court on August 3

The accused pleaded not guilty to the two murder counts the following week, and the defence immediately brought an application for the original indictment to be declared invalid in terms of Section 10(3) as it stated the parents were jointly prosecuting in both counts

This application was refused and the indictment was then amended to state that each parent would prosecute only in respect of his or her own child's death

Two of the counsel for the defence for 13 security force members in the "Trojan Horse" trial — Mr A Veldhuizen, left, and Mr Flip Hattingh SC.

Three of the policemen accused of murder in the "Trojan Horse" trial arriving at the Supreme Court. From left, Colonel Pieter Janse van Rensburg, Lieutenant-Colonel Christiaan Loedolff and Warrant Officer André Swart.

Pictures DANA le ROUX
Weekend Argus

Constable André Smit, behind, and Sergeant James Sayer.

Sergeant Frank van Niekerk, one of 13 security force members accused of murder in the "Trojan Horse" trial, arriving at the Supreme Court, Cape Town, yesterday.

Health buffs clear the air in battle over restaurant smokes

By ANTHONY DOMAN
Weekend Argus Reporter

HEALTH organisations have hit out at restaurateurs threat to fight — in court if necessary — the Cape Town City Council's ban on smoking in restaurants

The by-law banning smoking in theatres, cinemas, buses and lifts has been amended by the council to ban smoking in restaurants as well

To have legal effect it must still be passed by the Provincial Administration

Automatic exemptions

The Cape Restaurateurs' Association has given the City Council an August 24 deadline for a rethink, and the Federated Hotel, Liquor and Catering Association of South Africa has also petitioned the Administrator to reject the proposed ban.

If the by-law is approved, automatic exemptions will allow some smoking for at least the first year

However, smokers may have no more than half the seating space Restaurants seating 20 or fewer will be exempt

The restaurateurs said in a letter to the council that the ban approved last month, was "irregular, ultra vires, invalid and unreasonable"

Advocate Mr Boris Savvas, who is also a member of the organisation, said it was not against the law to smoke and it had not been proved here that smoking was dangerous to health

"Passive smoking" had not been proved under social — as oppposed to laboratory — conditions

But this view has drawn a sharp response from Dr Derek

Yach of the Council on Smoking and Health

"I think it s laughable to take this attitude 25 years after the American Surgeon-General's report on the dangers of smoking, and after many other reports since' he said

"On the subject of passive smoking, in the past five years there has been considerable evidence linking smoking of mothers to deleterious effects in children Studies have shown how smokers place non-smokers in danger"

It was "highly irresponsible" to mislead the public by suggesting otherwise, especially when this information was readily available

He said the council s Medical Officer of Health was acting in the best interests of the public

'What about the unopposed effect of tobacco advertising, increasingly targeted at all sectors of the community?" he asked

Just over 18 months ago New York introduced a comprehensive ban on smoking in restaurants and the number of patrons showed no decline

The Heart Foundation has promised 'wholehearted support for the ban

Director Mrs Rika de Ruiter said in a letter to the City Council that smoking was one of the three major risk factors for heart disease

Smoking contributed to up to 30 percent of all deaths due to heart disease

Several other ailments could be traced to smoking These included blocked arteries, lung disease and premature angina

Women smokers who took the Pill increased their risk of heart attack by 39 times and of stroke by 28 times

"Society should react appropriately and responsibly to the risk from passive smoking," she said

"Exposure to tobacco smoke pollution is quite unnecessary and is frequently objectionable to non-smokers

An "immediate and reasoned community strategy" was needed to clear the air for non-smokers, she added

Hair | Coloured woman | Two killed

STREETS OF FIRE

'It's war in our schools'

THE streets of Cape Town's townships were turned into a battleground this week with burning barricades and continued student protests at high schools, colleges and universities.

The situation in the Western Cape was teetering on the "brink of disaster", said Archbishop Desmond Tutu, who was allegedly teargassed in Guguletu on Wednesday.

The incident happened at St Mary's Magdalene Church where Tutu, University of the Western Cape rector Jakes Gerwel and Pentech rector Franklin Sonn, defused a confrontation between police and students who had threatened to march to the local police station to demand the release of detainees.

Peaceful dispersal

Tutu said he was "distressed by the reluctance of the police" to allow the peaceful dispersal of the crowd.

He called on Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok to restrain the police, whom he described as "over-eager" to use force.

"I want the world to know that I fear our children will shortly get killed by people who have become reckless," said Tutu.

The SAP public relations division in Pretoria said in a statement that Tutu had been with a group of 200 students near a school in Guguletu.

"They wished to hold a meeting but were warned by the police that they would not be allowed to hold a meeting."

It said a group later gathered at the Anglican Church on the corner of NY 2 and NY 3 while another group gathered outside in the street.

"A while later the group who had gathered in the church, joined the group in the street. They had placards in their possession. An officer of the SAP warned the group of dancing and provocative scholars to disperse. When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used to disperse them.

"The SAP wish to point out that, according to reports, Archbishop Tutu was present on several occasions where groups of people were busy with illegal actions and on some occasions, he even encouraged them."

On the same day, the campus of the University of the Western Cape resembled a battlefield following a march by staff and students on the campus.

A procession of university academics and about 4 000 students marched to the university's gates after a lunchtime protest meeting attended by university staff.

Teargas and rubber bullets were fired to disperse marchers after they had hoisted the flag of the banned African National Congress. Barricades were erected on the campus.

Several people were injured in the incident and others, including freelance photographer Hettie Zandman, were held.

A flag in the colours of the restricted United Democratic Front fluttered over the University of Cape Town on Wednesday morning.

At Hewat Teachers' Training College in Athlone, teargas was used to disperse students on Wednesday

Also in Athlone, several primary school pupils were among a group of people affected by teargas outside the Alexander Sinton High School on the previous day.

Lunchtime protest

Incidents also occurred at several schools in the Northern suburbs this week

These include Kasselsvlei, Bellville High and Elsies River Secondary schools where police took action which cannot be reported under the emergency regulations.

Following this action there were several incidents of stoning.

According to the police unrest report, stoning also occurred in Guguletu where a bus was set alight outside the Uluntu centre on Wednesday.

A teacher from Kasselsvlei said that events at the school this week resembled a battle.

"It's war in our schools," the teacher said.

Teachers from Elsies River High School plan to march to the Elsies River police station today to deliver a letter demanding "the immediate suspension of police brutality against scholars".

In a report to the inspector of education, the teachers claim that police "kicked and beat children with whips" after a church service at St Monica's church in Elsies River on Wednesday morning.

In Steenberg, a large crowd of students from Grassy Park, Retreat, Steenberg and Lavender Hill were stopped by police after they had marched down Concert Boulevard on Wednesday afternoon.

Police took action against the students which cannot be reported under the emergency regulations.

In New Crossroads, the police acted against a pupils' rally at a local school on Tuesday.

More than 100 toddlers at a nearby day-care centre were sent home after three teargas cannisters landed in the creche grounds.

In Mitchells Plain, police took action on Tuesday at Cedars and Glendale high schools.

(Report by C Carter, D Tshabalala, A Xayiya and M Williams, all of 95 Sir Lowry Rd, Woodstock.)

CAMPUS PROTEST: Student demonstrators on the campus of the University of the Western Cape this week after declaring two restricted student organisations unbanned. Several acdemics and students were later arrested by the police

PIC: YUNUS MOHAMED

50 arrested in demos

ST Times 20/8/89.

By HAMISH McINDOE and CHARIS PERKINS

POLICE and 2 000 anti-apartheid activists clashed on Cape beaches yesterday in a nationwide defiance campaign which saw over 50 people arrested and at least four injured.

Among those arrested were 20 journalists held in Cape Town under the emergency laws.

And in a special Government Gazette yesterday, a rally planned by the Mass Democratic Movement at Wits today has been banned by Witwatersrand Divisional Commissioner of Police Brigadier Gerrit Erasmus.

In the Cape coastal town The Strand, plans for a multi-racial "bathe-in" at a segregated beach were thwarted by a strong police contingent. So protesters travelled by bus to the whites-only beach of Bloubergstrand.

The action was organised by the MDM as part of its Drown Beach Apartheid campaign.

Weals

Police carried out their warning that they would "enforce applicable legislation" by twice charging demonstrators at Bloubergstrand.

The president of the University of Cape Town's Students' Representative Council, pint-sized Miss Geordie Ratcliffe, sustained weals on her shoulder and legs.

In an effort to defuse a volatile situation, Archbishop Desmond Tutu urged the crowd to leave the beach and board waiting buses.

And, in a rare moment of levity, one MDM activist carrying the ANC tricolour yelled to a solitary white girl sitting on a sand dune: "Can't we swim together?" The girl gave a thumbs-down sign

At The Strand, police cordoned off the one-kilometre no-dogs-allowed beach on the pretext that an SAP dog training exercise was taking place.

Nobody was allowed on the beach for most of the day.

Said one protester: "It is incredible that Mr F W de

☐ To Page 2

Police unleash fresh wave of beach arrests

☐ From Page 1

Klerk's so-called reformist Government would go to such absurd lengths to keep my coloured feet off this whites-only beach."

A police spokesman confirmed yesterday that groups of up to 1 000 demonstrators were dispersed on four separate occasions in the Western Cape.

He said about 200 "illegal gatherers" and about 150 onlookers were dispersed at The Strand. Similar action was taken against groups at Bloubergstrand.

Swoops

Police also cracked down on mass demonstrations at other points around the country, arresting over 27 people

In Johannesburg, police swooped on two demonstrations in the city centre, arresting 11 men, including a journalist from the black magazine Pace and a freelancer working for an international TV crew.

And in Durban, police arrested 16 of about 20 people who had gathered outside the posh Elangeni beachfront hotel to protest against the touring rugby players.

Johannesburg's demonstrations were sparked off by the arrest on Friday of the United Democratic Front's acting general secretary, Mr Mohammed Valli Moosa.

Mr Moosa — one of the organisers of the anti-apartheid conference planned for October 7 — was being interviewed by a BBC TV crew in his downtown Johannesburg office when he was arrested.

He is one of the three men who fled from detention in September last year and took refuge in the Johannesburg US consulate.

About 150 demonstrators gathered outside the US consulate chanting slogans and calling for Mr Moosa's release Police dispersed the crowd with batons.

Police liaison officer Colonel Frans Malherbe said nine people were arrested.

A crowd of 300 later regrouped just blocks from the scene of the first demonstration, but was again dispersed by police using batons.

Meanwhile, a number of extra-parliamentary groups have expressed condemnation of Mr Moosa's arrest.

Destroy

"It is clear that the racist regime is terrified by the possibility of heightened unity," said a fellow organiser of the October conference, Mr Haroon Patel.

"The Government will do everything in its power to destabilise and destroy the MDM, but we will not be deterred by repressive measures"

The Five Freedoms Forum also condemned Mr Moosa's arrest.

In Durban, the anti-apartheid protest outside the Elangeni Hotel focused on the international rugby tour

National Council on Sport president Krish Mackerdhuj handed a letter to the hotel management addressed to team manager Willie John McBride.

The letter, signed by Nacos and the MDM, said SA sport should be isolated and that the touring players were naive if they thought they would bring about change by coming to SA.

Police warn on local unrest

CAPT Times 21/8/89 (275)

By MALCOLM FRIED

POLICE are going to continue their tough action to curb the increasing number of unrest incidents in the Western Cape.

The law and order spokesmen Brigadier Leon Mellet warned yesterday there had been an "unsatisfactorily high" number of unrest incidents in the western Cape over the past weekend

"We are ready for any occurrence," he said

The warning yesterday came on the second day of police action against the MDM's defiance campaign, when more than 10 buses and several taxis on the N1 and N2 were prevented from getting to a meeting in St George's Cathedral arranged to celebrate the sixth anniversary of the banned UDF

But organisers of the cathedral gathering obtained a late-afternoon Supreme Court interdict preventing police from stopping people attending, following reports of roadblocks near Paarl and Stellenbosch

"The security forces are taking all precautions," said Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet

Constable killed

At least 88 incidents of stone-throwing in the Western Cape were reported by police since Friday — well up on figures for recent months Nine stonings were recorded in unrest reports for the rest of South Africa over the same period

In Nyanga, a special constable was fatally injured when a group of youths attacked two constables with pangas and sticks on Saturday afternoon Two youths were arrested. On Saturday night, one man was injured by police birdshot during stonings at the Strand township Rusthof

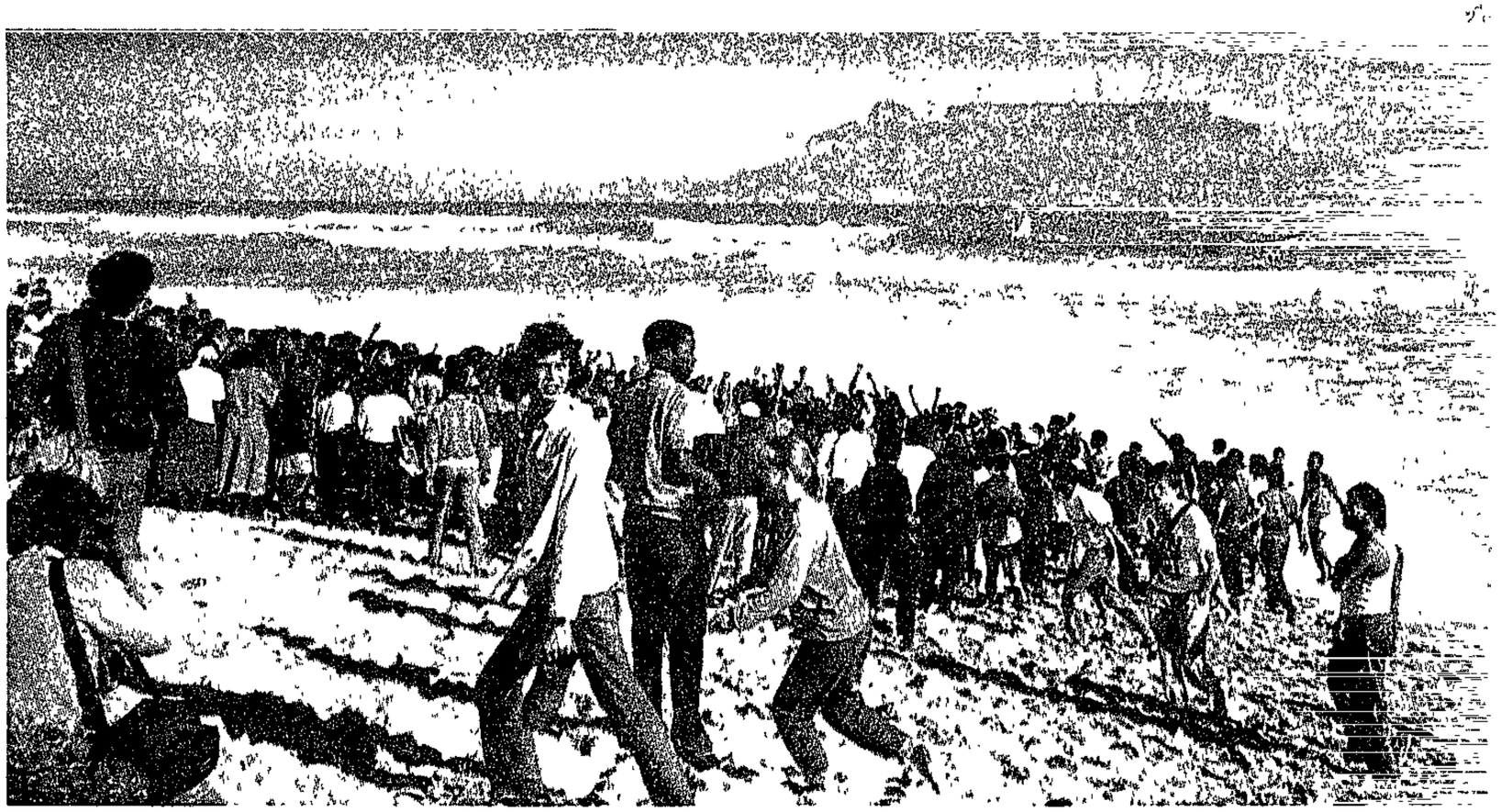
The St George's Cathedral meeting was arranged after a rally due to take place at the University of the Western Cape was banned

About 2 000 people at the cathedral heard MDM spokesmen unilaterally declare the banned UDF and its affiliate organisations unbanned

Halfway through the two-hour afternoon meeting, a procession of about 100 people bearing banners of the banned groups marched out the front, moved to a hall at the back and returned, without any police intervention

The only visible police presence throughout was a single police car, two blocks away.

MDM spokesman Mr Murphy Morobe said the "struggle for freedom" would be intensified "The sword of non-violent struggle must be sharpened as we combat apartheid at every turn."



BEACH DEFIANCE . . . Hundreds of protesters converge on the picturesque whites-only Bloubergstrand beach on Saturday.

To this end, banned organisations would declare themselves free. These included the UDF, the End Conscription Campaign, the Congress of South African Students, the Western Cape Civic Association and the Detainees Parents Support Committee.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu told the crowd that Saturday's attempts to defy beach apartheid at the Strand and Bloubergstrand had been "a great victory".

"By its action, the government told the world: 'Dogs can walk on our beaches, but blacks can't.'

"I ask this question in all seriousness· Does the government think that black people are really human, that they can feel pain, love, laugh, and are created in God's image? I don't think so."

Professor Jakes Gerwel, the rector of the University of the Western Cape, said the defiance campaign was "an opportunity to rise in a disciplined and non-violent manner and indicate to a minority government that it does not rule with the consent of the people".

People had shown that they could take charge of their own lives.

Messages of support were read out from the ANC and the British Anti-Apartheid Movement.

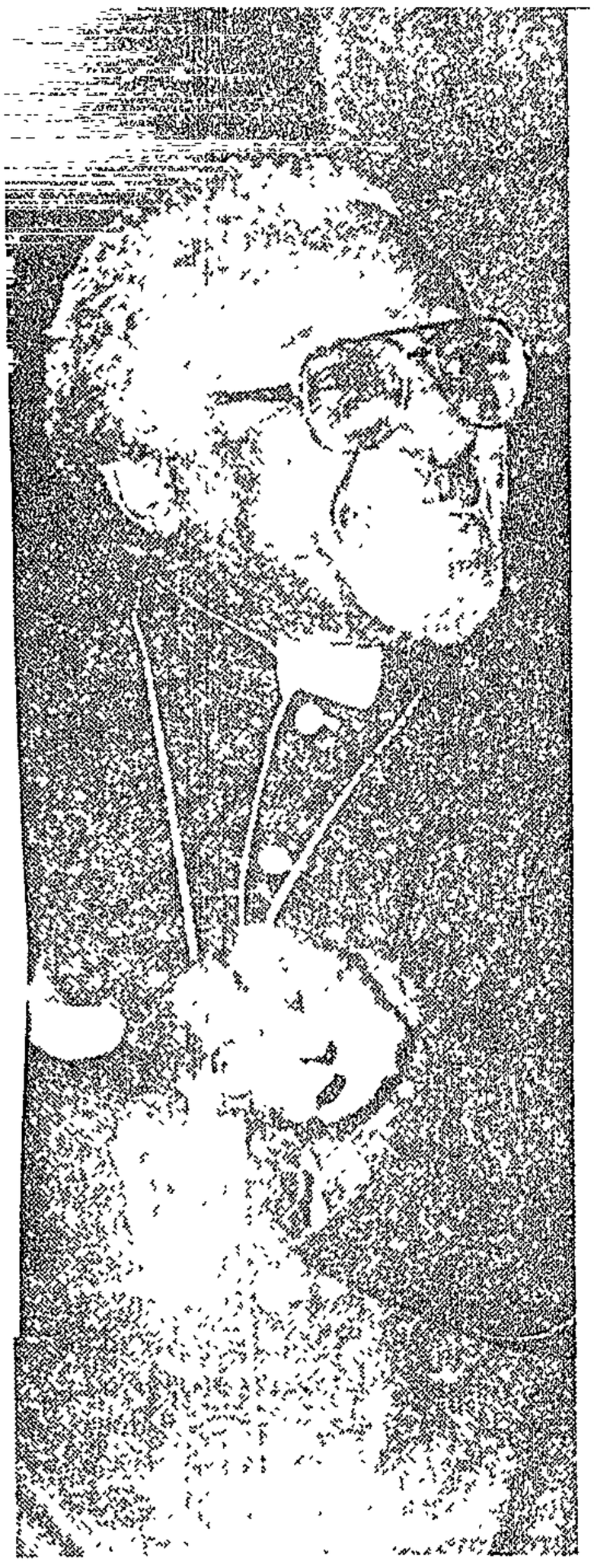
The cathedral meeting was marked by chanting and cheering by the crowd

Archbishop Tutu led the meeting in song.

● **Police thwart beach picnic — Page 3**

'Free our pupils' plea by Gerwel and parents

Argus 21/8/85



Archbishop Desmond Tutu addresses the church service.

Staff Reporter

UNIVERSITY of the Western Cape rector Professor Jakes Gerwel and a group of other educationists and parents are to hand a petition to police asking them to release detained pupils, stop their actions at school and to permit pupils to meet.

The delegation plan to hand the document to the Major General Philippus Fourie, regional commissioner of police, tomorrow. Members of the delegation will report back to parents at a meeting to be held Westridge Anglican Church, Park Road, Mitchell's Plain, on Wednesday.

Meanwhile, Mr Awie Muller, executive director of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, has urgently appealed to parents to give "our children the best advice regarding their participation in stayaways, vandalism or any related activities you may not approve of".

He made his appeal in an advertisment which was published in Weekend Argus.

"Every child has a right to a good education. They must make full use of the educational opportunities offered to them to ensure progress. We cannot afford to place obstacles in the path to a better future. Without a sound education, we shall never be free."

Mr Muller alleged that pupils sometimes involved themselves in activities of their own accord, but "more often as a result of pressure from persons who do not seem to have the best interest of the children at heart".

The communtity had worked hard to attain certain ideals and had been able to open doors that "apartheid had closed for us in all spheres of life".

He appealed to parents in the interest of children and the community at large "whose well-being and progress lie close to my heart, to stand together in trying to prevent a repetition of the traumatic events of the past".

(Report by D Cruywagen, 122 St Georges Street, Cape Town).

MDM fails in bid to halt hearing on three students

GRAHAMSTOWN. — A five-person delegation representing the Mass Democratic Movement has failed to persuade Rhodes University vice-chancellor, Dr D Henderson, to drop disciplinary charges against three students.

The three are all past-presidents of the banned Black Students' Movement and are charged with disrupting a Moderate Student Organisation meeting addressed by two British Conservative youth leaders earlier this month.

After student delegations and protests failed to convince the administration to drop charges, the MDM delegation — comprising Eastern Cape community leaders — was called in.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH

They met Dr Henderson and reportedly expressed concern at the way the university authorites were handling the matter.

A spokesman for the delegation said the issue was a political, and not merely a disciplinary, one because it involved the concept of freedom of speech in the South African context.

A Rhodes Nusas - SRC statement read: "Nearly 200 students present at the alleged disruption feel that no disruption took place. The 200 feel that charging three people is an arbitrary decision that opens three students to victimisation by the security police.

"This is particularly in the context of the state of emergency and the repressive political climate of the Eastern Cape.

"The other 200 students are so confident of the innocence of the students who have been charged that they have presented their names to be charged alongside the three standing trial."

Dr Handerson said in a statement the SRC had repeated two requests:

- That the disciplinary hearing be open to the student body; and
- That a large number of people present at the Moderate Students' meeting be charged with the three "accused", on the grounds that they were all jointly and severally responsible for what had happened.

DUE PROCESS

He said that in terms of the disciplinary code the first request was impossible.

Referring to the second, he said: "Legal advice was sought ... and the investigating officer deemed that, for cogent procedural reasons, the scheduled hearing could not be called off and replaced by a hearing of a large number of people who requested to be charged with the same offence.

"As principal of the university, I am unwilling to interfere in the due process of the disciplinary code.

"However, I appeal to all members of the university to recognise that their interests — and that of the university — will be served best by remaining calm and allowing the hearing to proceed in the normal way." — Sapa.

Court order halts police

Supreme Court Reporter

POLICE were yesterday interdicted and restrained in the Supreme Court from stopping, diverting or taking any action against buses or taxis bringing people to last night's service in St George's Cathedral.

In an urgent application yesterday afternoon, the Rev Colin Jones, Dean of the cathedral, applied for an urgent interdict against the regional commissioner of police after police stopped buses bringing people to the service.

Mr Justice P H Tebbutt interdicted and restrained police from stopping, diverting or taking "any other form of action" against buses, taxis and other vehicles arranged to take people to the service.

The police and or any other member of the security forces were further interdicted and restrained from harassing, threatening, intimidating, stopping or taking any action against people wishing to board, remain on and get off buses.

The commisioner must show on August 30 why the interdict should not be made final and why he should not pay the costs of the action.

Mr Johnny de Lange, instructed by Wilkinson, Joshua, Giwhala and Abercrombie, appeared for Mr Jones. The commissioner was not represented.

Cape Times, Monday, August 21, 1989

Police thwart MDM's Strand beach picnic

Staff Reporters

POLICE and army roadblocks in The Strand and on the N2 10km before Somerset West dissuaded the Mass Democratic Movement from sending any of the 64 buses it had arranged to defy beach apartheid in The Strand on Saturday.

Instead, about 20 buses were sent straight to Bloubergstrand, which also has whites-only beaches Police stopped all the other buses, some before and some after they picked up beach-protest participants, according to MDM spokesperson Ms Cheryl Carolus.

Police used sjamboks to disperse crowds on at least three occasions, once in the streets at The Strand and twice on separate beaches at Bloubergstrand. A helicopter was also used to usher people off the beach at The Strand.

Despite the roadblocks and the non-arrival of buses, by 12am about 300 people had gathered along the sea-wall adjacent to The Strand pier, while police dog-handlers walked on the beach

Some people moved on to the beach, but surged back to the sea-wall when a police helicopter swooped in from the east and an amplified voice from it ordered people to leave the beach.

About 20 people sat down in a circle on the sand, refusing to leave. The helicopter shuttled in more dog-handlers, then hovered over them just above head-height, blasting them with sand blown by the rotor downdraft.

About 1.20pm Archbishop Desmond Tutu arrived, and walked about 80m on the beach to the pier Soon afterwards police arrested about 15 members of the press — including WTN and Visnews television crews, freelance photographers Gideon Mendel, Eric Miller and Fanie Jason, Associated Press photographer Adil Bradlow and The Argus photographer Willie de Klerk.

At least seven members of the public — three of whom had cameras with them — were also briefly detained under emergency regulations.

Police confiscated all the video and still camera film they could find, and released the detained people after about two hours.

Confrontations between police and would-be picnickers took place at bus pick-up points in several Cape Town townships, according to Ms Carolus. Stones were thrown, and sjamboks and tearsmoke were used.

Mr Peter Potwana, 20, of Mpetha Square in Nyanga, who had shotgun pellets in his face, neck and chest, was taken to Groote Schuur Hospital about 2pm on Saturday by Mrs Bulelwa Tinto, she said.

A hospital spokesman said last night that Mr Potwana was in a stable condition in ward F22. A youth, Azaria Robertson of The Strand, who had been hit on the head with a teargas canister, was awake and in a stable condition last night, another hospital spokesman said.

Mr Julian Snitcher, who had been under arrest in the vehicle from which Azaria was shot, said he believed he was 15 years old and had been hit on the side of the head with a teargas canister in Sandown Road, in the coloured suburb of The Strand, about 4pm.

Ms Carolus, of the Restrictees' Support Group, said that on Friday "mystery men" had cancelled all the buses, but that had been rectified.

A picnic began at Bloubergstrand shortly before 2pm, according to Ms Ezette Karro of Loader Street, one of picnickers.

About 2.30pm, police with sjambo rived to disperse them. Ms Karr she had picked up a small child a up a dune embankment at the edg beach. When she felt a third blow, she had dropped the child slid down the dune. Later she boy had been hit as well.

She then ran into a nearb flats, where residents who favoured whites-only beaches spat at her.

About 1 500 people in 1 reached another Blouber 3.20pm, Ms Karro and s said, and the entire cro estimated at 2 000

Police surrounded the beach, and warned and

Sjamboks on the beach 'an ugly show of force'

Pictures BRENTON GEACH, The Argus.

MARCH: Members of restricted organisations march outside St George's Cathedral carrying banners symbolising their "unbanning".

Staff Reporters

WIDESPREAD police action on Blouberg and Strand beaches, where a number of people were injured at the weekend, has been harshly criticised by politicians and extra-parliamentary groups.

While the MDM hailed the beach campaign a "victory despite a huge military operation," spokesmen said at a Press conference that the "new world" people were looking for in Mr F W de Klerk's presidency had been "killed"

The DP candidate for Green Point, Mr Tian van der Merwe, said the clear implication of the massive turnout of policemen, dogs and army personnel was that the Nationalist government was prepared to use violence to defend beach apartheid

This was further underlined by the use of sjamboks to beat protesters and by at least one small child being injured by a teargas canister, he said.

To complete the picture of viciousness the films from cameras of all those who photographed the events were confiscated

"Government propagandists are now trying to project the protests themselves as so-called unrest incidents and are obviously succeeding, judging by some newspaper headlines," he said

Mr Van der Merwe said the government would have to accept responsibiliy for the injuries and for the death of a special constable

He expressed the hope that the media would draw a clear distinction between peaceful protest and violent action

"It was ironic that Mr Pik Botha last night, in an almost unbelievable show of hypocrisy, attacked the CP for having put a Chinese family out of their house in the Transvaal, conveniently keeping completely silent on the action of his own party and his own government at Strand"

The leader of the Labour Party, Mr Allan Hendrickse, said he was "depressed and dismayed" that such a concentration of police power was used on people going to use a facility that should be open to them all.

It was unbelievable that all this had been done in the defence of apartheid and in order to perpetuate it. This did not augur well for the future.

Mr David Gant, the Democratic Party's candidate in Helderberg, said events in the Strand on Saturday were nothing but a massive exercise in futility and simply highlighted the dead-end road the NP was offering.

Beach apartheid was the coarsest and most selfish form of apartheid.

People should ask themselves what they would have to pay for the continuation of new-style Nationalist apartheid, Mr Gant said.

Black sash

The Cape Western branch of the Black Sash said the non-racial picnic on Blouberg became a "violent, ugly show of force by the SAP".

"But for the disciplined response of the picnickers who were there to demonstrate that beaches should be open to all, the scene could have become indescribably ugly," the said.

(Report by T Wentzel, L Galloway, A Weiss, of 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

UNIV

Stoning of city firemen

SALDRU

EMERGENCY UPDATE

A1643 23/8/89 (275)

Staff Reporters

A FIRE engine attempting to put out a barricade of burning tyres in Athlone was stoned, causing damage estimated at several thousand rands, in a spate of incidents in the Peninsula linked to the defiance campaign.

Most of the incidents yesterday involved high schools, and police said a "lengthy unrest report" was still being compiled.

The fire engine was called at 2.15pm to extinguish a burning barricade in Belgravia Road, Athlone, but constant stoning by a group of youths prevented firemen from dousing the flames, a fire department spokesman said.

Fire officer Kenny Marais of the Wynberg division was in charge of the vehicle.

"Dented all round"

He said today that he and his team of five men had been sent to extinguish burning tyres in Jan Smuts Drive and had been told about a second fire in Belgravia Road.

"When we arrived there were quite a number of tyres burning in the road.

"We were about to extinguish the fire when about 300 schoolchildren started stoning us, and we had to pull out in a hurry."

The engine's beacon, one headlight and driver's mirrors were smashed and it was dented all round", he added.

Because they were parked on a corner, they were able to leave quickly but had to abandon some gear which was later retrieved by the police.

Tyres were also burning outside Rylands High in Athlone as police directed traffic.

At Bellville South, a large number of stone-throwing incidents were reported. Total damage caused to vehicles was extensive, the SA Police public relations division said in its latest unrest report today.

Vehicles damaged include police and private vehicles, as well as a delivery vehicle, a bus and an ambulance.

No injuries were reported. On a number of occasions, police used either tearsmoke, quirts, rubber bullets or birdshot (or a combination of these) to disperse mobs.

At Ravensmead, several stone-throwing incidents and a couple of illegal gatherings were reported.

BITTEN: The Rev Frank Manley of Bothasig shows his wounds and the trousers he wore when he was attacked by police dogs during an MDM protest at the Strand beach on Saturday. Picture. WILLIE de KLERK, The Argus

● Full report, page 3.

oks. theses
conference papers

leftist rebels near the Congress building killed one person and wounded two others, and rebels killed four teachers in a moun-

Illegal gatherings

A number of private vehicles were damaged in the stone-throwing incidents as were a police vehicle, a bus, a delivery vehicle and a post office vehicle.

A white man and a coloured man were injured in separate stone-throwing incidents. Police used tearsmoke on two occasions and rubber bullets on one occasion, to disperse mobs.

At Mitchells Plain, a few stone-throwing incidents were reported and also a couple of illegal gatherings. No injuries were reported and damage caused was minimal.

A coloured man was arrested after he had allegedly stoned a private vehicle. Police used tearsmoke to disperse some of the mobs and on one occasion, quirts were used to disperse an illegal gathering.

In another incident, prominent Mass Democratic Movement activist Mr Graeme Bloch was dragged into a vehicle by a security policeman soon after having spoken about the education crisis at Cape Town schools, according to Mr Jan van Eck, the Democratic Party MP for Claremont.

UWC lecturer

Mr Bloch is a lecturer at the University of the Western Cape and a member of the Western Cape region of the Union of Democratic University Staff Associations, which condemned his detention and called for his immediate release.

Mr Van Eck said he and Mr Bloch had been leaving St George's Cathedral after a lunchtime meeting yesterday when the incident occurred.

UWC rector Professor Jakes Gerwel condemned Mr Bloch's detention.

At Elsiesriver, a number of

(Turn to page 3, col 7)

Stoning of city firemen

(Cont from page 1)

stone-throwing incidents and illegal gatherings were reported.

A number of private vehicles and a police vehicle were damaged but no injuries were reported. Police arrested a youth after a stoning incident.

On two occasions police used tearsmoke to disperse mobs and on one occasion, a rubber bullet was used.

At Mannenberg, three stone-throwing incidents were reported. Some damage was caused to police vehicles but no injuries were reported. In all three incidents, tearsmoke was used to disperse the stone-throwers and on one occasion, rubber bullets were also used.

At Bonteheuwel, two stone-throwing incidents were reported in which a private vehicle and a delivery vehicle were damaged. No injuries were reported.

At Belhar, police used tearsmoke to disperse a mob who threw stones at police vehicles. No injuries or damage reported.

At Guguletu, a number of stone-throwing incidents were reported in which private vehicles, police vehicles and delivery vehicles were damaged.

Two private vehicles and a delivery vehicle were set alight in separate incidents. Total damage caused was extensive. No injuries were reported. Police used tearsmoke on a number of occasions to disperse mobs.

At Ikageng (Potchefstroom) a police vehicle was damaged in a stone-throwing incident.

At Kwa Thema (Springs) a number of post office vehicles were damaged in three stone-throwing incidents. In one incident, two white men were slightly injured and in another, a black man was hurt.

In Durban, 11 whites (six men and five women) held a placard demonstration outside the Royal Hotel. They also distributed pamphlets calling on people not to undergo national service.

One of 14 guilty of violence

PAARL. — Of the 14 youths, aged 12 to 20, who appeared on Friday in the Magistrate's Court here on charges of public violence, one was found guilty.

Joseph Fisher, 20, of Franschhoek was fined R180 (or six months). In addition he was sentenced to a further six months' imprisonment conditionally suspended for four years.

The state alleged that the youths threw stones at passing cars and attacked people by stabbing them with knives and other sharp objects at La Motte near Franschhoek on February 18 this year. Sapa

Police warn on local unrest

CAT Times 21/8/89 (275)

By MALCOLM FRIED

POLICE are going to continue their tough action to curb the increasing number of unrest incidents in the Western Cape.

The law and order spokesmen, Brigadier Leon Mellett, warned yesterday there had been an "unsatisfactorily high" number of unrest incidents in the Western Cape over the past weekend

"We are ready for any occurrence," he said

The warning yesterday came on the second day of police action against the MDM's defiance campaign, when more than 10 buses and several taxis on the N1 and N2 were prevented from getting to a meeting in St George's Cathedral arranged to celebrate the sixth anniversary of the banned UDF

But organisers of the cathedral gathering obtained a late-afternoon Supreme Court interdict preventing police from stopping people attending, following reports of roadblocks near Paarl and Stellenbosch.

"The security forces are taking all precautions," said Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet.

Constable killed

At least 88 incidents of stone-throwing in the Western Cape were reported by police since Friday — well up on figures for recent months Nine stonings were recorded in unrest reports for the rest of South Africa over the same period

In Nyanga, a special constable was fatally injured when a group of youths attacked two constables with pangas and sticks on Saturday afternoon Two youths were arrested On Saturday night, one man was injured by police birdshot during stonings at the Strand township Rusthof

The St George's Cathedral meeting was arranged after a rally due to take place at the University of the Western Cape was banned

About 2 000 people at the cathedral heard MDM spokesmen unilaterally declare the banned UDF and its affiliate organisations unbanned

Halfway through the two-hour afternoon meeting, a procession of about 100 people bearing banners of the banned groups marched out the front, moved to a hall at the back and returned, without any police intervention

The only visible police presence throughout was a single police car, two blocks away

MDM spokesman Mr Murphy Morobe said the "struggle for freedom" would be intensified "The sword of non-violent struggle must be sharpened as we combat apartheid at every turn"

To this end, banned organisations would declare themselves free These included the UDF, the End Conscription Campaign, the Congress of South African Students, the Western Cape Civic Association and the Detainees Parents Support Committee

Archbishop Desmond Tutu told the crowd that Saturday's attempts to defy beach apartheid at the Strand and Bloubergstrand had been "a great victory"

"By its action, the government told the world 'Dogs can walk on our beaches, but blacks can't.'

"I ask this question in all seriousness Does the government think that black people are really human, that they can feel pain love, laugh and are created in God's image? I don't think so"

Professor Jakes Gerwel, the rector of the University of the Western Cape, said the defiance campaign was "an opportunity to rise in a disciplined and non-violent manner and indicate to a minority government that it does not rule with the consent of the people"

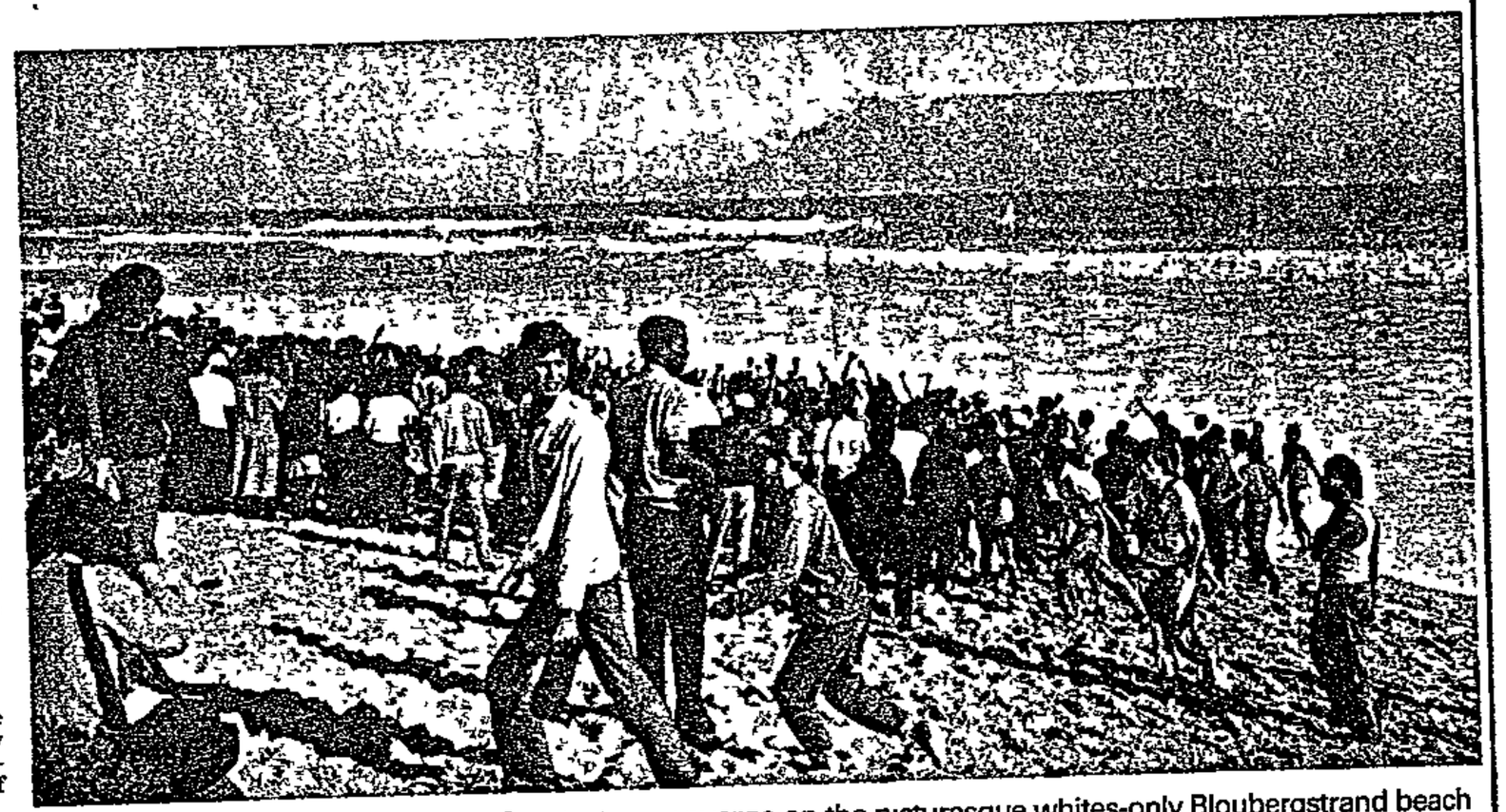
People had shown that they could take charge of their own lives

Messages of support were read out from the ANC and the British Anti-Apartheid Movement.

The cathedral meeting was marked by chanting and cheering by the crowd

Archbishop Tutu led the meeting in song

● Police thwart beach picnic — Page 3



BEACH DEFIANCE . . . Hundreds of protesters converge on the picturesque whites-only Bloubergstrand beach on Saturday.

Body of girl, 14, found in bushes

A 14-YEAR-OLD Philippi girl was bludgeoned to death last night after apparently being raped

The body of the girl was found by her father at 7.40pm in bushes in

All fairly calm at schools

SCHOOLS around the Peninsula had few disruptions yesterday in comparison to recent weeks and disruptions were reported only at Belhar and Paarl.

A Department of Education and Training spokesman said there was an average attendance rate of 82% at secondary schools at 9am yesterday.

Pupils said that at two Belhar secondary schools there were placard demonstrations followed by stone-throwing and pupils were teargassed. At two other schools in the area there were awareness programmes.

Pupils at Mitchells Plain schools were dismissed early and no disruptions were reported at Athlone schools.

According to Mrs Sue van der Merwe of the Black Sash, Paarl pupils and teachers gathered to march to the Magistrate's Court but agreed to disperse before arriving at the court.

Police probe Cosatu

Political Staff

THE trade union federation, Cosatu, is under investigation for allegedly violating its restriction orders.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, spokesman for Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok said today the investigation was "at an advanced stage," and the docket would be handed to the Attorney-General soon

He also warned that all former detainees who had breached their restriction orders would be charged

This included several leaders of the MDM who are reported to have gone underground

Brigadier Mellett emphasised that only those who had broken their restriction orders would be charged

Strikes at Tutu

"This is not directed against the leaders of the MDM as such," he said

Brigadier Mellet also struck back at Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu who was quoted as saying that in his experience, it was the police who had been creating unrest

Archbishop Tutu said he took the strongest exception to Brigadier Mellett's suggestion that there were an "unsatisfactorily high" number of unrest incidents in Cape Town at the weekend and that police will continue "tough action" to curb it.

In a statement issued by the Church of the Province today he said "In my experience, it is the police who have been creating unrest Whenever they keep away from an event, it goes off peacefully Whenever they arrive with their quirts, teargas and firearms and try to prevent people from peacefully expressing their dissent, they precipitate confrontation and violence.

The following examples demonstrate the point:

● On August 5, the funeral of two ANC members was proceeding peacefully when a posse of armed policemen rushed into the churchyard in an attempt to seize ANC flags.

● On August 19, heavily-armed police sealed off the Strand and its beaches.

When I arrived there, the small crowd that was gathered was exceptionally quiet and restrained, despite having been chased from the beach earlier. After I left, the police set their dogs on people. One of my priests, the Rev Frank Manley, was among those badly bitten when he tried to help someone being attacked.

● On the same day, at Bloubergstrand, it was the police who brought violence into the situation when they beat people off the beach Another of my priests, Archdeacon John Freeth, was badly beaten up, he said.

I learn that a special constable was killed by demonstrators in Nyanga on Saturday I deplore this violence as strongly as any other

● On August 20, we held a service attended by thousands of people, mainly young people, in St George's Cathedral During that service the UDF and other organisations declared themselves unrestricted. It was a deeply moving service Police kept away and it ended peacefully

Against this background, Brigadier Mellett's reported statements are scandalous," the Archbishop's statement concluded.

Brigadier Mellet asked today "Who erects barricades, who stones passing cars?

"We're not even there when these things happen Ask him who is responsible for the number of unrest murders taking place all over the country over the past three weeks."

"These things only stop when we are there."

● Shotgun-wielding police today arrested nine people outside the Durban City Hall where they were protesting against military conscription and tying yellow anti-war ribbons to lamp-posts.

The protest was part of the ECC's re-launch after it declared itself "unbanned" on Sunday

In terms of the government's emergency regulations the ECC is still banned.

Seven people began attaching ECC stickers and yellow ribbons and distributing ECC literature when several vanloads of police arrived.

More than 15 police armed with shotguns walked off after the seven They were arrested in Smith Street

At that point two cyclists rode past with placards on their backs declaring "conscripts need a choice". Police vehicles roared off after them and they were also arrested

The ECC supporters tried to hand out their pamphlets while inside the police vehicle

● A restricted South African lecturer, Mr Raymond Suttner, broke his banning order to be in Zimbabwe in a show of solidarity with the ANC peace proposal.

Mr Suttner was one of five members of the MDM who arrived unexpectedly in Zimbabwe yesterday.

The others are Mr Murphy Morobe, Ms Cheryl Carolus, Mr Moses Mufadi and Mr Moses Mayekiso.

(Turn to page 3,col 4)

Cosatu under investigation

(Cont from page 1)

They expect to see certain African presidents and delegation heads who are in Harare for this week's meeting of the OAU and frontline states

Mr Suttner told a Press conference late last night that he planned to return to South Africa in spite of the fact that he had broken his restrictions and realised that the government would probably act against him

"I intend to go back — not immediately but definitely — probably after the elections," he said

(Reports by P Goosen, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town, P Fabricius and J Ryan, 47 Sauer Street, Johannesburg; M Challenor, 35 Field Street, Durban)

● See page 7.

Police thwart Paarl pupils' protest march

BRGS 22/8/87 (27)

By SHARON SOROUR
Tygerberg Bureau

TENSION mounted in Paarl when about 150 Mbkweni school pupils gathered in the town's centre to protest against the detention last week of five members of the students' representative council.

A heavy police presence yesterday prevented the Simon Hebe High School pupils from marching, as planned, from the bus depot in Lady Grey Street to the security branch offices in Main Road.

The protest was thwarted as buses carrying pupils into town were refused entry, according to the Rev Andrew Hunter of the Mbkweni Anglican Church

Two supermarkets closed their doors for almost 30 minutes.

"We were advised to close our doors and put bars on the windows," said Shoprite manager, Mr Morkel Erwee.

Policmen watched closely as the youths stood around for about 45 minutes

The pupils then boarded a bus bound for Mbkweni and began to sing and chant while banging on the sides and windows of the bus, which was escorted out by police.

Two members of the Black Sash monitored the proceedings and 13 teachers from the school were also present

Tension had been mounting at the school following the detention two weeks ago of two teachers and the SRC president, Thamsanqa Julies, and the detention on Saturday of five other SRC members.

"Mbkweni is a highly politicised township.

"There has been a lot of tension in the school the whole year and it has mounted over the past two weeks," said Mr Hunter.

"This is a reflection of the crisis facing black education at the moment.

"Most of the trouble started with the appointment of a white principal in January.

MDM, police 'blame each other' for clashes

A ROW has erupted beween the MDM and police over the weekend's events on Peninsula beaches — with both parties blaming each other for the clashes.

The row follows the death of a policeman and injury of several civilians during Saturday's protests at Strand and Bloubergstrand against beach apartheid.

Said Archbishop Tutu, who led the MDM campaign: "When they (police) arrive with their quirts, teargas and firearms and try to prevent people from peacefully expressing their dissent, it is they who precipitate confrontations and violence."

But according to Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet, police took pre-emptive action and "situations of serious conflict had been avoided".

"Experience has shown that mass civil disobedience, incited by emotional speeches, usually lead to confrontation and violence," he said.

"Since their so-called peaceful protest began there has been a steep escalation of unrest.

"They claim to represent the masses and to be democratic, but as long ago as June they received orders from Lusaka to disrupt the elections."

Archbishop Tutu said he took the "strongest exception" to Brigadier Mellet's suggestion that police would continue "tough action" to curb the "unsatisfactorily high" number of unrest incidents in Cape Town

He gave several examples, including the gathering at Strand where he said the small crowd was "exceptionally quiet and restrained".

However, one of his priests, the Rev Frank Manley, "was among those badly beaten".

Mr Bulelani Ngcuka, an MDM spokesman, said the death of a special policeman on Saturday was "unfortunate". "We are committed to non-violent action. We are not just paying lip service to it."

CNC Times 22/8/89 282/275

Beach crackdown 'fuels sanctions'

THE state's violent crackdown on beach apartheid protesters in the Peninsula at the weekend would fuel sanctions from abroad and harm negotiations at home, opposition party spokesmen said yesterday.

Labour Party leader Mr Allan Hendrickse, who in 1987 received a 23-minute tongue-lashing on television from former President P W Botha for swimming at a whites-only beach, said the police action provided ammunition for anti-apartheid forces abroad and showed apartheid was alive and well.

Mr Hendrickse condemned the police action at the Strand and Bloubergstrand, saying it prevented people from exercising their right to enjoy "all God's beaches".

The deputy chairman of the DP's national board and DP candidate for Helderberg, Mr David Gant, said beach apartheid was "the coarsest, most selfish form of apartheid".

Mr Gant said the way the government moved to enforce beach apartheid at the weekend was a "sure-fire formula for further sanctions, disinvestment and economic deprivation".

DP candidates General Bob Rogers (Walmer) and General Wally Black (South Coast) said the action taken showed that NP leader Mr F W de Klerk was prepared to squander taxpayers' money in defence of "the most hurtful and most unnecessary" of all discrimination.

"This shows the hollowness of Mr De Klerk's so-called 'new vision'. He is as much a protagonist of old-style apartheid as his predecessors."

The DP MP for Pinelands, Mr Jasper Walsh, said the way the anti-beach apartheid campaign was dealt with would increase division and reduce the possibility of meaningful negotiation.

(Report by Anthony Johnson 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Mass Democratic Movement

Beach-protest onlookers tell of beatings; priest bitten

ARGUS 23/8/89

275

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Staff Reporter

A WOMAN and child were sjambokked at Bloubergstrand on Saturday and an Anglican priest was treated in hospital after being bitten by police dogs at the Strand beach, witnesses have said.

The Rev Frank Manley, of Bothasig, said today that dogs were set on him at the Strand beach after he objected to police beating a man with quirts.

He arrived at the whites-only beach after police had dispersed people who were part of the Mass Democratic Movement's effort to drown beach apartheid.

About 200 had drifted back to the parking lot.

Later an order was issued for people to disperse, which they did, but a few stragglers were charged, he said.

Dog-handlers chased a man and hit him with quirts

"I said. 'They can't do that That's wrong.' I was wearing my collar at the time and wasn't shouting at the them. Perhaps I threatened them morally

"But they allowed the dogs sufficient slack and two dogs attacked me."

After the dogs had been called off, he turned to a police officer and said: "Look what they have done"

He was advised to report the matter to the police.

Ms Margaret Matthew of the Black Sash said: "I saw a little child, not more than three years old, being hit quite hard at Blouberg. The boy fell right over with the force of the blow."

Mrs Rosalyn Bush said she had seen a black woman standing on a pavement in Blouberg being beaten.

● A spokesman for the Police Directorate of Public Relations confirmed that sjamboks and police dogs were used on several occasions to disperse crowds on the beaches after they ignored orders to disperse.

This information was contained in an unrest report issued at the weekend and no further information would be given, the spokesman said.

Cape Flats protests planned — police warn again

Staff Reporter

PROTEST actions are planned throughout the Cape Flats today to mark the "unbanning" of the Congress of South African Students (Cosas) and the Western Cape Congress of Students (Wesco).

Police yesterday again warned that any breaking of the law would result in summary arrest and police action.

The protest actions include a rally at the University of the Western Cape.

Some lecturers at UWC have this week been attending classes wearing T-shirts of banned organisations.

The End Conscription Campaign — on the first anniversary of its banning — yesterday announced it would defy its restriction orders.

Under an ECC banner, the announcement was made at a press conference by Mr Laurie Nathan, national organiser of the ECC in 1985/86 and current vice-chairman of the Cape Democrats.

Similar announcements were made in Durban and Johannesburg.

Yesterday's meeting was chaired by former vice-chancellor of UCT Sir Richard Luyt, who said he was proud to be associated with the ECC.

There was a strong show of support from representatives of affiliated organisations, including Nusas, Conscientious Objectors' Support Group, Young Democrats, Women's Movement for Peace, Black Sash, Cape Democrats and Quakers.

In a statement of support read to the meeting, Archbishop Desmond Tutu said it was "unchristian, unjust and totally wrong" for citizens to be compelled to take up arms to enforce unjust laws against fellow citizens.

Churches in the Border region of the Eastern Cape have decided to implement a programme of action in support of the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign.

(Report by D Caelers, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town.)

lice report stone-throwing, barricades, birdshot, teargas and quirts

More arrests

Tutu in the teargas

ARGUS 24/8/89 (275)

Staff Reporters

THREE University of the Western Cape lecturers and two students who were arrested on campus yesterday are expected to appear in the Bellville Magistrate's Court on charges of public violence, lawyers said.

Dr Richard Stevens, head of the department of biblical studies, history lecturer Mr Randy Ernzen and Mr Paul Tucker were arrested when police entered the campus yesterday afternoon.

Dr Stevens was part of a human chain preventing a group of marching lecturers and students from leaving campus. He was arrested at the university entrance with his two colleagues.

They were removed in a police vehicle.

Lawyers said they and the students would appear in court today.

Last night police detained Education Front assistant secretary Mr Gareth Rossitter as he was leaving St Francis Adult Education Centre, Langa.

Confirmed detention

A relative, who asked not to be named, said police had confirmed the detention, adding that Mr Rossitter was being held at Parow police station.

On Tuesday police detained University of the Western Cape lecturer Mr Graeme Bloch

Police have been accused of breaking an undertaking not to teargas people leaving a meeting in Guguletu, not warning that the meeting was illegal and of repeatedly teargassing Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

Making the accusations today, Mr Jan van Eck, Democratic Party MP for Claremont, said he disagreed with an interim police unrest report which claimed that police had warned a group of dancing pupils outside a Guguletu church to disperse.

The report said. "A police officer warned them to disperse. When they failed to, tearsmoke was used to disperse them. At this stage Archbishop Tutu was inside the church."

GAS CLOUD: Archishop Desmond Tutu and Professor Jakes Gerwel are caught in a cloud of teargas outside St Mary's Church in Guguletu.

● **Full report, page 3.**

Picture RASHID LOMBARD

ARGUS
24/8/1989

"Didn't hear any warning"

Mr Van Eck said: "The police had not warned people to disperse. I should know. I was there, about 200 metres from the police. I never heard any warning being given. If they did not use a megaphone, they should not blame anyone."

Teargas was repeatedly fired at Archbishop Tutu and Professor Jakes Gerwel, rector of the University of the Western Cape.

Mr Van Eck added: "A government that treats people such as Archbishop Tutu, Jakes Gerwel and others in this way, the very people it will have to negotiate with, will not be able to set the process of negotiation in motion.

"You cannot expect to have productive negotiations with the same people you sjambokked and teargassed the previous day."

Mr Van Eck said a police officer on the scene where the archbishop was teargassed had told him he would allow people to leave the meeting voluntarily.

The incident yesterday received wide coverage in the British media.

Most are reflecting the growing intensity of the campaign.

BBC News reported that the "mood of defiance is growing angrier each day". ITN said there was a "rising tide of black anger and protest (in the) weeks before the election".

Both channels ran footage of yesterday's disturbances, including shots of burning roadblocks.

Under the headline "Tutu caught in teargas onslaught", the London Times highlighted Archbishop Tutu's attempts to be a peacemaker, saying that shortly before he was teargassed he had "defused a threatened confrontation by persuading students not to stage a protest march on the local police station".

● A spokesman for Mr Adriaan Vlok, the Minister of Law and Order, today defended the police actions in the Peninsula yesterday.

Brigadier Leon Mellet said that demonstrations had been in line with planning by the MDM that was to culminate in "mass militant action" in the week before the election. There were indications that this was being done on the instructions of the ANC. Confrontation with the police was being sought.

He denied that the police had not given a warning before teargas was used against people taking part in a demonstration in the street in front of a church where Archbishop Tutu and other church leaders were.

Brigadier Mellet said it was regrettable that Archbishop Tutu had also been affected by the teargas but he referred to a statement by the public relations department of the police that, according to newspaper reports, the archbishop had been present on several occasiions where people were busy with illegal actions and that he was said to have encouraged this action.

● Today's unrest report included alleged stone-throwings, illegal gatherings and marches across the Peninsula which police broke up with quirts, teargas smoke and birdshot.

The report said stone-throwing took place at Bellville South in which police and pri-

(Turn to page 3,col 3)

Tutu warns Vlok after teargassing at church

By DALE KNEEN
Staff Reporter

SOUTH Africa was on the "brink of a major disaster" because police were seeking confrontation at peaceful protests, according to Archbishop Desmond Tutu

Issuing a public warning to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, Archbishop Tutu said people would die in confrontations with the security forces if the police were not restrained

Archbishop Tutu was speaking at a Press conference yesterday after he was teargassed by riot police outside St Mary's Church in Guguletu, where he and a group of leaders had successfully defused a threatening confrontation between police and students and teachers

Those teargassed included Professor Jakes Gerwel, vice-chancellor of the University of the Western Cape, Dr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon, the Very Rev Colin Jones, Anglican Dean of Cape Town, and Mr Jan van Eck, MP for Claremont.

"Without warning"

Archbishop Tutu said he and the leaders had defused the situation at the church and the teachers and students were beginning to disperse when, without warning, the police fired teargas

What was "particularly distressing" was the reluctance of the security forces to allow students and teachers to disperse peacefully, he said

This and the police action on Cape beaches at the weekend prompted Archbishop Tutu to issue a public warning to Mr Vlok to restrain the police in order to avoid violence and bloodshed

Asked if the police actions would make the MDM reassess its defiance strategy, Archbishop Tutu said "we can't keep hitting our heads on the same branch" and they would assess the situation

● Police have denied that they teargassed Archbishop Tutu.

They also criticised him and said, according to media reports, he was present on several occasions when groups were taking illegal action

He was inside the church when SAP members teargassed the mob, which had been warned to disperse but ignored the order

"When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used against them At this stage, Archbishop Tutu was inside the church. After the police action Archbishop Tutu emerged from the church," said a statement issued by the SAP public relations directorate in Pretoria

"About 11am police found Archbishop Tutu with a group of about 200 scholars near a school in Guguletu They wished to hold a meeting, but were warned by the police that they would not allow the meeting to take place. The group then dispersed.

"The group moved off to the Anglican church where the gathering took place," said the police statement

Picture. WILLIE de KLERK, The Argus.

TEARGASSED: Archbishop Desmond Tutu, far right, telling how he was teargassed as he was leaving a church yesterday. With him at the time were Dean Colin Jones of St George's Cathedral, left, and Professor Jakes Gerwel, rector of the University of the Western Cape.

More arrests in Western Cape unrest

(Cont from page 1)

vate vehicles were the targets No serious damage was caused and no injuries were reported.

Police used tearsmoke, quirts and birdshot to disperse mobs.

At Ravensmead, several incidents of stone-throwing were reported. A number of vehicles including a police vehicle were damaged No injuries were reported.

Two policemen were injured in Hanover Park when a large group of youths threw stones at the police. Tearsmoke was used to disperse the crowd.

Incidents of stone-throwing and illegal gatherings were reported in Guguletu Vehicles, both police and private, were damaged. In one incident, a private vehicle was stoned and the driver robbed of tools. In another incident, a group set fire to a truck causing extensive damage.

One illegal gathering was dispersed by police using quirts and a number of mobs were dispersed with tearsmoke. On one occasion, birdshot was used No injuries were reported.

At Manenberg, police used tearsmoke to disperse a group of people who had erected a burning road barricade.

At Steenberg, stone-throwing incidents and road barricades were reported. A policeman was injured in a stone-throwing incident and several vehicles were damaged in other incidents On various occasions, police used tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs.

In one incident, a group stoned police vehicles and also fired shots at the police. Rubber bullets and birdshot were used to disperse the attackers. No injuries were reported

At Elsies River, stone-throwing incidents were reported. A policeman was injured. Tearsmoke was used to disperse the crowd. On two other occasions, quirts were used to disperse groups.

At Mitchell's Plain, a few incidents were reported in which roads were barricaded, stones were thrown and where groups gathered illegally. Police used either tearsmoke or quirts to disperse mobs and on one occasion, birdshot. No injuries were reported

At the University of the Western Cape, a large group of students gathered. They held a placard demonstration, waved an ANC flag and stoned vehicles. Police used tearsmoke and rubber bullets to disperse them. No injuries were reported.

A few stone-throwing incidents were reported in Athlone. Road barricades were erected. Stones were thrown at both police and private vehicles. Tearsmoke was used to disperse crowds. No injuries were reported.

(Report by D Cruywagen, T Wentzel and P Goosen of 122 St George's St, Cape Town)

Archbishop in bid to stop march by pupils

TEARGAS FIRED AT TUTU

Sowetan 24/8/89. (275)

Bishop Tutu.

SOWETAN Correspondent

THE Archbishop of Cape Town was teargassed outside a church in Gugulethu where he had informed pupils and teachers that he would be taking their grievances to the police.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu changed his mind about meeting the police after the incident. Police stationed on a field opposite the church fired teargas as soon as people began to leave the building.

Denial

Police have denied they teargassed Archbishop Desmond Tutu in Cape Town's Gugulethu township when action was taken to disperse a large mob of pupils outside the St Mary's Anglican Church yesterday

They also criticised the Nobel Peace Prize winner and said, according to media reports, he was present on several occasions when groups were busy with illegal actions

Archbishop Tutu, on some occasions, even encouraged the groups in their illegal activities, police said

Archbishop Tutu was

To page 2

Parents and pupils at Johannesburg Secondary School in Fordsburg carry placards during a demonostration on campus demamnding the resignation of the principal. Pic Moffat Zungu

REPORTS, pictures and comments in this edition may be censored in terms of the Government's state of emergency

Eat your way to better health

see PAGE 2

P.T.O.

BUSINE

THE INTERNA

South Africa's extre
great opportunity fo
demand dictates rap
who equip themselv

RECOGNITION

This intensive traini
of Administration an
prehensive managen
pleting this program
ecutive Education of
tration and Commet
B M (EE) after their
bership of the IAC
towards a Bachelor o
learning) from an ov

COURSE CONTEN

1 Executive Skills, 2
keting, 4 Managem
7 Business Policy

DURATION

4 Months Saturda
4 Months Saturday
7 Months Thursd
10 Days Full Time (F

Excu
EDUC
COURSES FOR EFF

Teargas fired at Tutu

• From page 1

inside the church when SAP members teargassed the mob. The mob had been warned to disperse but ignored the order. "When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used against them. At this stage, Archbishop Tutu emerged from the church," said a statement issued by the Archbishop Tutu emerged after the police action, was inside the church. relations

SAP public directorate in Pretoria.

Teargas was also shot at Tutu, Mr Frankin of the Somn, rector Technikon, Peninsula Cathedral and Dean Colin Jones of St George's Jakes Gerwel, Professor of the University of rector of the Western Cape. Several people were overcome by the fumes. When still asked if he would be seeing Colonel Kellerman, Tutu's personal assistant, replied: "What meeting? We're going back to the police station and the Archbishop will be phoning Mr Adriaan Vlok (Minister of Law and Order)". Tutu intervened when Gugulethu teachers were Earlier pupils and teachers in Gugulethu to march on the police station to demand the release of their colleagues arrested in recent unrest incidents.

Pupils

When he heard the march was planned Tutu went to Gugulethu with Dean Jones. He spoke to pupils and teachers at Vukukanye Primary School, from them Junior dissuading them from marching. They, however, agreed that he should lead a delegation to Manenberg police station. A policeman told them that Col Kellerman, head of the local Unrest Unit, was prepared to meet only Tutu and not the rest of the delegation, which included Gerwel, Somn and a Catholic nun, Sister Kevin.

Tutu warns of 'disaster'

I can't this is 24/8/89

375

TEARGASSED ... Archbishop Desmond Tutu (second from right) and the University of the Western Cape rector, Prof Jakes Gerwel (on his right), try to escape the teargas fired outside St Mary's Church in Guguletu yesterday.

Picture RASHID LOMBARD

Staff Reporters

ARCHBISHOP Desmond Tutu says South Africa is on the brink of a disaster if police continue to act in a "reckless manner".

He directed this warning yesterday to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, during a press conference at Bishopscourt after a day of a widespread protests and police action in the Peninsula.

Archbishop Tutu was teargassed in one of the incidents Among those with him at the time of the gassing were the rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Mr Franklin Sonn, the rector of the University of the Western Cape, Professor Jakes Gerwel, lawyer Mr Essa Moosa, Anglican Dean of Cape Town the Very Rev Colin Jones and DP MP Mr Jan van Eck.

The incident happened after a meeting by pupils at St Mary's Church in Guguletu

The archbishop's press secretary, Mr John Allen, who was present at the teargassing, said it occurred after the leaders had "successfully defused a threatening confrontation between police and Guguletu students and teachers"

"Teargas was fired by police after some of the leaders emerged from the meeting," he said

He said Archbishop Tutu's group had gone to Guguletu after hearing that teachers and pupils intended to march to the local police station to demand the release of detainees. The archbishop urged them not to march.

'Changed minds'

Mr Allen said police arrived at the school and gave people five minutes to disperse. They then agreed to give the archbishop and other leaders 30 minutes to defuse the situation

"However, well before the 30 minutes were up police changed their minds and renewed their five-minute warning," he said. After further negotiations Archbishop Tutu's group asked a delegation of teachers and pupils to accompany them to Manenberg police station to present their demands.

"He was referred to Manenberg police station, but was unable to speak to Colonel Frik Kellerman, head of the Peninsula Riot Squad, and returned to the church," Mr Allen said

Archbishop Tutu asked the pupils to disperse quietly

"As the archbishop and other leaders emerged from the church ahead of most of the students, a group of students were dancing in the street out-

To page 2

AUTO & GENERAL

Tel: (021) 419-6500

ASSISTANCE IN TIME OF NEED

Mr A L Langley writes in a letter that he feels Auto & General Insurance Company is very outstanding and remarkable for their excellent assistance in a time when he needed it most He says that when his car was uneconomically repairable that the company assisted him without hesitation His claim was done telephonically and within less than a week his claim succeeded

"I would advise most of the motorists to insure their motor vehicles with this company You can have the assurance of assistance in time of need " he states in his letter

WAS WORRIED

"I would like to mention that when I submitted my claim I was very worried that it would take a couple of months

crack of dawn

He says we can keep her He's not giving up his test tickets.

Syfrets Cape Times

Share Challenge

TODAY'S PRIZE:

R1 200

Colin Gie buys Spurs

Staff Reporter

FORMER soccer star Colin Gie bought the Cape Town Spurs football team for R194 000 last night.

Mr Gie, who opened the bidding at R100 000, became the new owner when the club was auctioned in the boardroom of the Cape Trustees in Long Street. Auctioneer Mr Jonathan Smiedt closed the bidding at R194 000 to Mr Gie

Former Cape Town City manager Mr Frank Lord was also present but did not bid.

City's Pru is the Best

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Cape Town businesswoman Mrs Pru Pfuhl has won the 1989 Businesswoman of the Year award

Mrs Pfuhl is the managing director of the Biggie Best chain which sells home fabrics and accessories. The award was made at a banquet in Sandton by the Executive Women's Club

Mrs Pfuhl, 41, turned one small shop in Cape Town into a nation-wide network of 51 franchised retail outlets in less than four years and developed a full-scale manufacturing operation that has made Biggie Best a brand name

P.T.O

From page 1

side. Most of the congregation was beginning to disperse."

Police then fired teargas, Mr Allen said. "People fled from the scene as the archbishop, his chaplain, the Rev Chris Ahrends, and Professor Gerwel went to join Mr Van Eck in remonstrating with the police

"After a brief altercation with a Captain Le Roux, the archbishop and others left the scene Students were dispersing as they left," Mr Allen said

An interim police unrest report said a police officer yesterday warned a group of dancing pupils outside a Guguletu church to disperse When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used to disperse them.

"A while later, the group who had gathered in the church, joined the group in the street They had placards in their possesssion

"A police officer warned the group of dancing and provocative scholars to disperse. When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used to disperse them.

"At this stage Archbishop Tutu was inside the church. After the aforesaid police action, Archbishop Tutu emerged from the church," police said.

The police also said that, according to reports, Archbishop Tutu was present on several recent occasions where groups of people were engaged in illegal actions and on some occasions, he even encouraged them.

The archbishop said at the conference that police had shown "incredible impatience and eagerness to use the full range of their armoury"

"It is going to be a miracle if many of our children are not killed. I am going to send messages to President George Bush, Mrs Margaret Thatcher, Chancellor Helmut Koll and President Francois Mitterrand to let them know. When a disaster, which begins to look like the one which happened in China, occurs they cannot say they did not know.

"We are on the brink of a major catastrophe," Archbishop Tutu said.

Prof Gerwel said he had seen police action which could be described only as "reckless" and believed he and the archbishop and others had been "deliberately teargassed".

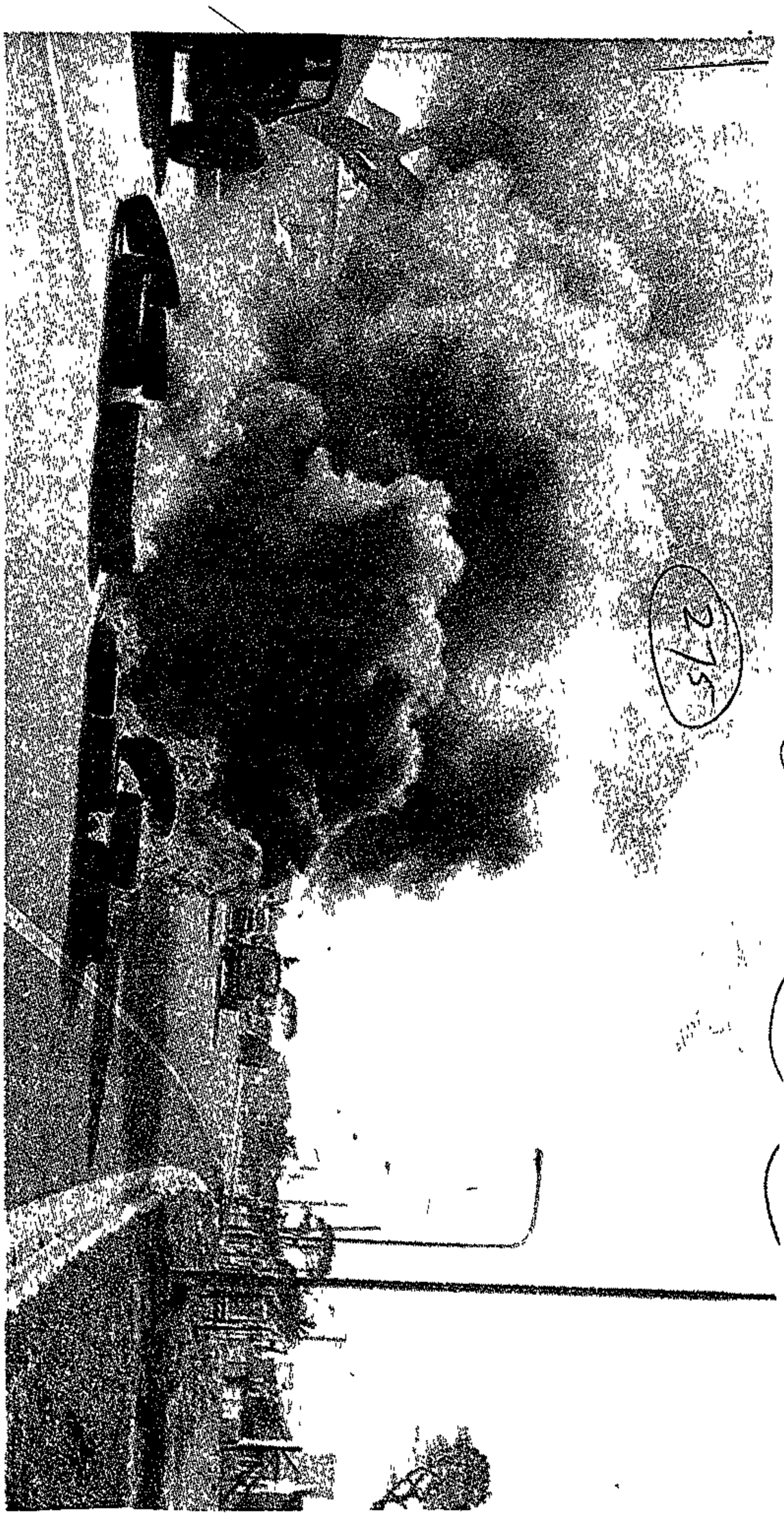
He and Mr Sonn later returned to UWC where a rally and placard demonstration by almost 2 000 academics, students and staff was held for the unbanning of the South African National Students' Congress and in solidarity with the defiance campaign. The protest was also against Tuesday's detention of UWC lecturer Mr Graeme Bloch.

These protests were also broken up by teargas. When students and academics dispersed and regrouped at the main gate they were again teargassed.

The Cape Times saw one person who had been hit with a sjambok at UWC and Mr Essa Moosa, a lawyer who was present, confirmed that Dr Richard Stevens, Mr Randy Erentzen and Mr Paul Tucker had been arrested. Freelance photographer Ms Hetty Zandman was held and then released. One person has been charged with public violence.

At the Vukukanye Higher Primary School in Guguletu, the Rev Syd Luckett, chairman of the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility, was briefly detained and released.

Meanwhile, high school pupils from Lavender Hill, Crestway, St Owen's, Steenberg and Heathfield held a rally at Sibelius High School and were on their way home when police took action.



BURNING BARRICADES . . . Flaming tyres block Jan Smuts Drive in Athlone yesterday during a day of unrest on the Cape Flats.

Picture: FANIE JASON

Tutu warns of 'disaster'

Police are ready for Cape 'war'

Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok was blasted today by the Democratic Party for "helping to create a war" in the Western Cape — after police were accused of teargassing Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

And Archbishop Tutu today issued a "public warning" to Mr Vlok that South Africa was on the brink of "a major disaster" if police continued to act in a "reckless manner"

By Peter Fabricius, Political Correspondent

But Mr Vlok said on television last night that the Mass Democratic Movement was not really interested in peaceful change.

"The roots of the MDM lead directly back to the African National Congress which is controlled by the South African Communist Party," Mr Vlok said

Since July 25, he said, 757 incidents of unrest had been reported nationwide Of these, 119 were in the Cape over the weekend About 260 people had died in incidents of unrest since July 25 — four people in the Cape over the weekend.

He said there had been 492 incidents of petrol bombs and arson since July 25 The latest, a limpet mine, detonated at a BOB machine in Claremont, Cape Town, at 12 30 am today

Police are preparing themselves for a worsening of unrest in the Western Cape — now regarded as the country's worst trouble-spot after weeks of sustained township violence — as the elections draw nearer

Hundreds of incidents have been reported in the area's townships, with .06 on Tuesday alone

The SAP would send reinforcements to the area if necessary, said Major General Herman Stadler, the SAP's public relations chief He described the situation as "worrying"

"If necessary, we will reinforce the SAP in the area. We are prepared for whatever might happen," he said

Mr Tian van der Merwe, the DP spokesman on law and order said today he was sending an urgent fax message to Mr Vlok that his police actions against protesters and peacemakers was "creating a war situation" and urging him to do something about it.

Mr van der Merwe said Mr Vlok was acting with the "grossest irresponsibility Not only have the police here viciously attacked peaceful protesters against beach apartheid they have now declared war on the peacemakers," he said, referring to an incident yesterday when Archbishop Tutu was allegedly teargassed at a protest gathering

'MDM orders'

Mr van der Merwe said Mr Vlok should come down to the Cape to find out what was going on — "instead of sifting through reports from his people"

"Someone will be killed here soon if peace is not restored"

Police sources said "MDM orders" were to boycott the elections with a campaing of mass militant action. 'That is [illegible] we are seeing now'

The sources pointed out that youths were setting up burning barricades and stoning fire engines which came to extinguish the fires in the Western Cape.

"That was not incited by us We were not there Who is going to stop that sort of thing?"

Breathless .. Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Professor Jakes Gerwel, clutching handkerchiefs, gasp for breath moments after being teargassed by police breaking up a schools crisis meeting in Guguletu.

Church says

Church and community leaders, including Archbishop Desmond Tutu, "successfully defused a threatened confrontation between police and students and teachers" in Guguletu yesterday, said a statement issued by the Church of the Province of Southern Africa

The statement saidteargas was fired at Archbishop Tutu and other leaders including Professor Jakes Gerwel, vice-chancellor of the University of the Western Cape and Democratic Party MP Mr Jan van Eck.

Police acted after some of the leaders had emerged from a meeting in St Mary's Church, Guguletu the statement said A group of young people had been dancing in front of the church No warning to disperse was given.

Archbishop Tutu and other leaders went to a Guguletu school yesterday after hearing teachers and students intended to protest at the local police station to demand the release of detainees

A small crowd of students and teachers had gathered Archbishop Tutu urged the group not to march since said police were likely to use violence

Police arrived and gave the people five minutes to disperse After negotiations they agreed to wait 30 minutes but then reverted to five minutes

After further negotiations with police, the leaders asked a small delegation of students and teachers to accompany them to the Manenberg police station to present their demands, in place of a march.

The police officer to whom the delegation had been referred was not at Manenberg police station. When the delegation returned, the students had moved to St Mary's Church to hear a report-back.

The archbishop and other leaders addressed the group The archbishop told them he would contact the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, to complain about police action and present the community's demands He asked the crowd to disperse peacefully

As the archbishop and the other leaders emerged from the church ahead of most of the students, a group of students was dancing in the street outside

Most of the congregation was beginning to disperse Teargas was fired and people fled from the scene amid choking smoke

Police say

Police have denied they teargassed Archbishop Tutu at Guguletu when action was taken to disperse a large mob of pupils outside St Mary's Anglican Church yesterday

They criticised him and said that, according to media reports, he was present on several occasions when groups were engaged in illegal actions

On some occasions, he even encouraged the groups in their illegal activities, police said

The archbishop was inside the church when police teargassed the mob, which had been warned to disperse and ignored the order

"When they failed to comply with the warning, tearsmoke was used against them At this stage, Archbishop Tutu was inside the church. After the police action, he emerged from the church.

"At about 11 am, police found Archbishop Tutu with a group of about 200 scholars near a school in Guguletu They wished to hold a meeting but were warned by the police that they would not allow the meeting to take place The group then dispersed.

"Thereafter, the group moved off to the church where the gathering took place"

Tutu teargassed at Cape church

CAPE TOWN — Church and community leaders, including Archbishop Desmond Tutu, were among people teargassed by police yesterday in Guguletu.

The SAP said it warned scholars dancing in the street to disperse.

It added when they failed to comply, teargas was used.

The Church of the Province of Southern Africa said the incident occurred after leaders had "successfully defused a threatened confrontation between police and Guguletu students and teachers".

The church said teargas was fired after some leaders had emerged from a meeting in St Mary's Church.

A group of young people had been dancing in front of the church. A statement added no warning to disperse was given.

The SAP said: "A while later, the group who had gathered in the church joined the group in the street. They had placards in their possesssion"

It added: "At this stage (firing teargas) Archbishop Tutu was inside the church. After the police action Archbishop Tutu emerged from the church."

Tutu and other leaders went to Guguletu after hearing teachers and pupils intended to march to the local police station to demand the release of detained colleagues.

The church said the group went to a school where a small crowd of students and teachers had gathered.

Tutu praised them by saying they had achieved a degree of joint action not usually possible. He urged them, however, not to embark on their march.

It added Tutu said police were likely to use violence to break up a march.

The church statement said during negotiations with police, who arrived outside the school, the police first said people had five minutes to disperse.

They then agreed to give Tutu and other leaders 30 minutes to try to defuse the threatened conflict. Well before the period was up, however, police changed their minds and renewed their five-minute

☐ To Page 2

Tutu teargassed

☐ From Page 1

warning, the church said.

After further negotiations with police the leaders asked a small delegation of students and teachers to accompany them to Manenburg Police Station to present their demands This action, the church said, was planned to replace a march.

Police said Tutu was present on several recent occasions where groups of people were engaged in illegal actions.

The SAP added about 11am polcie found Tutu with about 200 scholars near a school They were warned a meeting was not allowed The group then moved off to the Anglican Church

Rioting spreads to more Cape townships

Crime Reporter and Own Correspondent

Widespread rioting again disrupted many Cape coloured townships as mobs erected burning barricades and went on the rampage yesterday, police said.

For the first time, rioting spread from the Peninsula to other townships in the western Cape. Also, rioting spread to the black township of Langa.

Police arrested 22 white women staging an anti-apartheid demonstration in the centre of Cape Town and teargassed 2 000 University of Cape Town students.

Black Sash members protested in Cape Town's Greenmarket Square yesterday with placards and a banner condemning apartheid and segregated schooling.

The women were arrested after holding a public meeting in the Methodist Church and deciding to stand for 30 minutes in defiance of the emergency restrictions.

UCT vice-chancellor, Dr Stuart Saunders, is to raise with police the firing of rubber bullets and teargas on university property.

A mob of Mass Democratic Movement supporters attacked a policeman in Diazville, near Vredenburg.

Police said a large mob of pupils marched to the community centre, displaying placards which read "We support MDM government".

The mob stoned a policeman on duty at the centre and he retaliated by firing two rounds of birdshot.

In Paarl-East, a policeman was slightly injured and a police vehicle was damaged when a mob of pupils stoned police, who dispersed them with teargas A man and three youths were arrested.

In the same area, a police vehicle was stoned and damaged and once again police dispersed the attacking mob with teargas, arresting a man.

There were other stoning and unrest incidents in Guguletu, Bonteheuwel, Ravensmead, Steenberg, Valhalla, Elsies River, Langa and Mitchell's Plain.

In Elsies River, about 250 teachers from seven schools marched to a police station in protest at the detention of pupils and staff.

A police armoured truck cut them off halfway between the school and the police station and a police officer told them to disperse.

The teachers refused to go until an officer arrived to accept a letter signed by the principals demanding the release of detained pupils.

The Democratic Party spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Tian van der Merwe, has called on the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, to visit Cape Town so that he can make a personal evaluation of the tension.

In an open letter to Mr Vlok, Mr van der Merwe said recent actions by police had played into the hands of more violent and militant elements by creating the impression that peaceful protest would not be tolerated.

● Police have opened a murder docket after a man died in a fall from the back of a lorry when the vehicle was allegedly stoned during unrest in Guguletu.

'Trojan Horse' trial: Court to visit Athlone scene today

By DON HOLLIDAY
Staff Reporter

An inspection in loco will be held today at the scene in Athlone of the 1985 "Trojan Horse" incident which resulted in 13 security force members being charged on two counts of murder.

Mr Justice D M Williamson approved an amendment to the indictment yesterday, which separated the private prosecutions by the parents of two of the youths killed when policemen, hidden on the back of a truck, opened fire on alleged stone-throwers.

The prosecution by Mr Martin Magmoed in respect of his son Shaun's death will proceed, and that of Mrs Georgina Williams in respect of her son Michael Miranda's death will go ahead at a date to be decided by the court at the completion of the first trial.

Mr Jules Browde SC, for the prosecution, began his opening argument and played in court a 30-second extract video tape purporting to be a reflection of the shooting.

The tape shows an orange five-ton truck moving down a road among a crowd.

Stones are hurled at it, breaking the windscreen. The driver is seen ducking and the truck stops.

Men emerge from the back of the truck and fire repeatedly with pump-action shotguns in several directions.

What looks like a body is seen lying in the road.

Mr Browde said the tape was not evidence, and its authenticity still had to be proved.

He said evidence would be led that just before the shooting near the corner of Thornton and St Simon's Road in Athlone, Shaun Magmoed was in a house at 102 Thornton Road.

He ventured outside and was shot and returned to the house, where he died.

The boy had numerous pellet holes on the left side of his body and pellets had penetrated his heart, lung, spleen and kidney, Mr Browde said the post-mortem report showed.

Trojan Horse case: Ammo key issue

Cape Times 25/8/87 375

Supreme Court Reporter

SHORTLY after an application to amend the indictment in the "Trojan Horse" case was granted — allowing for the separation of prosecution by two parents — the court was told the prosecution would try to prove that police had used sharp ammunition in contravention of orders by police headquarters in Pretoria.

After a previous application by the prosecutors to amend the indictment — which had been in conflict with the provisions of the Criminal Procedures Act — was dismissed, a further application to amend was launched.

This was to allow for a splitting of the present indictment and allow Mr Shaun Magmoed to prosecute alone the count of murder relating to the death of his son and allow Mrs Georgina Williams to prosecute alone the count of murder relating to the death of her son.

The defence objected and said the prosecutors were not trying to amend but to substitute and also that the court did not have the jurisdiction to authorise the amendment.

Mr Justice D M Williamson granted the amendment and directed that the prosecution in respect of Mrs Williams be postponed to a date to be fixed by the court at the conclusion of the trial in Mr Magmoed's indictment.

In his opening address to the court, Mr Jules Browde SC, for the prosecution, said it was common cause that on October 15, 1985, no official state of emergency existed in Athlone or Manenberg.

Evidence would be that the men were armed with shotguns of varying charges including AAA shot, and expert evidence would be led on shotguns in general and ammunition concerned.

The court would also be told that the shotgun was an "imprecise weapon" and unsuitable for crowd control because when discharged shots spread. It would also be told that AAA shot was lethal at 20m and at 5m the finest shot could be lethal.

The trial continues on Tuesday but an inspection in loco will be held today.

Unrest: DP call to Vlok

COLOURFUL SYMBOLISM . Deputy Mayor Mr Gordon Oliver and balladeer David Kramer released balloons outside the Civic Centre yesterday in sympathy with children in detention or otherwise suffering under apartheid Balloons are used by the Free the Children Alliance as a symbol ● Report — Page 2.

Picture RICHARD BELL

Staff Reporters

AS protests and unrest again swept the Peninsula yesterday, the Democratic Party called on Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok to visit Cape Town to "make a personal evaluation of the tension building up in the city".

In an open letter to Mr Vlok, the DP spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Tian van der Merwe, said the minister should visit Cape Town "without delay"

The letter was made public yesterday as protests were staged in the city centre, at UCT and on the Cape Flats Several private vehicles were stoned and a bus was set alight.

A number of schools on the Flats closed early and in Elsie's River teachers staged a march to demand the right of pupils to protest peacefully

Police acted in several suburbs yesterday where burning barricades had been erected and groups had gathered

Created tension

Mr Van der Merwe recommended "in the strongest possible terms" that Mr Vlok receive information from independent observers about the reaction of his department to black political activities in the area He said tension had been created in black neighbourhoods as a result of the actions of certain police elements against protest campaigns.

The impression was being created by elements of Mr Vlok's department that "peaceful protest will not be tolerated" and this played into the hands of more militant and violent elements

Meanwhile, speaking in Pretoria, Mr Vlok said the police would not hesitate to act against people or "instances" trying to disrupt the general election through violent means

Opening the 25th annual conference of the Security Association of South Africa, Mr Vlok said police had a social responsibility towards all South Africans, the safety of whom they regarded as precious

● At a lunchtime protest at Greenmarket Square, 22 Black Sash picketers lined up three-deep beneath a banner saying "Defiance is the right to peaceful protest" They stood impassively as a police colonel ordered them to disperse in 10 minutes

Citing emergency regulations, the officer used a loadhailer to declare the gathering illegal.

About 400 bystanders clapped rhythmically as policemen confiscated the banner and placards, and led the women away to an armour-meshed police bus

Members of the crowd shouted "Viva Black Sash" as the organisation's national president, Mrs Mary Burton, was arrested

A Black Sash spokeswoman, Mrs Beva Runciman, said those arrested were released in the afternoon.

To page 2

DEFIANCE . . Protesting UCT students wave a placard at a police helicopter buzzing the middle campus yesterday

Picture KEITH WISEMAN

On Page 2

- US urges restraint
- Young Tory heckled at Wits
- Rugby sponsors meet anti-tour groups
- Tutu to demand apology from police
- Council 'against detaining peaceful'
- Constable's death 12 in court

Birdbrain blaze

NEW YORK — A bird that carried a burning cigarette butt back to its nest has been blamed for a fire that caused $2 500 (R6 750) damage to a house in Pennsylvania The butt ignited the nest in the eaves of a house and the flames spread Firemen found the butt.

Unrest in Cape hits rugby visitors

By MIKE McGRATH

SECURITY arrangements for the touring international rugby side were thrown into disarray yesterday afternoon when stone-throwing and an overturned bus in Manenberg forced the cancellation of a coaching clinic outside Cape Town

Tour coach Bob Templeton was fuming after being forced to return to the hotel and claimed "the security should have checked out that way before we left the hotel"

Unita at war again: Pik pleads for peace

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — The Angolan peace initiative appeared on the verge of breakdown last night, adding urgency to President F W de Klerk's meeting with Zaire's President Mobutu Sese Seko today

Salvaging the fragile peace process is the key item on the meeting agenda

Foreign Minister Mr Pik Botha, who is accompanying Mr De Klerk, last night appealed to all parties in Angola to act with restraint and pursue negotiations in terms of the Gbadolite peace accord brokered by Mr Mobutu

Mr Botha said he had been in touch with Unita after it was reported that their forces were back at war, ending the tentative two-month-old truce

Sapa-Reuter reported Unita spokesmen as saying a government military offensive had violated the truce and forced it to take up arms again They also accused other African states of meddling in the fragile peace process

Mr Botha said he had been in contact with a representative of Unita who had denied that Unita had adopted an offensive position

The breakdown in the Angolan peace process is not just linked to the numerous violations of the ceasefire Unita is insisting it be given an opportunity to test its support by popular opinion, while the MPLA says that as its government is recognised throughout the world, Unita members should merely be absorbed into existing structures

● De Klerk on trial — Page 3

P. T.O.

From page 1

They were not charged and a docket has been referred to the attorney-general.

● In Rondebosch yesterday afternoon, police used teargas to disperse hundreds of protesting UCT students who had marched off campus towards Main Road.

The stretch of De Waal Drive in front of the university was closed from about 2pm for about an hour during the police action.

The march followed a lunchtime rally of more than 1 000 students in front of Jameson Hall, where speakers from the Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) "unbanned" the South African Congress of Students (Sansco).

The declaration is part of an MDM drive announced in St George's Cathedral on Sunday unilaterally to "unban" all banned organisations.

Police said they were "compelled to use teargas smoke and batons to disperse aggressive, rioting students who displayed placards and the ANC flag". "Because of the students' unruly behaviour, the police were forced to close De Waal drive," a statement said.

A policeman was hurt when hit by a stone.

● In Elsie's River, a group of about 150 teachers — including nuns — from six schools marched from Elsie's River High School. They were stopped by police before they could hand a list of demands to the commanding officer at the police station.

The list included a demand that pupils be allowed to protest peacefully without police intervention.

● According to a police interim report issued early last night, "no serious incidents" were reported by 4pm.

It said there had been stone-throwing incidents in Guguletu, Bonteheuwel, Valhalla, Elsie's River and Mitchells Plain.

In Guguletu, a bus and two private vehicles were set alight.

In Ravensmead, a 34-year-old man was slightly injured when his vehicle was stoned.

Crowds were dispersed at Steenberg, Elsie's River and Mitchells Plain.

● On Wednesday night, a Peninsula motorist's car was surrounded by stone-wielding pupils in Retreat.

The woman, who declined to be named, said she had been driving down the M5 in the direction of Muizenberg when she came upon a police cordon in Retreat Road.

Not knowing what "the problem" was, she followed the car in front of her and turned left.

The car in front stopped. Glass and rocks lay strewn in the road and litter bins had been used to barricade the road, she said.

"A lot of high school kids with rocks in their hands surrounded my car and one was about to throw a rock through my windscreen when someone said 'leave her alone'."

DEFIANCE . . . Protesting UCT students wave a placard at a police helicopter buzzing the middle campus yesterday.

Picture KEITH WISEMAN

On Page 2

- US urges restraint
- Young Tory heckled at Wits
- Rugby sponsors meet anti-tour groups
- Tutu to demand apology from police
- Council 'against detaining peaceful'
- Constable's death: 12 in court

Unrest in Cape hits rugby visitors

By MIKE McGRATH

SECURITY arrangements for the touring international rugby side were thrown into disarray yesterday afternoon when stone-throwing and an overturned bus in Manenberg forced the cancellation of a coaching clinic outside Cape Town

Tour coach Bob Templeton was fuming after being forced to return to the hotel and claimed "the security should have checked out that way before we left the hotel"

The team were scheduled to assist in an SARB-organised coaching clinic for African and coloured schoolchildren in the area

About half the touring party travelled ahead in a luxury bus used to transport the players around while they are in Cape Town. The remainder of the side and media representatives travelled in three vehicles along the same route about 30 minutes later.

The front bus approached to within "about 400m of an overturned bus", Australian right wing Ian Williams said, "before turning back".

The second contingent of vehicles followed at least half-an-hour later unaware that the advanced party had headed back to the team's hotel.

Soon after occupants of the second group of vehicles had seen smoke ahead of them, the vehicles pulled to the side of the road.

Reports of stone-throwing and an overturned vehicle filtered back to the players.

- 'Little Napoleon' is boss on field — Page 3
- Gert Smal fitness test — Page 20
- Test ref on dirty play — Page 20

Birdbrain blaze

NEW YORK. — A bird that carried a burning cigarette butt back to its nest has been blamed for a fire that caused $2 500 (R6 750) damage to a house in Pennsylvania The butt ignited the nest in the eaves of a house and the flames spread Firemen found the butt.

boss's call to n SA sanctions

NS so[illegible] complete the hment of South Africa which had started, the managing of Times Media Limited, Mr lholland, said in Dallas, Texlght.

the Dallas Council of World at the best way of destroying was through a free market nd the continued economic ment of black people which was stifling.

ering the fate of already deack children in a South Afri- Southern African economy d by sanctions, Mr Mulholsanctions-supporting US con- "should rather stand these s up against a wall and shoot would be more humane".

ts from the speech — Page 6

ndoned baby the Aids virus

BURG. — A one-month-old und abandoned in Maritzburg his month, has been diagnosed g the Aids virus.

arents of the baby are being or Aids testing.

aby girl was found on August taken to Northdale Hospital. ection by the virus emerged routine test carried out on all ed babies brought to the hos- spokesman for the hospital wever, that the baby did not y signs of the Aids disease and ill.

ds test will be done every three and she will be watched clinr signs of the disease. — Sapa

Disco
Super
WH
MU
WOR
SOU

CAPE TIMES 25/8/89 (275

Man killed in Natal township

PRETORIA. — A man was stabbed to death in a Natal township, according to yesterday's police report on unrest-related incidents over the previous 24 hours in areas excluding the Western Cape.

A 25-year-old man was stabbed to death by a group of men at Mpumalanga, Hammarsdale.

In the only incident in the Transvaal, a bus was badly damaged in Diepkloof, Soweto, when it was set alight by unknown persons. — Sapa

Unrest:

call to

COLOURFUL SYMBOLISM . . . Deputy Mayor Mr Gordon Oliver and balladeer David Kramer released balloons outside the Civic Centre yesterday in sympathy with children in detention or otherwise suffering under apartheid. Balloons are used by the Free the Children Alliance as a symbol. ● **Report — Page 2.**

Picture RICHARD BELL

Council 'against detaining peaceful'

By PETER DENNEHY

CAPE TOWN City Council is opposed to the detention of those who peacefully express views, according to the Deputy Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver.

Mr Oliver was speaking at a Free the Children Alliance meeting in the Civic Centre yesterday.

"As the incoming mayor, I would like personally to find every opportunity of drawing alongside all those who are working for a just society," he said.

He asked all Capetonians to work for peaceful solutions and urged police to exercise "the greatest restraint possible".

Mrs Jenny de Tolly of the Black Sash expressed deep concern for the children of Cape Town.

Mr Essa Moosa of the National Association of Democratic Lawyers said about 50 children were currently being held in terms of emergency regulations, and more than 50 had recently been charged with public violence.

He read out affidavits in which schoolchildren described how they had tried unsuccessfully to avoid whippings by taking refuge in taxis, and how others had hidden under a bed in a locked house to no avail.

Mrs H Oosterwyk, a Mitchells Plain parent, said that within the past month teargas canisters had landed in a crèche at Mondale Senior Secondary.

12 in court after death of special constable

Cape Times 25/8/89

Court Reporter

SEVEN Nyanga men and five Nyanga youths appeared briefly in Athlone Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with the death of a special constable in Nyanga last Saturday.

They were Mr Fever Ngxukuma, 32, Mr Douglas Guza, 19, Mr Collin Bushula, 23, Mr Thomas Mhlakaza, 35, Mr Frazer Muvula, 20, Andile Hobo Mtshini, 26, Mr Mthozamo Pringane, 26, and five youths ranging from 13 to 17 years old.

The hearing, which was held in camera, was adjourned till today for a bail application which the state is opposing.

The accused have not yet been asked to plead as the charges have not been formally formulated. But according to lawyers, they face charges of murder and theft of a firearm.

Mr S K E Liebenberg was the magistrate Mr M F Davis prosecuted. Miss Renata Williams, instructed by Mr P Volmink, appeared for eight of the accused. Mr S Matana and Mr R Kessow appeared for the others.

Vlok 'too busy' to come to city

Political Correspondent

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, is too busy to visit Cape Town, it was said today

Law and Order Ministry spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said the minister had an extremely full programme and would not be able to visit the city at present

He was reacting to a call from Mr Tian van der Merwe MP, the law and order spokesman of the Democratic Party, on the minister to make a personal evaluation of the tension in Cape Town

Brigadier Mellett also rejected allegations by Mr Franklin Sonn that police agentes provocateurs appeared to have been involved in a demonstration at UWC and challenged him to come forward with the full facts and to identity people said to have been involved

Brigadier Mellett said the police were not interested in becoming involved in a debate on "minor details" about an incident in Guguletu where Archbishop Desmond Tutu and other churchmen and demonstrators had teargas used against them

He said the fact was that there was a disturbance in which teargas was used

He said the police stood by their version of the incident, among other things that a warning was issued

Archbishop Tutu has denied allegations that he was still inside the church building when the teargas was fired He and Mr Jan van Eck MP have stated that they had not heard any police warning.

Brigadier Mellet said there was a well-orchestrated campaign with the ANC and the SA Communist Party behind it to cause disruption.

There was an unsatisfactorily high climate of unrest in the Western Cape. The Police had a duty to protect order and seafety and made no excuse for this.

Drive closed

Police closed De Waal Drive yesterday and fired teargas at students on the campus of the University of Cape Town, leading members of the Black Sash were detained for 1½ hours after a city-centre protest and police used teargas and shotguns to quell protest marches and gatherings from Saldanha Bay to Mitchell' Plain.

Police used teargas to break up a student march in Woolsack Drive, before chasing students with quirts on to the lower campus.

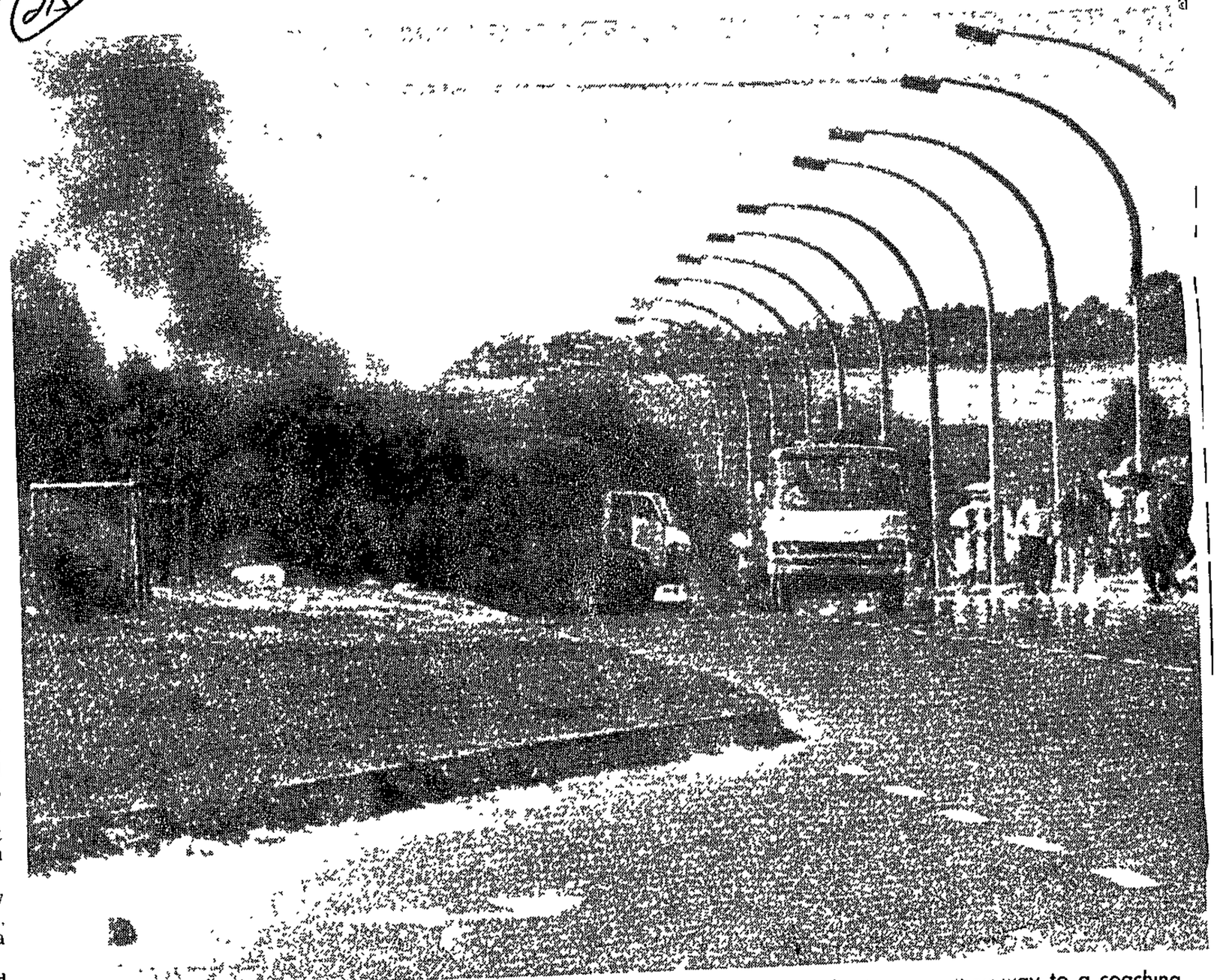
The restricted South African National Students' Congress which had "unbanned" itself at the weekend celebrated its 10th birthday at a lunchtime meeting on campus yesterday. Afterwards the students decided to march to De Waal Drive to exercise their "right to protest".

At least 400 chanting students, walking behind a flag of black, green and gold and a Sansco banner moved towards De Waal Drive.

They stood on the grass verges on De Waal Drive for 10 minutes, before moving behind a group carrying a black, green and gold flag into Woolsack Drive as traffic police sealed off De Waal Drive.

Police arrived, warned the students emerging from Wool-

(Turn to page 3, col 1)



TURNED BACK: This is the scene that faced members of the International XV rugby team on their way to a coaching clinic in Philippi yesterday. Thick smoke spews from a burning lorry in lower Lansdowne Road. The bus carrying the team turned back and, with a police escort, returned to a Sea Point hotel.

Vlok 'busy'

(Cont from page 1)

sack Drive that their meeting was unlawful and ordering them to disperse.

Teargas was used to break up the group and police wielding perspex shields and quirts chased students on the lower campus.

Teargas was later shot on to the UCT rugby fields after a student had stoned police.

Twenty-two members of the Black Sash — including national president Mrs Mary Burton — have been released on their own recognisances from police custody after having been arrested during a central Cape Town demonstration.

The group was held for about 1½ hours at Caledon Square

Following a meeting at the Central Methodist Square during lunchtime they had held a placard and banner demonstration at Greenmarket Square.

● A large group of coloured pupils at Diazville marched to the community centre. They displayed placards which read: "We support MDM government".

They threw stones at a policeman. He dispersed them with 2 rounds of birdshot. No injuries were reported to the police.

● At Paarl East a policeman was slightly injured and a police vehicle damaged when a group of coloured pupils threw stones at the police. Police dispersed them with tearsmoke and a man and three youths were arrested In another incident in the area, a police vehicle was stoned and damaged. Police dispersed the group with tearsmoke and a man was arrested.

Several stone-throwing incidents occurred at Guguletu and a number of private vehicles and a bus were damaged.

In two other incidents two private vehicles were set alight and badly damaged. No injuries were reported.

● At Bonteheuwel three stone-throwing incidents were reported in which private vehicles were damaged. No injuries reported.

● A 34-year-old white man was slightly injured when his vehicle was stoned at Ravensmead.

● At Steenberg, a large group of people gathered illegally and shots were fired at the police. Police dispersed them with rubber bullets and birdshot.

● At Valhala, a coloured youth was arrested after stones were thrown at a security force vehicle.

(Report by H Patten, J Yeld, A Doman and D Cruywagen, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

DEFIANCE CAMPAIGN

Testing F W's mettle

The MDM's commitment this week to escalate its defiance campaign against apartheid laws poses a major threat to acting President F W de Klerk — particularly to his efforts to project himself as a leader capable of breaking SA's political deadlock.

In particular, harsh police action against protesters and the arrest of foreign newsmen is tarnishing De Klerk's image both locally and abroad. Unless he deals with the crisis quickly and constructively, he stands to lose much of the credibility he has gained as an apparently reasonable and rational man since taking over leadership of the NP in February. .

Obviously, it's no easy task. Not only is most of De Klerk's time taken up by election campaign commitments around the country, but an important aspect of his party's campaign strategy is to link the DP to the MDM. It stands to reason, therefore, that the more "radical" the MDM can be portrayed, the worse it may be for the DP The perception among white voters that the MDM (and, by association, the DP) is a security risk, is undeniably heightened by tough, high-profile police action against protesters — regardless of whether they are peaceful or not.

The MDM has also been linked to ANC strategy. Police spokesman Leon Mellet claims the MDM received "orders from Lusaka" in June to disrupt the election and that the defiance campaign is part of this plan. A similar argument is being used by Nat candidates on the campaign trail

The Nationalist press and the SABC are clearly preparing to make the MDM-DP link the single most important issue in the final two weeks before polling day on September 6, just as they used the "soft on security" stick to successfully beat the PFP in the final run-up to the 1987 election.

It may well work again this year, if the MDM carries out its plans to extend the defiance campaign into white schools and factories and continues with protests against "whites-only" beaches and other facilities An increase in unrest followed by tough security force action is likely to scare a significant number of nervous white voters back into the Nationalist laager

MDM spokesmen brush aside the charge that their campaign could undermine the reformist, or DP, vote, or that it has anything to do with muscle-flexing (which it does) at a time when negotiation, or "talks about talks", is in the air. The UDF, which has declared itself "unbanned" and "part of" the MDM, says the defiance campaign has "unleashed the creativity of our people who are building (the campaign) into their daily lives." Denying that its leaders have gone into hiding (though they won't "donate" themselves to the police), the UDF says it won't be deterred by either police action or the detention of its acting general-secretary Mohammed Valli.

This weekend, meanwhile, Cosatu and other unions plan to hold their second workers' summit to plan further action against the Labour Relations Act and to focus on "the crisis facing the country," which could imply a national strike is in the offing.

The DP's response to both the defiance campaign itself and the NP's propaganda will have to be carefully assessed to, firstly, limit potential damage and, secondly, to turn the situation to its advantage — if at all possible.

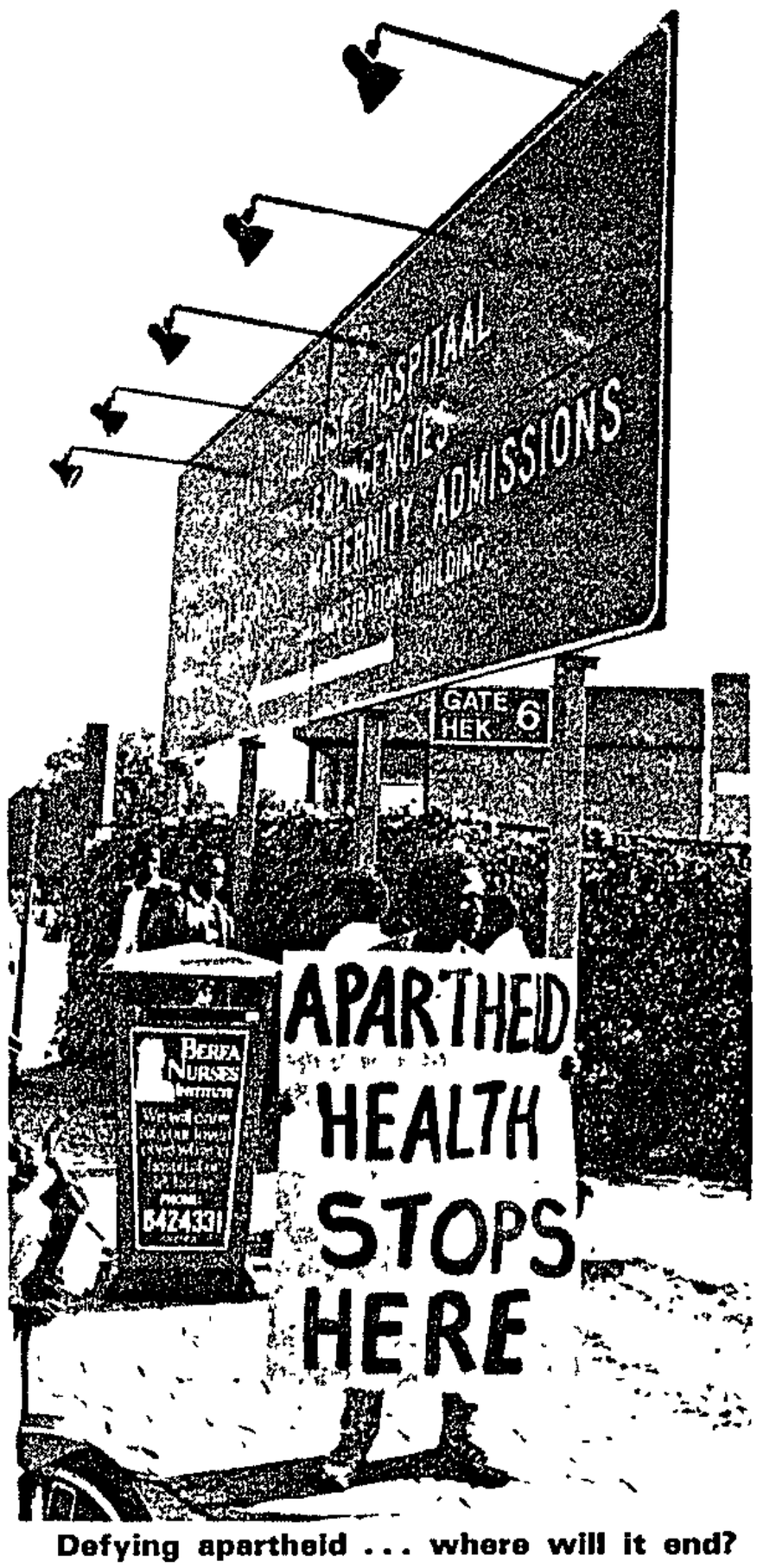
De Klerk, on the other hand, stands to gain domestically among whites in the short term if he is able to make the MDM smear stick to the DP. But he will undoubtedly lose in the long run both at home and internationally if he allows the police to continue using strong-arm tactics to, among other things, keep blacks off "white" beaches — and if he fails to deal with the current problem in the same spirit of compromise he claims will guide his approach to negotiations with black leaders on wider constitutional issues.

But, this week, he was clearly in no mood to compromise and events over the next few days will be an important test.

The western Cape appears to be the main focus of the defiance campaign at this stage, as well as of a general protest against the election. Disturbances in mainly "coloured" schools in the region have been reported for more than a month. A number of student leaders have been arrested and police have taken action against protesting pupils. There have been reports of stone-throwing incidents and barricades of burning tyres across main roads in some coloured areas. Police have also reported a significant increase in the number of unrest incidents in the region in recent days.

A number of restricted MDM leaders have deliberately broken their restriction orders to speak at rallies or lead protest actions. Some have been arrested and charged.

At the weekend, police mounted a massive operation to stop mainly black protesters swarming on to the "whites only" beach at the Strand In effect, the beach was closed to everyone and patrolled by policemen with dogs. A small group of people who tried to get to the beach were dispersed by quirt-wielding policemen. An estimated 2 000 protesters then headed for Bloubergstrand, another "whites only" beach on the other side of the Peninsula, and surged on to the beach. Some were allegedly whipped and dispersed by riot police. The protesters included



Defying apartheid ... where will it end?

Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu and restricted MDM leaders Trevor Manuel, Hilda Ndude, Christmas Tinto and Amy Thornton. A number of journalists reporting on the protests were detained, but later released. Mellet later justified the police action as having been necessary to prevent "serious conflict." Tutu argued that the police had provoked the violence by arriving with quirts, teargas and firearms to prevent people from "peacefully expressing their dissent."

An MDM rally, scheduled for Western Cape University on Sunday was banned, but moved to St George's Cathedral in the city. Earlier, an urgent court interdict was obtained by the meeting's organisers preventing police from stopping busloads of people on their way to the cathedral.

Ironically, the latest police crackdown in the region came only days after what appeared to be a significant change of police strategy in dealing with peaceful dissent. A protest march from the cathedral last week was stopped by a contingent of unarmed policewomen (who appeared more nervous than the protesters led by Tutu and other clerics). Tutu agreed to lead the march back to the cathedral on condition no one was arrested. Back inside, he said the unusual way in which the police handled the situation was a "small feather in their cap."

The hardline weekend action suggests top-level disapproval of the softer approach. De Klerk's task, it seems, is to find an acceptable balance between the two. ■

THE DEFIANCE CAMPAIGN MOVES AROUND THE COUNTRY ...

'Unbannings' go on, but where do they lead?

After a quiet start, the defiance campaign ran into the strong arm of the law this week, with tough official action at most rallies around the country. AUDREY BROWN reports

NOW that the restricted have "unbanned" themselves in a spirit of "peace and non-violence", the question being asked is what next, and, more pertinently, what does the unbanning mean in real terms?

The "mass democratic movement" this week said all restricted organisations considered themselves unrestricted and would speak out openly under their names

In a statement, the anti-apartheid coalition said "The MDM through the defiance campaign has unleashed the creativity and imagination of our people. In many parts of the country, in various ways, our people are building the defiance campaign into their daily programmes"

For the moment, the MDM claims to have scored the following points the desegregation of hospitals, the opening of beaches to all people, the unbanning of the UDF and all other restricted organisations, selective defiance by restrictees, singing on trains by workers, and the desegregation of separate facilities in the mines and other workplaces

Much of the spontaneity and strength of the campaign lies in the response of workers who have initiated sporadic acts of defiance, like the march through the streets of Johannesburg last week

The latest phase of the campaign — "unbanning" rallies around the country on Sunday August 20 — received varied support All were banned, and at most of them, police took action against those gathered to honour the occasion

In Cape Town, a service at Saint George's cathedral was banned, but went ahead after organisers obtained a court interdict The meeting was attended by 3 000 people, according to a statement by the Congress of South African Trade Unions (Cosatu) and was addressed by United Democratic Front leaders Murphy Morobe and Trevor Manuel, who is restricted

The rallies in Natal, held on the campuses of the University of Natal in Durban and Pietermaritzburg and the University of Durban-Westville, were disrupted after police fired teargas to disperse crowds

And in Johannesburg, a rally at the University of the Witwatersrand was banned Hundreds of people were reportedly prevented from attending Police baton-charged over 200 people who managed to get to the campus lawns after a huge police presence around the campus prevented them from reaching the original venue — the Wits Flower Hall

None of the MDM leaders scheduled to address the meeting turned up When asked to explain their absence in the light of their disclaiming reports that they were in hiding following the arrest of Mohamed Valli Moosa last week, Titus Mafolo told a press conference earlier this week "We were engaged in other matters We had to take a national decision on how to respond"

Mafolo's reply, and the decision not to attend the rally, in contrast to what happened in Cape Town — where leaders did attend — perhaps indicates the variety of responses to the call to defy apartheid legislation.

The success of the defiance campaign is undeniable in certain areas, especially the Western Cape Thousands of people converged on the Strand and Bloubergstrand beaches for the "all God's beaches for all God's people" campaign

The hospitals campaign, which kicked off the defiance campaign on August 1, was well supported in Natal and in Johannesburg

The next area targetted is the "all schools for all races" campaign which was launched in Johannesburg last week This campaign is not spearheaded by the MDM, but includes some organisations within the MDM

A representative of the National Co-ordinating Committee of Teachers, an *ad hoc* structure which represents over 150 000 teachers, announced a campaign to unban the Congress of South African Students (Cosas)

The MDM earlier this week announced an international campaign to "isolate" South Africa

A tranquil garden, but the taste of teargas lingers ...

The hottest defiance area in the country was the Western Cape, where confrontation included burning barricades and marches to the beach DAVID BERESFORD describes the day the peace shattered on the campus lawns of UWC

Masked youths stand around as the barricades go up in Athlone township ... Tuesday, August 22, 1989

"DAAR is kak in die Land" (There is s**t in the land) announced the placard being waved defiantly by a young woman staff member at the South African Police helicopter hovering 30m above her head In fact all looked fairly peaceful at the University of the Western Cape, as be-gowned lecturers and the vice-chancellor led the student body around the campus

But it was not long before the proverbial began to fly, in the form of CS gas canisters arching through the air Panicking students fled across the carefully kept university lawns It was another tense day on the Cape Flats which is looking dangerously like flickering embers which could blow up into a conflagration similar to the township rebellion which rocked South Africa in 1984-85

Political unrest has been bubbling in the Cape Town area for nearly a month, fuelled by the defiance campaign launched by the domestic anti-apartheid community in an attempt to confront the government with the contradictions between its "reform" campaign and continued Emergency rule

This week it was the turn of UWC At lunchtime about 2 500 undergraduates packed into the main university hall for a meeting to mark their "unbanning" of the South African National Students Congress, which was outlawed early last year

As students sang freedom songs and listened to fiery speeches inside, lecturers and administrative staff — some wearing T-shirts declaring "God's Truth cannot be restricted" — formed up outside, planning to lead and contain the ensuing march

A long column of staff and students eventually wound its way around the open roads to the front gate where more lecturers had formed a cordon blocking the exit, to prevent the demonstrators leaving university property But police waiting outside the gates were impatient of territorial technicalities

Lungfulls of the blue CS gas is a nightmarish experience, comparable to suffering an abrupt and acute asthma attack coupled with near-blindness I blundered through bushes and across flowerbeds as I joined the frantic flight of shouting and screaming student activists with faces masked against the fumes raced around the lawns vainly trying to smother the exploding canisters with soil A few desultory attempts were made to retaliate, with stones hurled in the direction of the police

Smoking, metal canisters began careening across the grass, hammering into and cracking plate glass windows in the university buildings At least one woman student suffered an ugly gash when she was hit Inside one of the buildings weeping students commiserated with each other and a junior lecturer, wiping his streaming eyes, muttered "Non-violence does not work" It was not the only scene of confrontation on the Cape Flats yesterday Earlier I had been thrown out of nearby Guguletu after an angry confrontation with security branch officers who had dragged a *Weekly Mail* reporter out of our car It transpired that they were apparently trying to prevent coverage of a clash at a local school in which Archbishop Desmond Tutu, among others, was teargassed

Tutu had gone to the school to try and forestall a student march on the local police station, which looked certain to end in violence According to eyewitness accounts, the archbishop, accompanied by other clerics and community leaders, had succeeded in persuading the students to abandon the march But as they emerged from a church, where they had been addressing the schoolchildren, police opened fire with teargas without warning Nobody was reported to have been seriously injured in yesterday's clashes At least eight people were arrested, including a professor of theology at the university

Late yesterday afternoon Tutu offered a warning to Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok "If he does not restrain his forces and if they behave in the way we saw today then we are on the brink of a major disaster," — The Guardian, London

ECC unbans itself In Cape Town Picture ERIC MILLER, Afrapix

Following the yellow ribbon

By CARMEL RICKARD

ASTONISHED people on their way to work in central Durban this week watched about 20 heavily armed policemen follow a trail of yellow ribbons round the city hall.

Wielding shotguns, the police followed the track of ribbons tied on lamp-posts and palm trees lining the road. They had received information these were no ordinary ribbons. They were symbols of the End Conscription Campaign and constituted a threat to law and order

At the end of the trail the police, by now clutching dozens of yellow ribbons, found a number of people, some wearing yellow clothing, allegedly handing out pamphlets and tying more ribbons.

As they were being arrested and put into a police van, two cyclists sped past, cheekily weaving through the early morning traffic, displaying the placards worn on their backs — "Give conscripts a choice".

Police immediately realised they were faced with another serious threat to law and order With the last of the ribbon tying protesters securely in the van they roared off into the traffic after the cyclists.

After a two-block chase the cyclists and their bikes joined the haul of arrested demonstrators.

Members of the group were later released on bail of R250 each and they are due to appear in court today

The protest and police action took place on the first anniversary of government restrictions which effectively banned the ECC

The previous day, students on the University of Natal Durban campus had declared the ECC and other organisations "unbanned"

Police headquarters in Pretoria confirmed, in its unrest report, that 10 people were arrested and released on bail. They face possible charges of furthering the aims of a banned organisation.

Defiance campaign begins in Border

EAST LONDON. — The defiance campaign aimed at challenging and "breaking down" apartheid structures in the Border region began yesterday with 120 patients brought for treatment to Frere Hospital here.

Border police liaison officer Lt-Col Trevor Hayes said no incidents were reported and police had not been involved.

Spokesmen for other hospitals in the area reported a "quiet" normal day.

In a joint statement released this week, representatives of the region's churches and the Mass Democratic Movement said patients would present themselves for treatment at all white sections of segregated hospitals in the region. They said the actions would be peaceful and disciplined.

A spokesman for Frere Hospital said in a statement that a group of churchmen and members of the MDM had arrived with about 120 patients at the white casualty department of the hospital during the morning.

He said the patients were seen and treated in the white casualty and out-patient departments and referred for follow-up treatment.

A delegation of churchmen and members of the MDM had met the senior medical superintendent, Dr Peter Mitchell, and presented him with certain requests and recommendations.

A hospital spokesman said hunger striker Mr Phelele Gono, 24, was getting normal treatment and was "fine". — Sapa

Chikane 'alarmed' at W Cape force

JOHANNESBURG.— The general secretary of the South African Council of Churches (SACC), the Rev Frank Chikane, said yesterday that he was "gravely alarmed at the brutal force used against peaceful protesters in the Western Cape over the past few days".

He said: "Because of the intervention of the police, peaceful, legitimate protest has been transformed into violent conflict."

Citizens who had defied the law that restricted the use of beaches to whites were indiscriminately and shamelessly sjambokked, he said.

"The Archbishop of Cape Town, the Most Rev Desmond Tutu, was teargassed as he and community leaders attempted to defuse a potentially violent conflict between police and students.

"The actions of the police, who chose to ignore the legitimacy of the protest, and instead chose to use weapons to enforce racist apartheid laws on unarmed citizens and thereby transform their peaceful actions into violent conflict, is deplorable," he said in a statement issued by the council. — Sapa

WORLD XV

RUGBY DEMO SHUTS BANK

AS thousands of rugby fans converged on Newlands for the showdown between an isolated Springbok team and the World XV, hundreds of First National Bank (FNB) clients were turned away from the main Adderley Street branch which had to close its doors against protesters.

First National Bank, which is said to have sponsored the World XV team to the tune of R8-million, later made efforts to get two arrested protesters released.

By HENRIE DU PLESSIS, VIVIEN HORLER and EDWARD MOLOINYANE
Weekend Argus Reporters

And in Sea Point, banner-waving protesters gathered outside the President Hotel where the touring players and members of their families were staying.

Banners read: "First National is the last bank" and "No to playing with apartheid".

Journalists confirmed that 20 protesters, including National Sports Congress committee member Mr Ncgonde Balfour and attorney Mr Alexander Abercrombie, were arrested.

Tight security

Mr Balfour had briefly spoken to tour manager Mr Willie John McBride in the hotel foyer.

After the arrests police remained outside the hotel in a van while a helicopter circled the area.

Tight security measures were in force at other branches of FNB and heavy policing was reported at Newlands rugby ground.

In town Mr Eddie Kriel, FNB's Adderley Street branch manager, accompanied members of the bank protest group to Church House to ask Colonel Du Preez of the security police to order the release of Mr Dawood Kahn of the Western Cape Traders Associaton and restricted UDF member Mr Willie Hofmeyr who had been arrested outside the bank.

Mr Kriel said the bank had asked the police not to become involved, because the protest was "very peaceful" and the bank did not want the arrested men to be prosecuted.

He said the doors of the bank were closed after they had received a bomb threat early today.

A spokesman for the Mass Democratic Movement said protests would be held nationwide at every branch of the bank and that "this was only the beginning".

Disrupt business

Pamphlets giving details of how to disrupt bank business throughout the country have been widely distributed on the Cape Flats. The campaign against the bank is in retaliation for the bank's decision to ignore the MDM's opposition to the World XV's presence in South Africa.

"The MDM has through various forums made known its opposition to the tour," says the pamphlet. "First National Bank has chosen to defy such opinion."

It continues: "The purpose is to fill the banking halls with so many people that other clients are unable to conduct their normal business. People should be orderly, but talkative and painstakingly slow."

The protesters who gathered outside the Adderley Street branch today said they had come to close their accounts at the bank.

The bank's doors were closed. Police told watching journalists to leave the area, and cordoned off Adderley Street in front of the bank.

Mr Kriel said later only one account at his branch — that of a trade union — had been closed because of the rugby tour.

Last night police undertook not to interfere with a rally to be held in protest against the rugby tour after urgent court action overturned a ban on an earlier rally.

The original meeting was due to be held at the University of Cape Town, but the Western Cape commissioner of police, Major-General Flip Fourie, said he had prohibited all meetings held under the banner of the Sports Persons' Rally in all magisterial districts in the Western Cape.

The meeting was later transferred to St George's Catholic Church in Athlone, where it was addressed by University of the Western Cape lecturer and former rugby player Julien Smith.

He told the 900 audience that it was only through lies, conspiracies and posturing that such a tour could be given some "semblance of decency". The touring players were falsely being labelled the world's best while there were better players who had chosen not to come.

This week FNB general manager Jimmy McKenzie met MDM representatives to discuss the tour. He said afterwards he had "learnt a great deal" and the meeting had been "extremely constructive". At this stage the tour would not be cancelled, he said, but he intended to report back to senior FNB management.

A statement issued by MDM organisations after the meeting said they believed the tour was regarded as "rebel" and therefore taking place in spite of the international sports boycott of South Africa.

Mr McKenzie was not available for comment today.

Earlier this week a mini-limpet mine exploded at a BoB automatic teller machine in Claremont. No one was hurt.

dead in Peninsula unrest

as violence shows no sign of abating

Teargas, petrol bombs, stonings

OWN CORRESPONDENT

CAPE TOWN — Escalating violence in the Cape Peninsula has left at least one person dead and several students and pupils wounded as police met stonings and petrol bombings with shotgun fire, rubber bullets and teargas.

Police said a man was killed in Philippi while trying to escape a fire started by a petrol bomb thrown into the cab of his truck. In an interim unrest report, police said the man was killed after landing under the wheels of his vehicle.

Several arrests were made as the ongoing violence entered its fifth day yesterday, with no signs of abating.

The University of the Western Cape (UWC) was virtually under siege as police took action to disperse about 1 000 students who had marched to the main gates. Modderdam Road, running past the campus, was closed to traffic. The university said three students and a staff member were injured.

At least three pupils were injured by birdshot and a teacher's car was partly burnt when police took action at a Mitchells Plain high school.

The lunchtime march at UWC followed a mass meeting on campus when at least 2 000 students cheered loudly when plans for a Mass Democratic Movement-organised march to Parliament next week were announced.

The students later marched to the gates carrying placards with slogans opposing the exclusion of blacks from next month's general election.

Police, some with shotguns, fired teargas at the students as stones and two petrol bombs were thrown at them. At least two rounds of shotgun fire were heard as police fanned out over the campus.

A car belonging to a professor was burnt out. Witnesses said the car was set alight by a teargas canister.

After the action, Modderdam Road was littered with stones.

Barricade

Police "refused to entertain any discussion", according a UWC state ment.

After students had been given 15 minutes to disperse, three more Casspirs arrived. Teargas was fired "without any provocation" and students fled.

At Cedars High School in Mitchells Plain, teargas was fired and more than 50 shots were heard.

A barricade of burning tyres had been set up in Spine Road near the school and when police vehicles arrived, they were stoned from inside the school premises.

One pupil was reportedly shot in the eye. He and others were taken to a doctor for treatment.

Police said stone-throwing incidents occurred and burning barricades set up in several areas in the Peninsula

● TO PAGE 2.

P.T.O.

Peninsula unrest

● FROM PAGE 1.

In Elsies River, several vehicles, "a couple" of police vehicles, a bus and a delivery vehicle were damaged. In one stoning incident, two yo ns were injured. In another incident, police used teargas to disperse a group of stone-throwers.

A number of stone-throwing incidents were reported in Guguletu. After one such incident, police arrested 15 men, the unrest report said.

In two separate incidents, petrol bombs were hurled at police vehicles. On one of these occasions, police dispersed the attackers with a round of birdshot and a round of teargas.

Damage was caused to police, Post Office and private vehicles in Mitchells Plain. Police used teargas and birdshot to disperse crowds. No injuries were reported to the police.

At Bellville South, three incidents of stone-throwing and one of a road barricade were reported. Two private vehicles and a police vehicle were damaged. A man and a youth were arrested.

Several stone-throwing incidents were reported in Ravensmead in which a number of delivery vehicles and an ambulance were damaged. No injuries were reported.

At Bishop Lavis, a few stone-throwing incidents were reported in which private vehicles were damaged. Police used teargas to disperse one group and in another incident, a man was arrested.

Numerous stone-throwing incidents were reported in Steenberg. Extensive damage was caused to police, private and delivery vehicles. In one of the incidents, a man was slightly injured and in another, police used teargas and a rubber bullet to disperse a group of youths.

Trojan Horse trial goes to scene of deaths

AT THE SCENE . . . The accused in the "Trojan Horse" private prosecution on a charge of murder, during an in loco inspection.

IN LOCO . . . Mr Les Rose-Innes, for the prosecution, points out to Mr Justice D M Williamson where one of the bodies was found.

Trojan Horse trial: Pellet holes in Athlone house

MR Justice D M Williamson, the judge in the Trojan Horse trial, was shown pellet marks on walls, window frames and furniture yesterday inside a house in Thornton Road, Athlone, during an in loco inspection.

The assessors and the legal teams from both sides attended the inspection.

Mr Les Rose-Innes, for the prosecution, showed the court the route taken by the decoy SATS truck and where it subsequently stopped at the intersection of Thornton and St Simons roads from where police opened fire. He pointed out the places where the bodies of two of the dead were found, one on the pavement in St Simons Road and another on a grass patch inside a garden.

Twelve-year-old Shaun Magmoed was shot when he stood on a concrete slab outside 102 Thornton Road and the court was shown the room into which he fled and died.

Mr Justice Williamson was told that all the windows facing the road were replaced after the shooting and pellet holes still visible inside the house were shown.

The trial continues on Tuesday.

Truck driver dies in petrol-bomb attack

Staff Reporters

A MAN died yesterday when a petrol bomb was thrown into the truck he was driving in Lansdowne Road, Philippi.

He was one of two unrest victims on the Cape Flats over the past two days.

Police said that the man — who had not been identified by late last night — was crushed under the truck's wheels after he had jumped from the burning cab.

In a similiar incident on Wednesday evening, another unidentified man was stoned and hacked to death in Guguletu after he fell from a truck that had been stoned.

At the University of the Western Cape, police action followed a rally of the Association of Christian Students (ACS), which was attended by more than 2 500 students yesterday.

After the rally about 1 000 students marched to the main gate, carrying placards with slogans opposing the exclusion of blacks from the September election.

According to Mr Pat Govender, UWC's senior media officer, two students received facial wounds, and another received stitches for a laceration after being hit by a teargas canister.

Police said in a report that two youths were injured in Elsie's River during numerous stone-throwing incidents. It was not stated whether this was due to police actions.

BURNING TRUCK . . . The driver of this truck managed to escape before the cab burnt out in Crossroads yesterday. Picture: GLENN SHERRATT

At Guguletu, police arrested 15 men after petrol bombs were hurled at police vehicles in two separate incidents.

Police, commercial and private vehicles were stoned and damaged in Mitchells Plain, Bellville South and Ravensmead.

Police ban meetings at UCT, UWC

By PETER DENNEHY

POLICE yesterday banned a meeting to be held at UCT last night at which Mass Democratic Movement speakers intended publicly to criticise the World XV rugby tour.

And an "Education Summit" meeting planned for today at the University of the Western Cape was also banned by police.

Last night an urgent Supreme Court application was launched in an attempt to allow the National Sports Congress meeting to go ahead.

The ban was signed by Major-General Flip Fourie, the Regional Commissioner of the SAP for the Western Cape Region.

● The Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, has, under the emergency regulations, prohibited a meeting which was to be held by trade union organisations at Shareworld near Johannesburg today and tomorrow.

Don't be violent, Tutu urges youths

By MONICA GRAAFF

ARCHBISHOP Desmond Tutu yesterday called on "frustrated and impatient" township youths to stop burning tyres and throwing stones.

He was speaking to about 500 people at a compassion service in support of the Mass Democratic Movement's non-violent defiance campaign at St George's Church in Silvertown.

The service followed a peaceful 1km-march of about 250 people from the Catholic Church in Klipfontein Road where a similar service had been held.

The Archbishop said: "Ours is a struggle for justice in which we have to use methods that will be acceptable to God. That is why people have tried to use the strategies of non-violence.

Noble struggle

"I want to call especially on our young people who may be frustrated and impatient with the injustice in this beautiful country of ours: Don't let us undermine a noble struggle by being provoked into acts of violence — the stone-throwings and the burning of barricades and tyres."

Archbishop Tutu also called on Christians to get involved in struggling for "peace and justice", saying: "It is easy to think you are a good rugby player when you sit on the sidelines, but you only become a player when you get dirty on the field.

"Move away from being a spectator and be involved in the struggle for goodness, for love, for laughter, for joy, for caring and for sharing."

Picture — Page 2

Unrest claims six lives in Natal's night of death

PRETORIA. — A police vehicle was damaged when it was stoned in Cape Town's Bishop Lavis Township but most of the violence in the country has been in Natal, where at least six people were killed overnight, police reported today.

Altogether, at least eight people were killed in unrest across the country at the weekend

Three people were shot dead at Imbali near Pietermaritzburg.

In one incident a man opened fire, killing a man, when a mob attacked his home.

In the same area police opened fire to disperse a group who stoned a police vehicle. No injuries were reported and five people were arrested.

At Richmond, Natal, police fired flares when a group threw a petrol bomb at a police vehicle.

STUN-GRENADES

They dispersed their attackers with shotgun fire and stun-grenades. A policeman driving a vehicle was slightly injured by stones.

At Mpumalanga, near Hammarsdale, two groups clashed and a man was shot dead.

At two different places in the area police found the burned bodies of a man and a woman, both as yet unidentified.

Cape Times 28/8/89 Page 275

DEFIANT MARCH . . . About 250 Christians stage a one kilometre "peaceful march" yesterday in support of the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign. They walked from the Catholic Church in Klipfontein Road to St George's Church in Silvertown.

Grenade explodes at poll station

CAPE TOWN — A hand grenade exploded at the Labour Party polling station in Bishop Lavis near Cape Town last night, and a second grenade found in a pool of water was rendered harmless by the police.

The explosion occurred at 9.30 pm at the magistrate's court. Nobody was hurt but the caravan being as used as part of the polling station was damaged.

This was the second attack on a polling station within three days. The first occurred on Saturday at the NP's venue for special votes in Randfontein.

● An explosion last night occurred at the Fontana building in Verwoerdburg, the parliamentary constituency of Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok.

A police spokesman said no-one was injured in the 11.30 pm blast.

The device has not yet been identified and security police are investigating.

275 STAR 28/8/89.

Streets of fire . . . masked children set up burning barricades in the Cape Flats.

Police crackdown on MDM expected today

By Craig Kotze

A crackdown on the Mass Democratic Movement seemed imminent today in the face of continuing violence in western Cape townships and with the MDM revealing plans for further acts of defiance in the next two weeks, including one at Parliament on Saturday.

Despite a police ban on an "education summit" in the Peninsula over the weekend, a summit went ahead at four separate undisclosed venues, said MDM spokesmen.

Today at 2 pm a delegation of educationists will try to meet the Commissioner of Police.

Bad weather may have acted as a dampener on possible further unrest in the western Cape yesterday, but widespread violence was reported by police on Friday and Saturday.

Sporadic unrest was also reported in Soweto, Bloemfontein's Rocklands township, Cookhouse in the eastern Cape and De Aar in the northern Cape, where a youth died when police opened fire on a mob

In Natal, a man was shot dead in an attack on a house in Imbali, near Maritzburg, after the owner opened fire on a mob which stoned the house.

Also in Imbali, a mob shot dead two men and, in a separate incident, police used flares to light an area and dispersed stone-throwers with shotgun fire and stun grenades

A man was shot dead after two opposing groups clashed in Mpumalanga near Hammarsdale. Police found the charred body of an unknown man in the township.

Both the Acting State President, Mr F W de Klerk, and Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok warned in Pretoria at the weekend that they would not allow a return to the widespread violence of 1984 and 1986.

Mr Vlok, speaking at the Police College in Pretoria, said a "carefully orchestrated attempt to combine mass action with armed struggle" had emerged since the MDM announced its defiance campaign last month

Mr de Klerk said at the Pretoria Show he could not allow "those who advocate violence and confrontation in the name of peaceful resistance to succeed".

Police reported widespread unrest in the western Cape since Friday, with incidents reported for the first time in Indian areas Last week, the violence spread outside the Cape Peninsula to several townships in the Boland.

Three people died in unrest in the Cape since Friday, police said.

A policeman was shot dead on Friday but it is not yet clear if his murder was unrest-related

Worker bludgeoned

The driver of a truck died in his flaming cab after a petrol bomb attack. The vehicle crashed into another, injuring two people. A worker who fell off his employer's truck when it was stoned was later found bludgeoned to death.

In Cape Town, police arrested 25 demonstrators at the President Hotel on Saturday.

Three demonstrators were arrested outside a First National Bank branch in Adderley Street. One was later released.

● Police have already arrested scores of suspects who allegedly defied restriction orders.

Tutu in teargas dispute

By Sowetan Correspondent

The teargassing involving Archbishop Desmond Tutu in Cape Town last week has police recording a video of the incident.

The incident, at St Mary's Anglican Church in Guguletu, sparked a major uproar both in SA and abroad.

The cause of the dispute is whether fired and whether teargas was directly fired at a Bishop Tutu and given a warning before police fired teargas at demonstrating pupils outside the church.

The Anglican Church said a warning was given by police and that Tutu was teargassed. Police said a warning was given before the church was fired at.

He emerged from the church as the last of the demonstrators were fired at.

Viewed

In the viewed by video, which extracts of *The Star* on TV on shown on a warning a night given by the command, a Roux of the unit.

Tutu was vigorously in Le Roux Riot unit.

Tutu Bishop walking through a cloud of tearing the church, although a apparently not re- was ordered by the video team to the ob- on the spot.

"According to the officer in command of the operation at the church, Tutu was in the scene, outside the illegal gathering was fired at the church."

"However, that is the extent to which an incident to follow closely and systematically and investigation. It is therefore possible while being fired," emphasised was that, however, be he did indeed appear aimed at the bishop and if tearsmoke was fired. Tutu was indeed the last of it was being fired, the officer in command was said the police statement.

Trevor Manuel detained

Staff Reporters

LEADING Western Cape activist and United Democratic Front figure Mr Trevor Manuel was detained at his home early today, lawyers have confirmed.

Mr Manuel joins fellow restrictee Mr Willie Hofmeyr in detention and, according to their families, both are on hunger strike.

The detention of well-known Guguletu lawyer and UDF executive committee member Mr Bulelani Ngcuka was also confirmed today.

Meanwhile, anti-apartheid church leader Dr Beyers Naude today began talks with American embassy officials in an effort to secure the lifting of restrictions on political activists, reports Sapa.

Dr Naude said that restrictions had badly affected the lives of many activists.

PRESSURE

In one example, Daniel Montsitsi, a former UDF executive member, had been unable to find employement since curbs were imposed on him.

Dr Naude said he would ask American embassy officials to put pressure on the government to lift the restrictions.

Mr Montsitsi accompanied the former South African Council of Churches general secretary for the talks held at the American Consulate in Johannesburg.

● University of the Western Cape rector Professor Jakes Gerwel and Athlone principal Mr Randall van der Heever have supported a call by Archbishop Desmond Tutu to young people not to "undermine a noble struggle by being provoked into acts of violence like stone-throwing and the burning of barricades and tyres".

They also called on police to act with more restraint.

At a service in Silvertown, Athlone, yesterday, Archbishop Tutu said the struggle for justice and peace in South Africa was a religious one in which "we have to use methods that will be acceptable to God".

(Turn to page 3,col 8)

Trevor Manuel detained

(Cont from page 1)

● Labour Party leader the Rev Alan Hendrickse meets Minister of Law and Order Mr Adriaan Vlok today for urgent discussions on the Western Cape unrest.

Mr Hendrickse said that his discussions with Mr Vlok would centre on the unrest in Cape schools.

● Brigadier Leon Mellet, spokesman for Mr Vlok, today confirmed the meeting with Mr Hendrickse. He said police were not quite sure what to expect from the MDM's defiance campaign this week.

Early signs were that no blacks had yet boarded white buses in Pretoria in a planned protest against the city's segregated bus services.

Brigadier Mellet said he expected the defiance campaign against the elections to begin in earnest only on September 2.

That is when the MDM has vowed to stage a mass march on parliament from the surrounding black townships.

He warned that police would prevent the march and vowed that the elections would "go off smoothly".

Pupils hurt in alleged assault

CAPE TIMES 29/8/89

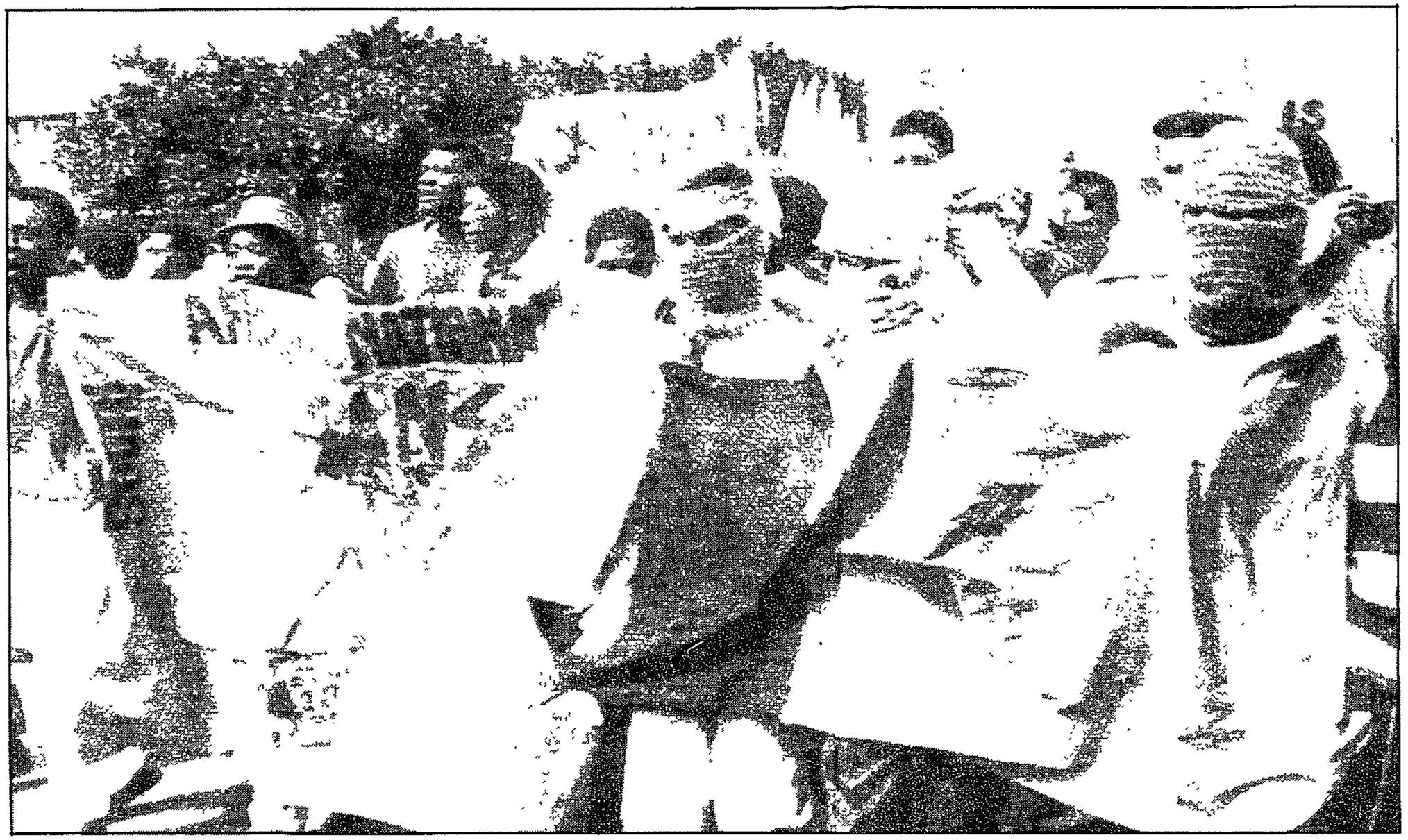
KING WILLIAM'S TOWN. — Three schoolchildren were treated for slight injuries and discharged after allegedly having been assaulted by the police, Grey Hospital medical superintendent Dr Peter Tonkin confirmed yesterday.

The clash apparently occured as a group of students were going to present their demands for non-segregated education to the headmaster of Dale College.

Meanwhile in Queenstown hundreds of black pupils were dispersed with teargas after a protest march against racially segregated schools, witnesses said. — Sapa-Reuter

Fears of Cape unrest spreading

Escalating Western Cape township violence shows no sign of abating and fears are surfacing that the situation might drag the country into another wave of violence, reports **Crime Reporter CRAIG KOTZE.**



About 800 students from the Universities of Cape Town (UCT) and the Western Cape (UWC) carry banners of banned organisations — the African National Congress (ANC) and South African National Congress (Sanco) — as they march on to the campus of UWC prior to being dispersed by police firing teargas on Friday.

The attention of the entire country is on the Western Cape, where sustained violence, especially in coloured townships, shows no signs of abating and could very well increase as the elections draw nearer.

Police, politicians, Ministers, and the leaders of anti-apartheid organisations, have been drawn into the burgeoning conflict in the area. Speculation is now mounting that it could be the tinderbox to set much of the country alight for the second time this decade

Battle lines have already been drawn, with Government and its opponents — both in and outside of Parliament — already involved in a war of words as to who is responsible for the violence.

Violence has not been confined to "popular uprising" incidents. Terror attacks have also increased significantly in recent weeks, with two limpet mines exploding last week alone.

Two suspected ANC members, both students at the University of the Western Cape, apparently blew themselves up recently while allegedly trying to plant mines at a toilet near the Athlone Magistrate's court.

"The two sides are locked in combat and all the ingredients for a conflict situation are here. I don't see any lessening of the violence," said Professor Michael Savage of the Sociology Department at Cape Town University.

W Cape catalyst

"Defiance is likely to continue and there is going to be continuing police action. We are seeing two antagonistic systems and there will be no compromise between them."

Professor Savage said the Western Cape violence could act as the catalyst for the rest of the country to erupt into violence.

"It depends on local political circumstances," he said.

Violence has already spread to the Boland and other parts of the country, with sporadic incidents in Soweto, Eastern Cape, Free State and Western Transvaal being reported.

Eight people have died in the area during the past week, according to Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok and police. Several people, mainly policemen, have been injured in the clashes Bystanders and motorists have been injured by stone-throwing mobs.

At the moment, the violence seems to be relatively restrained. Police have not yet acted decisively to crush the continuing protests with the full force of their armoury

Mobs, consisting almost entirely of pupils and students, have not yet been involved in grisly actions such as the necklace murders of earlier years, but there have been warnings of violence escalating to a "war" in the region.

Petrol bomb attacks have occurred and ambulances and at least one fire engine have been attacked by mobs.

Already the region is regarded by police as the primary unrest spot in the country, now rivalling even the endemic violence of Natal townships, although without its death toll.

Professor Mike Hough, director of Pretoria University's Institute of Strategic Studies, says the danger of the Western Cape violence spilling over to other parts of the country is real.

"The danger is there and points to the fact that the unrest potential is still unacceptably high."

Professor Hough agrees with police that the elections could have acted as the "trigger" for the latest round of unrest in the area and that certain organisations had a vested interest in continuing the violence.

Police have warned that they expect the violence to increase as September 6 approaches and will reinforce the SAP in the Western Cape if necessary.

"The violence we see today in the Western Cape fits in with the ANC's strategy, although I would not say that they necessarily started it. The trigger for the 1984 unrest was rent increases and the ANC cashed in on it.

"It now seems that they will try and cash in on this cycle of violence," Professor Hough said.

The present violence pointed to the fact that unrest was not only related to blacks.

Professor Savage agreed the elections were a "trigger" factor in the violence, although he said police action had also sparked violence.

"Police have been behaving provocatively and aggressively — look at what happened at the Strand and Bloubergstrand," said Professor Savage "But at times the police have also acted with admirable restraint, as when they used policewomen to stop a protest march in Cape Town"

Professor Hough and Professor Savage identified several factors which could be contributing to the causes and sustaining of the violence, although they stressed it would be difficult to pinpoint exact reasons:

- The fact that the MDM was strong in the Western Cape. (Prof Savage);
- The framework created by the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign. The start of the Cape violence coincided with the announcement of the MDM's campaign last month. (Prof Hough);
- Certain underlying socio-economic causes such as unemployment. (Prof Hough);
- The fact that the ANC had always emphasised the Western Cape in its strategy. (Prof Hough),
- Possibly a combination of local conditions combined with the deliberate intention by certain anti-apartheid forces of keeping a "flashpoint" going. (Prof Hough);
- The Western Cape had always been volatile in terms of politics, especially student politics. (Prof Hough and Prof Savage),
- The University of the Western Cape was a "stirring" factor and could also act as a "trigger" for the violence. (Prof Hough);
- The presence of certain key personalities in the area had a certain effect on the situation. (Prof Hough),
- The fact that coloureds were participating in the elections: the violence could be an attempt to disrupt that participation. (Prof Hough);
- Coloureds were trapped in an apartheid situation and had the greatest experience of apartheid — forced removals and other measures. (Prof Savage).

CM Trial
29/8/89
275

Defiance meeting banned

Staff Reporter

A "DEFIANCE Mass Meeting" which was apparently due to have been held last night in Bellville South was banned late yesterday.

Western Cape Regional Commissioner of Police Major-General Flip Fourie used the powers vested in him under the emergency regulations to ban "any gathering held under the banner 'Defiance Mass Meeting', including the gathering advertised and organised to be held at the Dorothy Boesak Centre in Dramat Street, Bellville South, on the 28th of September".

The ban applied to the magisterial districts of the Cape, Wynberg, Goodwood, Bellville, Kuils River and Simon's Town.

Political comment in this issue by J C Viviers, G Q Kling, G E Shaw, J V Scott, A Johnson and B Streek. Headlines and sub-editing by A Henderson and D Moyle, all of Newspaper House, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town.

Top-level city talks on police and schools

Staff Reporters

THE heads of the universities of Cape Town and the Western Cape and Peninsula Technikon are to have urgent talks today with Major-General Philippus Fourie, Western Cape commissioner of police, over police action.

Mr Adriaan Vlok, Minister of Police, has also agreed to meet Western Cape principals to discuss unrest at schools, according to the Rev Allan Hendrickse, leader of the Labour Party and Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives.

The news of the meeting came as police appealed for calm in the Mass Democratic Movement's "defiance campaign" and Cape Town's Medical Officer of Health, Dr Michael Popkiss, withdrew City Council doctors from Langa and Guguletu.

UCT rector Professor Jakes Gerwel, UCT vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders and Technikon rector Mr Franklin Sonn will hold a Press conference today after their meeting with General Fourie.

Mr Hendrickse expressed concern about boycotts and stayaways at some of the schools and promised steps to alleviate the problem.

He said there was particular concern about the situation at schools in the Mitchell's Plain, Bellville and Ravensmead. On the other hand, there was an attendance of up to 80 percent in other areas.

He did not have information for yesterday because he was in Pretoria meeting Mr Vlok and then started an election tour of Natal.

From events last week it was clear, however, that there was, above all, the problem of action and counter-reaction between schoolchildren and the police.

One case that caused concern was when a schoolgirl had a burn mark from a teargas missile which went through her jersey. This showed that the teargas had not been fired into the air.

(Turn to page 3, col 8)

Top-level city talks

(Cont from page 1)

Mr Hendrickse said that in his talks with Mr Vlok he had been assured that the police would not use teargas on school premises.

The minister had also agreed to talk to school principals as soon as possible.

Mr Hendrickse said he understood the dissatisfaction with the political situation but it was still necessary to try to involve parents with teachers and children in attempts to defuse the situation.

He appreciated a call by Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

NORMAL INSTRUCTION

Yesterday Mr Vlok agreed to meet principals after a three-hour meeting with Mr Hendrickse, who said in a statement that his delegation felt strongly that normal instruction must proceed and schools should not be closed.

"We appeal to teachers, community leaders, parents and pupils for their co-operation," he said.

Police would approach the school situation with "circumspection".

Law and Order Ministry spokesman Lieutenant Peet Bothma yesterday declined to confirm or deny whether detained United Democratic Front leaders Mr Willie Hofmeyr, Mr Trevor Manuel and lawyer Mr Bulelani Ngcuka were on a hunger strike in their cells in Cape Town.

MEDICAL TREATMENT

He said said hunger strikers would be dealt with by the police as in the past.

Previously police have sent hunger strikers to Grootvlei Hospital near Bloemfontein to provide medical treatment while maintaining security.

He warned that police would act against all those who broke the law and threatened public safety.

"We appeal to everyone to remain calm. If everyone remains calm and does not take the law into their own hands, there will be no need for the police to act.

"Our duty is to see law and order are maintained and that people's lives and property are not threatened," Lieutenant Bothma said.

(Report by T Wentzel and D Cruywagen, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

LATE EDITION

(275)

RS&E FAX: (011) 834-8509
RUBBER STAMP & ENGRAVING Co.
Also at CNA instant printers, stamp makers and stationers

Police hit back as defiance spreads

21/8/89

Staff Reporters

Police have acted in Pretoria, Cape Town and the Border region as the anti-apartheid defiance campaign spreads.

Following the targeting of hospitals in the Transvaal, beaches in Cape Town, buses in Pretoria and schools in Border, a number of campaigners have been arrested and a hunger strike is reported to have been started by Cape Town activists detained yesterday.

In Pretoria, a police spokesman said yesterday that the three black men arrested while trying to board a whites-only bus would be charged with conspiracy to commit an offence and protesting against an existing law.

The campaigners who were arrested — the Reverend Gideon Makhanya and Mr Sandile Lebese, both of the Pretoria Council of Churches, and an unidentified man believed to be a Cosatu official — are expected to appear in a Pretoria magistrate's court.

Police also briefly held two press photographers, Ms Anna Zieminski of Afrapix and Mr Walter Pitso of the *Pretoria News*. Their film was taken.

In the Border region pupils yesterday joined the campaign to defy apartheid legislation by marching on at least three leading schools, including Dale College in Queenstown, where they were teargassed.

In Cape Town, Western Cape activist and United Democratic Front figure, Mr Trevor Manuel, was detained at his home early yesterday, lawyers confirmed.

Mr Manuel joins a fellow restrictee, Mr Willie Hofmeyr, in detention. According to their families, both are on hunger strike.

The detention of well-known Guguletu lawyer and UDF executive committee member, Mr Bulelani Ngcuka, has also been confirmed.

"We appeal to everyone to remain calm. If everyone remains calm and does not take the law into their own hands, there will be no need for the SAP to act," said police spokesman Lieutenant Piet Botha.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, press secretary to the Minister of Law and Order, said the crackdown on those who had broken their restrictions was continuing, with up to 50 activists arrested — including 11 in Westonaria on Friday.

The SAP public relations directorate said in a statement issued in Pretoria that police would not go out of their way to enforce petty apartheid, but there would be a strong reaction when public order and safety were threatened by mass civil disobedience.

The general secretary of the South African Council of Churches (SACC), the Rev Frank Chikane, yesterday condemned "in the strongest possible terms" the actions of the "Wit Wolwe" in the Pretoria area over the past few days.

Mr Chikane said the "Wit Wolwe" had claimed responsibility for setting alight bus protest organiser Ms Alette Schoon's car and for issuing a death threat to the Rev Ivor Jenkins.

Vlok responds to schools-unrest plea

'I will tell police to avoid using teargas'

By Peter Fabricius, Political Correspondent

Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse met Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok in Pretoria yesterday to appeal to him to restrain police from "harsh" handling of protests at Western Cape schools.

Mr Vlok had agreed that the police would handle the schools unrest "with caution", Mr Hendrickse said after a meeting lasting an hour and 45 minutes.

Mr Hendrickse — acting in his capacity of Minister of Education in the House of Representatives as well as party leader — said Mr Vlok assured him he would ask the police "as far as possible" to avoid using teargas in school buildings and school grounds

Mr Vlok had also agreed to meet principals as soon as possible to discuss the unrest.

Mr Hendrickse said he and his education department felt strongly that education should return to normal and would not close schools. He appealed to teachers and pupils for co-operation.

"We brought to Mr Vlok's attention the unnecessarily harsh attitude of some police in some circumstances. We are disturbed by the way police have entered school premises in some cases.

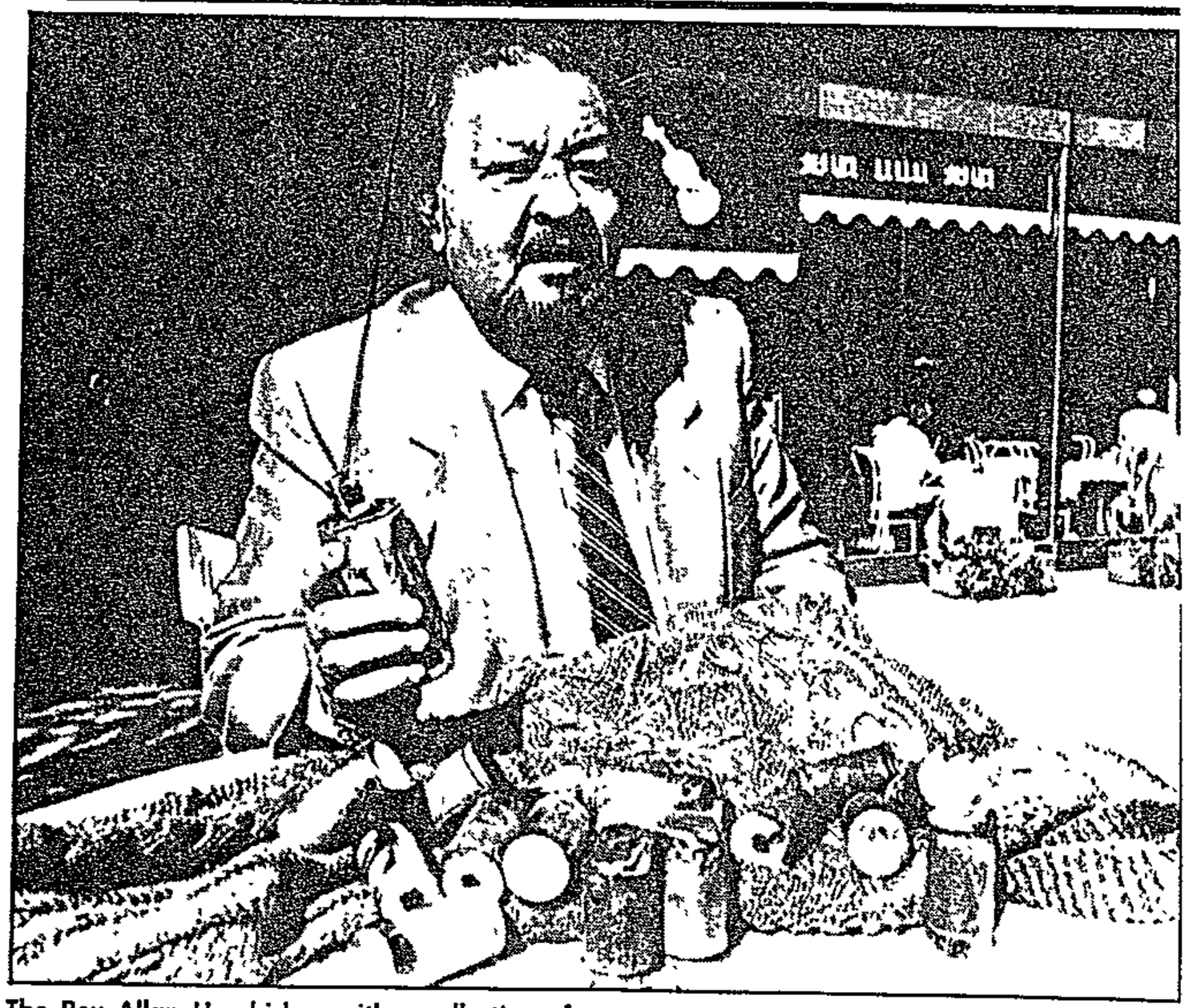
"For example, at Excelsior School everything was quiet up to the 9th period on a certain day when the police barged in by kicking in the doors. We told Mr Vlok this sort of arrogant approach was hardening attitudes of pupils and teachers."

Mr Hendrickse said he also told Mr Vlok he believed that the underlying political situation had given rise to the unrest.

"Our reception was cordial. He showed understanding for our concern about the escalation of unrest that has taken place. We said the political problem must be addressed. He accepted this statement."

As a result of the meeting, there would be further close contact between the police and the education authorities to discuss mutual problems.

(Report by P Fabricius, 47 Sauer St, Johannesburg.)



The Rev Allan Hendrickse with a collection of teargas canisters. He says Mr Adriaan Vlok has assured him he will ask the police "as far as possible" to avoid using teargas at schools.

Vlok to meet Cape principals over unrest

Cape Times 24/8/89 925

By BARRY STREEK
Political Staff

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, is to meet Western Cape school principals "as soon as possible" to discuss the unrest situation at schools in the area

The decision was taken after a meeting between the leader of the Labour Party, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, senior education officials, Mr Vlok, his deputy Mr Leon Wessels and senior police officers, SABC radio news reports.

News of the decision was disclosed yesterday by Mr Hendrickse after yesterday's meeting.

A spokesman for the minister said yesterday the statement was

Mr Hendrickse

Mr Vlok

a joint one, although it was issued in Mr Hendrickse's name.

He said Mr Vlok had such a heavy schedule it was difficult to say when the meeting would take place.

"However, we see the situation in a serious light and the meeting will take place as soon as possible when Mr Vlok's heavy pro-

gramme allows him to comply with Mr Hendrickse's request."

In his statement, Mr Hendrickse said his party felt strongly that normal schooling should continue and "therefore we won't close the schools".

"We appeal to teachers, community leaders, parents and pupils for their co-operation"

Because of the situation, there will be close liaison between the police and education authorities to address mutual problems

"The police will approach the schools situation with circumspection.

"The minister agreed at my request to meet the principals," Mr Hendrickse said

(Report by Barry Streek, 122 St George's St Cape Town)

CT Times 29/8/89

1

Cape leaders in education 'dismayed'

Cape Times 30/8/89

Staff Reporter

EDUCATION leaders yesterday expressed their "dismay" and "disappointment" at the last-minute decision by the Regional Commissioner of Police to cancel yesterday's "urgent" meeting on the education crisis.

Addressing a press conference at St George's Cathedral at 1.40pm, the rector of the University of the Western Cape, Professor Jakes Gerwel, said he was informed at midday that the meeting had been cancelled by the commissioner, Major-General Philippus Fourie.

Police said in a statement that General Fourie had called off the meeting "in view of discussions between Mr Adriaan Vlok, Minister of Law and Order, and the Rev Allan Hendrickse, Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives" and "the minister's proposed discussions with principals of various schools in the Cape Peninsula".

General Fourie was to have met a delegation of education leaders, including Prof Gerwel, the principal of the University of Cape Town, Dr Stuart Saunders, and the rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Mr Franklin Sonn, at 2pm.

The delegates said they wanted to discuss certain things with the general, including "provocation on the side of the police" when dealing with students.

Mr Sonn said the police also did not seem to recognise the authority of the education leaders nor allow them time to speak to students and defuse potential confrontations with police.

"This cancellation is not the way to solve the problems," Prof Gerwel said.

(Report by P Collings, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town.)

MEETING OFF . . . The rector of the University of the Western Cape, Professor Jakes Gerwel (centre), discloses that the Regional Commissioner of Police had cancelled a meeting with education leaders to discuss the education crisis. On the left is the rector of Peninsula Technikon, Mr Franklin Sonn, and on the right is the principal of the University of Cape Town, Dr Stuart Saunders.

Trojan Horse: Reporter tells of stones, shots

CME Times 30/8/89

275

Supreme Court Reporter

A CITY journalist told the Supreme Court yesterday that when stones hit the windscreen of a SATS truck, men in camouflage gear jumped out of crates at the back and started firing on groups of people.

This was said by Argus journalist Mr Dennis Cruywagen during evidence in the "Trojan Horse" private prosecution brought by Mr Martin Magmoed whose son Shaun, 16, died in the incident

Mr Cruywagen started giving evidence after defence counsel objected that his name did not appear on a list of witnesses received with the indictment 14 days before the trial.

Mr Justice D M Williamson allowed Mr Cruywagen to give evidence after Mr Les Rose-Innes, for the prosecution, said an amended list of witnesses was served when further witnesses were discovered.

Mr Cruywagen said he had reported on unrest in the Bellville, Athlone and Bonteheuwel areas and had returned from Wynberg that day when he decided to go via Athlone as a "final check" before returning to office.

His experience in unrest situations, which included stonings of vehicles and burning tyre barricades, was that police would use teargas to disperse people.

He, a driver and photographer arrived at the intersection of St Simons and Thornton roads when they saw groups of people gathered, some with stones in their hands. They were able to drive down Thornton Road because traffic could flow.

He took up a position on the stoep of a nearby butchery from where he watched three groups of people on different corners stone some commercial vehicles while others escaped.

He did not see any barricades and the traffic flow was fairly heavy when a SATS truck with crates on the back drove down Thornton Road in the direction of Klipfontein Road, Mr Cruywagen said.

He saw a driver and passenger in the cab but did not see anyone else.

"I saw the truck again, travelling in the opposite direction. I recall seeing stones being flung at the truck and remember seeing the driver lift his arm.

'Could hit anyone'

"Simultaneously people jumped out of the crates and opened fire. Out of instinct and probably fear I found myself flat on my back in the butchery. The way they were firing they could have hit anyone," Mr Cruywagen said

"Everything happened so fast. The first I knew of their (police) presence was when shots were fired. I saw more than five but less than 10 policemen. Some wore camouflage uniforms.

"Before the first shot was fired there was no indication that there were people at the back of the truck. I did not expect them to appear."

Mr Crywagen said the shots continued when people screamed and ran away.

"Before shots were fired no warning was issued. On other occasions I had heard police issue warnings. If there had been a warning I would have heard it. No teargas was fired," Mr Cruywagen said.

The trial continues today.

UWC calls off classes

Cnl- Trials 30/8/89 215

Suspension until Sept 8

Staff Reporter

CLASSES have been suspended at the University of the Western Cape.

The university has been one of the main scenes of protest and police action in the Peninsula during past weeks.

Yesterday the rector of UWC, Professor Jakes Gerwel, announced the suspension of classes until September 8 "because of erratic attendance". The decision was taken by the UWC senate.

Classes would not take place because the "large-scale voluntary protests" at the university over the past few weeks had led to attendance at classes and tutorials "becoming increasingly erratic".

The university, which has been the scene of clashes between students and police over the past weeks, would go on "normal spring recess, commencing September 9, with the beginning of the fourth quarter on Monday, September 18", Prof Gerwel said.

"Students as well as staff of the University of the Western Cape have over the past few weeks been conducting various forms of disciplined activities, like discussions, protests and demonstrations linked to and as part of the national 'defiance campaign'.

"The student leadership has been scrupulous and meticulous in ensuring that there could not be the slightest suggestion of any member of the student body (or staff) in any way being coerced into attendance of or participation in the organised protest activities.

"The large-scale participation was completely voluntary and must be read as another indication of the depth and extent of feelings against the injustices of apartheid.

"Over the past week the campaign in the Western Cape region has intensified. Also, the reaction of the police against protest has become more severe. In this general climate it was found here at UWC that attendance at classes, tutorials and practicals was beoming increasingly erratic, with most sessions after mid-morning being very poorly attended"

The senate had therefore instructed that "no formal lectures, tutorials or practicals take place between now and September 8 (inclusive), except where the students and lecturers explicitly arrange for them"

Prof Gerwel stressed that the university was not closing in the period between today and September 8 and that staff would be expected to be on duty as normal.

'Trojan Horse' defence asks for Argus report

By DON HOLLIDAY
Staff Reporter

DEFENCE counsel in the Supreme Court "Trojan Horse" murder trial has asked prosecution witness and Argus reporter Mr Dennis Cruywagen for copies of the report he wrote for The Argus after the shooting.

Mr Cruywagen told the court yesterday he and colleague Mr Willie de Klerk, a photographer, were at the intersection of Thornton and St Simon Road, Athlone, on October 15 1985 when policemen opened fire on stone-throwers, killing three people

In his evidence-in-chief, he said he and Mr de Klerk were covering unrest on the Cape Flats that day

They arrived at the intersection about 4.30 pm and saw people throwing stones at vehicles, mostly buses and city council vehicles Traffic was fairly heavy.

There were about 100 people, some going about their business and others watching the stone-throwing.

About 15 minutes after he arrived, an orange railways truck drove down the road.

Mr Cruywagen said he recalled thinking it was "silly" for a government truck to expose itself to the threat of being pelted by stone-throwers.

It was not attacked, but returned a few minutes later driving in the opposite direction.

He recalled an object being thrown and striking the windscreen

Almost simultaneously people jumped out of crates on the back of the truck and started firing into the crowd.

No warning was given and people ran screaming in every direction.

Under cross-examination, Mr Cruywagen said

experience had taught him that Thornton Road was a likely trouble spot in unrest situations.

He had not seen petrol bombs being thrown, did not recall seeing a burning baricade of tyres a short way up the street from where the shooting took place or seeing a cloud of smoke rising in the air above Athlone at the time.

Mr Cruywagen said he remembered seeing international television cameraman Mr Chris Everson on the scene at the time of the shooting.

More journalists arrived afterwards but there might have been others there at the time.

Mr Cruywagen said his report was published in The Argus the next day as part of a "wrap-up" of the previous day's unrest in the Western Cape. It had not appeared under his by-line.

The hearing continues today with further cross-examination of Mr Cruywagen.

...L and CAPE 80c (71c + 9c tax) 30/8/89 275 B/day A TI

'Police action against mob violence justified'

RIAAN SMIT

PRETORIA — Police action against street and mob violence, particularly in the Western Cape, was justified, DP co-leader Wynand told 250 people at an election meeting in the City Hall here last night.

He said Archbishop Tutu was wrong when he said the protests had a peaceful intent and that therefore violence was the fault of the police.

The DP condemned violence as a means of bringing about political change and condemned the ANC, the mass democratic movement (MDM) and any other organisation which chose to use violence

"But (the DP) recognises that protest is inevitable when normal political activity is not possible, and in particular when it is forbidden, as is the case with the mass democratic movement (MDM)"

"It is easy to lose control of a situation, as now seems to have happened, particularly in the western Cape Here police action is right and ordinary citizens expect that the police must act Street and mob violence is unacceptable," Malan said.

Also unacceptable was the use of violence against people who protested peacefully against beach apartheid and the use of teargas against an archbishop and a university principal.

"What would we have said if such action were aimed at Johan Heyns, moderator of the Nederduitse Gerefeformeerde Church and Danie Joubert, rector of the University of Pretoria?"

The NP was playing games with SA's future, he said.

On the one hand the NP talked to ANC leader Nelson Mandela, discussed negotiation with UK Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher and Zambian President Kenneth Kaunda and promised equal citizenship to all in SA. But at the same time the NP condemned the DP for talking to the ANC

☐ To Page 2

...nued: page 10

Police action

30/8/89 275 B/day

☐ From Page 1

and the MDM, he said.

The NP was attempting to separate two issues which could not be separated. There had to be negotiations to end violence.

He said it was not possible to talk of equal citizenship for all South Africans and not to negotiate this with representatives of all South Africans.

The ANC and MDM, with other political groups, would simply have to be part of a future negotiated settlement.

Malan said acting President F W de Klerk had three options:

☐ He could say before the election the DP was right and that he would negotiate with the ANC and the MD;

☐ He could continue to attack the DP and demonise the ANC and MDM but talk to them as soon as the election was over; or

☐ He could refuse to talk to them, attempting to get his Great Indaba off the ground without the consent of the leaders of the majority.

Report by R Smit, 11 Diagonal St Johannesburg

Police swoop

275

☐ From Page 1

...tions were openly defied yesterday at a Wits University campus meeting called by student organisations to protest against police intimidation at Turfloop.

A member of the restricted Black Students' Society, Nepo Kekana, who chaired the meeting wearing a T-shirt emblazoned with the restricted UDF's emblem, announced the BSS would start operating on campus from tomorrow in defiance of the restrictions placed on it

Sapa reports the Anglican Bishop of Pretoria, Bishop Richard Kraft, has strongly criticised the arrest yesterday during an anti-apartheid defiance campaign of two Pretoria Council of Churches personnel and another man. Sandy Lebese and Gideon Makhanya were arrested while trying to board a "whites only" bus.

Our Cape Town correspondent reports that educational leaders expressed their dismay and disappointment at the last-minute decision by the Regional Commissioner of Police to cancel yesterday's urgent meeting on the education crisis.

Report by S Ngcobo, 11 Diagonal St, Johannesburg, and P Collings, 122 St George's St, Cape Town

Leah Tutu among 200 women arrested during Cape unrest clashes

CAPE TOWN — In separate incidents yesterday police arrested about 200 women protesters, including the wife of Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu, and fired shotguns and teargas in clashes with demonstrating school pupils.

It was reported by Sapa-Reuter that three pupils were wounded by police shotgun fire and hundreds fled clouds of teargas in Athlone and Mitchell's Plain.

The arrests of the women took place in central Cape Town as they attempted to march to the British Embassy to deliver a statement about capital punishment and the detention of children.

Police confirmed the arrests and said the women, who ignored a warning to disperse, would be charged under the Gatherings and Demonstrations Act.

"We wanted to ask British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher to intercede with the South African government to stop the hanging of our people and the detention of our children," said Black Sash president Mary Burton, who was among those arrested.

Others included Dorothy Boesak, wife of World Alliance of Reformed Churches leader Allan Boesak.

In Mitchell's Plain and Athlone, riot police backed by armoured personnel carriers and a low-flying helicopter clashed with pupils who burned car-tyre barricades outside four schools.

Three pupils were wounded, one apparently seriously, when police fired at youths inside West Ridge High School, where classrooms were searched and six pupils arrested. Police fired teargas at pupils leaving a rally at an Anglican church hall in Mitchell's Plain.

Our Cape Town correspondent reports that academics are to hold a meeting in the Cape Town Civic Centre at 5pm today on repression and the right to protest. The convenor, the Western Cape region of the Union of Democratic Staff Associations, said the meeting was "for tertiary educational institutions in the Western Cape to address the crisis in education resulting from state repression".

In another development, detained lawyer Willie Hofmeyr was admitted to Groote Schuur Hospital early yesterday morning with suspected internal bleeding, according to his father, Arend Hofmeyr.

Hofmeyr had refused food and had been taking only fruit juices since his detention on August 26.

From Johannesburg, DAN SIMON reports that the Alberton home of People's Party of SA leader and House of Delegates representative for Palm Ridge, A E Lambat, was severely damaged by an exploding mini limpet mine.

An East Rand police spokesman said the device exploded at about 3.40am outside the front door of Lambat's house in Bottlebrush Street, Palm Ridge. Neither Lambat nor his wife and three children were injured and police are investigating.

SIPHO NGCOBO reports that the SA Council of Churches (SACC) is planning to

☐ To Page 2

☐ From Page 1

which holds about 20 000 people. However, organisers still had to apply to the local chief magistrate for permission.

Sapa also reports that

☐ Mystery assailants fired four shots on Tuesday night at the Queenswood home of Louis Bredenkamp, a member of several extra-parliamentary organisations who is involved in the Pretoria bus defiance,

☐ Minister of Law and Order Adriaan Vlok was urged by the SA Society of Journalists yesterday to end the harassment and detention of journalists covering unrest.

200 arrested

hold a peace rally at Soweto's Jabulani Amphitheatre on Saturday "to enable the voteless majority of the people to express their concerns about the country's future".

Addressing a media conference in Johannesburg yesterday, SACC General Secretary the Rev Frank Chikane said the rally was part of the Standing for the Truth Campaign, and had been proposed and supported by church leaders countrywide.

The SACC had been granted permission by the Soweto Council to use the stadium,

Countrywide arrests: pledge to intensify open buses campaign

Crackdown on activists

275
SMAIL 31/8/89.

Staff Reporters

The Ministry of Law and Order has confirmed that a number of people, including those wanting to disrupt the general election, have been detained throughout the country in the past 24 hours.

A spokesman for the ministry, Brigadier Leon Mellet, said the detentions were not aimed particularly at the Mass Democratic Movement, which has been staging protests against apartheid laws.

Brigadier Mellet said arrests were part of an "ongoing crackdown" on those who broke their restriction orders, and not a new wave of arrests and detentions.

Among those known to have been arrested or detained in recent days are:

● Four anti-apartheid activists detained in Natal yesterday

They are Mr Trevor Bonhomme, co-ordinator of the Durban Housing Action Committee; Ms Myrtle Beaunoire, a member of the Wentworth Residents' Association; Mr Keith "Skiddo" Joseph from the Wentworth Advice Office; and Mr Sipho Cele, Cosatu regional secretary for northern Natal.

Attorneys for the four said they had been detained under the emergency regulations.

● Eight more people taking part in the Pretoria bus defiance campaign have been held.

R100 bail

They were named by organisers as:

Mr Godfrey Legone, Mr Jonas Mohlala, Mr Modise Kgatle, Mr Leonard Kgatle, Mr Benjamin Chiloane, Miss Helena Zaaiman, Mr Kedibone Makgale, Mr Mavola Masango, Miss Patricia Hall, Mr Peter Maluleka and Mr Philip Maponya. They were arrested yesterday.

● Three men charged with conspiracy after they attempted to board a whites-only bus this week are on R100 bail each.

The Rev Gideon Makhanya, Mr Sandy Lebese and Mr David Setshepa appeared in the Pretoria Regional Court.

● A total of 170 women anti-apartheid protesters arrested in Cape Town yesterday were released after a special court sitting.

The women, who had been marching to the British Embassy to deliver a message about capital punishment and the arrest of children, were released on their own recognisances. They are due to appear again on October 20.

They included Mrs Leah Tutu, wife of Archbishop Desmond Tutu; Mrs Dorothy Boesak; Black Sash president Mrs Mary Burton; Mrs Dorothy Zihlangu, chairman of the Federation of SA Woman; and activist Mrs Farieda Omar.

● Hunger-striking lawyer Mr Willie Hofmeyer, who was detained after a MDM protest outside the First National Bank in central Cape Town last week, was admitted to Groote Schuur Hospital yesterday with suspected internal bleeding, his father, Mr Arend Hofmeyer, said.

● Last night the Johannesburg home of Mr Haroon Patel, the newly-appointed organiser of the "Conference for a Democratic Future", was surrounded by three police vehicles with about 15 officials inquiring about him.

A group of placard-carrying women are stopped by policemen in Cape Town before their arrest yesterday. The women intended marching to the British Embassy to ask Britain to intercede in the South African Government's stand on the recent detention of three students and three Cape activists.

'Waiting for me'

"A friend told me before I arrived that the police had been waiting for me for over an hour. They apparently left about 15 minutes before I got there", Mr Patel told Sapa.

Mr Patel said he rushed back to a downtown office, where he was told several other activists in the Western Cape and Natal were in custody.

In Pretoria, organisers of the bus campaign said today their efforts to smash bus segregation will be increased over the next few days.

Top church leaders in Pretoria last night labelled as "ridiculous" statements by Government Ministers that apartheid was dying and that racial discrimination was on the way out.

In an open letter, the Catholic Archibishop, George Daniel; Anglican Bishop Richard Kraft; Methodist Bishop Hansie Matteus; and the Rev Jacob Mminele, organising secretary of the Pretoria Council of Churches, said it "is disturbing to note that those who have been involved have been criminalised by arrest, have had their lives threatened and homes affected".

Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok said last night unrest and violence had increased "alarmingly" since the MDM announced its mass defiance campaign, with more than 60 people killed and 150 injured in a around 1 000 incidents since July 25.

Speaking in Krugersdorp West, Mr Vlok said his announcement of the MDM's plans on July 25 was a preventative measure

"With these facts available it, therefore, surprises me that people, including Mr Tian van der Merwe of the DP and Archbishop Desmond Tutu can have the audacity to accuse the South African Police, the Government and me of being responsible for the unrest and violence." he said.

He urged all South Africans to remain calm.

(Report compiled by A Walker, 47 Sauer Street, Johannesburg)

Cosatu, Nactu protest plans not yet finalised

Major community and labour organisations were last night locked in talks over "planned peaceful protests" against the Labour Relations Amendment Act and the election.

A spokesman for Nactu said last night that a report in The Star yesterday from Durban, which stated that there would be a two-day stayaway, was incorrect.

"Such statements can only serve to create confusion, and statements will only be issued jointly from the head offices in Johannesburg of Nactu and Cosatu," he said.

He added that Nactu wished to point out that no decision on a stayaway was taken at the weekend workers' summit.

PROTEST

"In the first place, we have never said anything about a stayaway. We are planning protest action, the details of which are still being worked out jointly by Nactu and Cosatu."

He said that no agreement had been reached on the detail of the protest action. Once agreement was reached, a statement would be released.

Peaceful protests were being discussed along three possible lines:

- **On September 1, protests on the factory floor to mark the first anniversary of the imposition of the LRA.**
- **On September 6, a one-day national protest instead of a two-day protest.**
- **From September 12 workers may be asked to join a month-long consumer boycott. — Sapa-Own Correspondent.**

Educationists deplore police cancellation of meeting

By JOHN YELD, Staff Reporter

THE last-minute decision by the divisional commissioner of police, Major-General Phillipus Fourie, to call off a meeting with leading academics and parents has been slammed as "unilateral", "astounding" and "alarming".

General Fourie had been scheduled to meet University of Cape Town vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders, University of the Western Cape rector Professor Jakes Gerwel, the rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Mr Franklin Sonn, and other academics, teachers and parents earlier this week to discuss recent police action at educational institutions

The meeting was called off by General Fourie at the 11th hour — ostensibly because of an earlier meeting between Minister of Law and Order Mr Adriaan Vlok and the Rev Allan Hendrickse, Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, and because of a proposed meeting between Mr Vlok and local principals next week.

At a Press conference at St George's Cathedral hall, Professor Gerwel said police actions were often provocative and inflamed tempers.

"Frightening regularity"

He had had first-hand experience of this, and he "unhesitatingly" backed Archbishop Desmond Tutu's claim that teargas had been deliberately fired at them in Guguletu last week.

"These scenarios are repeated at numerous schools with frightening regularity. In contrast, where police have kept their distance, there were no problems.

"If students are allowed to protest peacefully, there is no need for violence or casualties."

Dr Saunders said there was a "great deal of disorder and violence".

"People are being hurt. It seems to me there is a spiral of violence which simply has to be broken."

General Fourie's "unilateral" decision to cancel the meeting was "quite astounding and quite alarming, at a time when there was an urgent need to talk and discuss what is clearly a very, very serious matter", Dr Saunders said.

Police spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellett said yesterday Mr Vlok would meet "some of the principals and parents" fairly soon. He said a date had been set but declined to reveal it.

He referred The Argus to the emergency media regulations regarding allegations of police action, and said in addition that police could not be expected to comment on "wild allegations" which gave no definite details.

The Burg Stre

STREET PROTEST

24 HOURS

NEWS WATCH

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN, LINDA GALLOWAY and JOHN YELD, Staff Reporters

MRS LEAH TUTU, Mrs Dorothy Boesak, Mrs Mary Burton, national president of the Black Sash, and an Anglican priest, Willemina Terry Jacobson, were among a group of 23 people released after appearing in a special sitting of the Cape Town Magistrate's Court early today

Mrs Tutu left the building at 12 30am today arm-in-arm with her husband, Archbishop Desmond Tutu

Mrs Boesak, wife of World Alliance of Reformed Churches president, Dr Allan Boesak, went home with friends

The group was part of a bigger group of more than 170 women arrested in Burg Street yesterday.

The women started appearing from 6pm, and the batch of 23, who filed into the court at 12 10am, were the last one to appear, and were greeted by chants of *Viva Mrs Tutu* and *Viva Mrs Boesak* by a strong band of supporters who had earlier sung freedom songs and shouted *Viva UDF*, *Viva ANC*, *Viva Cape Youth Congress*, *Viva Western Cape Civic Association.*

The 23, like the others who had appeared before them, were not asked to plead and released on warning, and are due to appear for a plea on October 27

Prosecutor Mr D Moriarty told the magistrate, Mr V Gibson, that he had no objection to the 23 being released, but warned that the State would oppose bail if they were arrested on similar charges again.

Earlier, attorney Mr E Moosa, who with Mr Huxley Joshua appeared for the 23, expressed his concern and dismay that police had denied lawyers access to the accused.

"This is, as far as the accused are concerned, not only a travesty of justice, but delayed the case"

Many of the accused did not want to co-operate with police because they did not know their rights

"Had we been given access to them, we would not have been sitting here in the early hours of the morning"

It was not the first time that this had occurred, Mr Moosa said

By 12.30am at laast 176 people, including seven men, had appeared in two courts in front of Mr Gibson and Mr J Odendaal Mr Moriarty and Mr J M Mcewan prosecuted

Mr B Wagley, Mr S Hockey and Mr E Moosa, of E Moosa and Associates, Mr H Joshua, Wilkinson, Jushua and Gihwala, and Mr Alan Dodson of Mallinick, Ress, Richman and Closenburg appeared for the accused

Yesterday, police took action against more than 100 singing and chanting women who had gathered in the city centre to protest against capital punishment

The women were piled into vans and driven away as a crowd of several hundred people gathered in Burg Street and cheered.

'I'M PROUD OF YOU!': Mrs Leah Tutu, one of those arrested, gets a warm welcome from her husband, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, after her late-night court appearance which followed an attempted march to the British Embassy from Burg Street yesterday in support of prisoners on Death Row.

WE PROTEST! Police surround some of the more than 170 women who were arrested

Argus 31/08/89 275

...et protest

275

The protesters, members of the Federation of South African Women (Fedsaw) and dressed in the black and green Fedsaw colours, gathered in the Metropolitan Hall at about 12.30pm.

Police sealed off Burg and Church streets and issued a warning to the crowd in terms of the emergency regulations.

Earlier, the women had issued a a statement saying they intended marching to the British Embassy opposite Parliament in an appeal to British Prime Minister Mrs Margaret Thatcher to intercede on behalf of the "Upington 14", the "Bongulethu Three" and other condemned prisoners.

They also intended asking Mrs Thatcher to put pressure on the South African government to curb harsh police action against protesters.

There was a strong police presence outside the hall and Burg Street was sealed off to through-traffic.

A big crowd of lunch-time workers gathered to watch.

At the Central Methodist Church, a few metres away at the corner of Burg and Longmarket Streets, a 48-hour fast by students in solidarity with those on death row came to an end with a service.

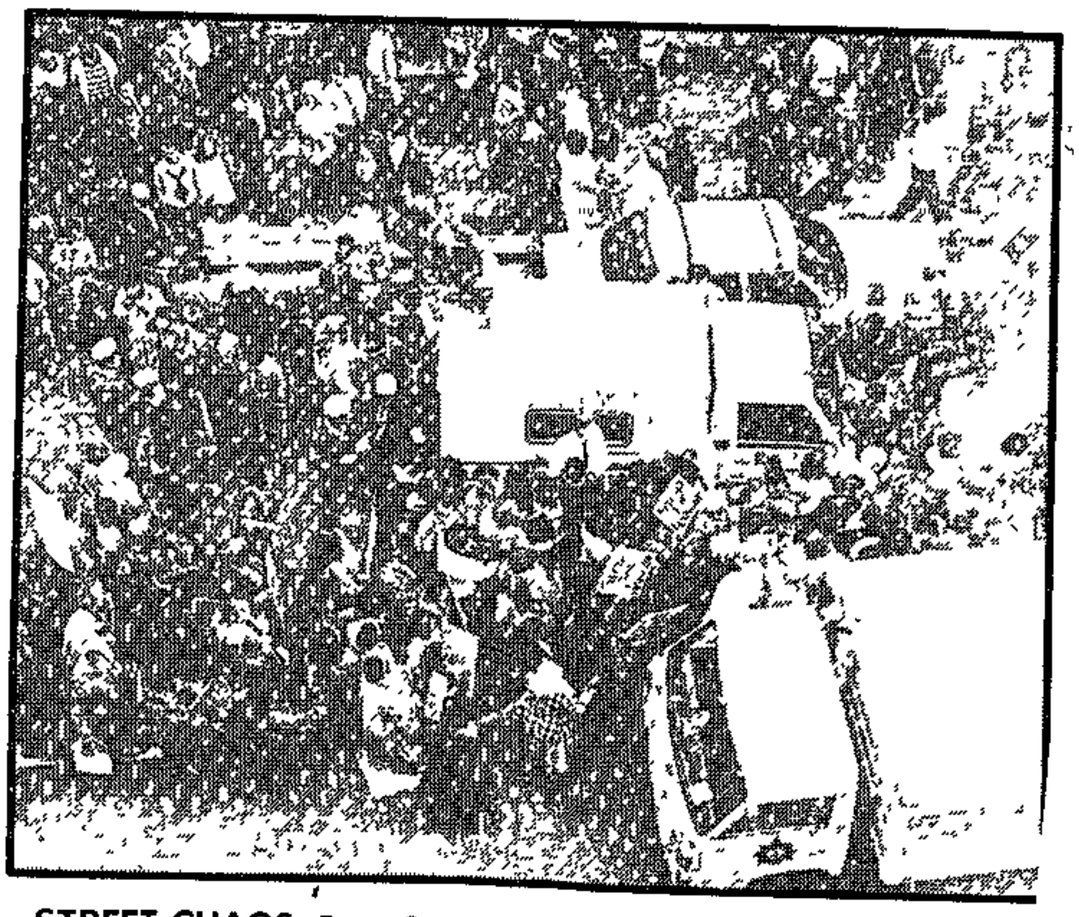
Yesterday afternoon, Police confirmed that about 200 women were arrested in the centre of Cape Town at 1.23pm when they failed to disperse after being given a warning.

A Black Sash spokesman said yesterday the women held a short prayer service in a hall next to the Metropolitan Methodist Church.

The Black Sash spokesman said the police were "Very restrained."

Report by Dennis Cruywagen, Linda Galloway and John Yeld, all of 122 St George's Street, Cape Town.

STOP THE HANGINGS: This determined protester got her message across to the bitter end.



STREET CHAOS: Burg Street was sealed to traffic but scores of onlookers crowded the pavements as protesters were escorted to police vehicles.

Girl tells of shooting in 'Trojan Horse' attack

Supreme Court Reporter

THE Supreme Court heard yesterday how a woman had been shot and wounded seconds after moving away from the car behind which she had been sheltering — and a month later was arrested for public violence.

At a court appearance, she was acquitted on the charge.

Ms Geraldine Jacobs, 22, a Std 9 pupil at the time, was giving evidence in the "Trojan Horse" trial during a private prosecution brought by Mr Martin Magmoed, whose son Shaun, 16, died during the incident.

Ms Jacobs said she had gone to visit a friend in St Simon's Road after school when she noticed a larger than normal group of people at an intersection.

When she crossed the road she saw a "smouldering object" half on the road and half on the pavement. Groups of youths with stones in their hands were there, but traffic could flow freely, she said.

Ms Jacobs said she joned her friend at her gate, but then went to the corner when someone said a truck was approaching.

"I saw an orange truck with boxes packed on the back. The crowd on the corner was fidgety as they held the stones. I moved back to my friend when I thought they were going to stone the truck.

"I was facing Thornton Road when all of a sudden I saw the truck stop on the corner and some policemen emerge from the boxes and start shooting. I did not see anyone stone the truck.

"I heard shooting and saw people disperse and run away I started to run as well. Between the time the people on the truck emerged and the time the shots were fired I did not hear anything," Ms Jacobs said.

She had run to the opposite side of St Simon's Road towards two parked cars and sheltered behind the car closest to the intersection. She was later joined by a youth with a bleeding leg.

Firing continued during this time and she had seen policemen jump from the back of the truck.

"I heard clicking noises against the car where I was sheltering. Then I saw them (the police) come towards me and the clicking continued. I saw the passenger door of the second car was open and decided to shelter there.

"As I got up to run to the second car I was shot in the right hip and right arm and I fell. I got up and got into the car," she said.

When the shooting stopped one of the policemen in camouflage uniform approached the car and ordered her and two youths out of the car. The policeman, who was armed with a rifle, swore at them, she said.

The two youths held their arms above their heads as they were marched to the corner, where other people were already sitting. Their names and addresses were taken and they were taken to hospital.

A month later she was arrested for public violence and taken to court. After state witnesses had testified, they were acquitted and discharged, Ms Jacobs said.

The trial continues today.

Mr Justice D M Williamson was on the bench. Mr Jules Browde, SC, assisted by Mr Jeremy Gauntlett, SC, Mr Les Rose-Innes and Mr Denzil Potgieter, leads the prosecution. Mr Flip Hattingh, SC, and Mr Jusie Wessels appeared for Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen and the men on the truck. Mr W Burger SC assisted by Mr Piet de Jager, appeared for the SADF member. Mr P de Bruyn, SC, assisted by Mr Anton Veldhuizen, instructed by Mr Adrie Brand, appeared for the police officers.

Police block a march by women on Cape Town's Greenmarket Square. ● Behind the barricades — Page 12

South 31/8-6/9/89.

Defiance drama

WIDESPREAD unrest throughout the Western Cape, detentions and the arrest of about 180 women in central Cape Town this week have set the scene for a major showdown between the MDM and the state in the forthcoming "election week".

Acts of defiance planned around the country include national industrial protest action, a march on parliament, widespread student protests and several campaigns to challenge apartheid legislation, leaders of the MDM have announced.

More than two-million workers are expected to take part in protest action in factories throughout the country on Friday.

This follows a call by the workers' summit in Johannesburg last weekend for workers to engage in two hours of protest.

Meanwhile, MDM supporters in Cape Town are gearing up for a march on the Houses of Parliament on Saturday morning.

An MDM spokesperson said the march would take place under the banner "The people shall govern".

This week, the campaign took a dramatic turn when protesters targeted the city centre for demonstrations.

In scenes reminiscent of the Defiance Campaign of the 1950s, about 180 women were arrested in the city centre on Wednesday afternoon after they attempted to march to the British Embassy.

Police cordoned off the area surrounding Greenmarket Square during the protest.

A crowd of about 600 people watched as the women, who carried placards protesting against the death penalty, knelt in St Georges Street after police ordered them to disperse.

The crowd jeered when police arrested the protesters who appeared in court on the same day on charges of attending an illegal gathering.

The case was postponed to next month and the women released on their own cognisances.

Among those arrested was Kathy Cook, an American tourist from California, who said she was inadvertently swept up by the crowd. She described her experience as "quite enjoyable".

Those arrested appeared at a special late-night sitting of the Cape Town magistrate's court on Wednesday night.

This week there were several incidents of violent confrontations in the area, including teargas being fired at students as they left a memorial church service on Wednesday morning.

A similar march is due to take place in Elsies River. Students in the area were dispersed at a rally on Wednesday morning.

Principals from high schools in Cape Town's Northern suburbs have refused to meet the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok.

According to a reliable source, the principals were instructed by the acting chief inspector of education for the area to meet with Vlok on Monday to discuss the unrest in schools.

This is an apparent snub to Labour Party leader and Minister of Education in the House of Representa-

TO PAGE 3

Manuel, Hofmeyr foregoing food

THE family and lawyer of UDF leader Trevor Manuel were caught by surprise this week when he was suddenly transferred to Bloemfontein for further detention under the emergency regulations

The police earlier this year stated they would transfer all detainees on hunger strike to Bloemfontein as a counter measure.

Mrs Lynn Manuel confirmed this week that her husband had stated his *intention* to go on a hunger strike when he was detained at their Athlone home on Monday morning.

Meanwhile, lawyers acting for UDF activist Willie Hofmeyr have confirmed that he was admitted to Groote Schuur Hospital for tests for a "stomach complaint".

They said he had not been eating solid food.

Hofmeyr was held outside a Cape Town branch of First National Bank last Saturday during a protest over the bank's support for the World XV rugby tour.

A spokesperson for the police directorate of public relations in Pretoria said it was "policy not to comment on emergency detainees".

He said "hunger strike inquiries" were handled by the office of the Minister of Law and Order.

The Minister's spokesperson, Brigadier Leon Mellet, was not available for comment.

Manuel and Hofmeyr were both restricted in terms of the emergency regulations after spending lengthy periods in detention.

south NEWS

SOUTH, August 31 to September 6 1989

Youths, aged 15, on violence charges

AT LEAST seven youths aged 15 and four aged 16 have been charged with public violence in the Western Cape in recent weeks.

Five 17-year-olds have been charged, according to information compiled by the Repression Monitoring Group (RMG).

The youths, who may not be named because of their age, are mainly from schools in Mitchells Plain.

Others facing similar charges include two 18-year-olds — Warren Hartley, a Std 9 pupil at Mondale High School, and Albert Pillay, also of Mondale — and Antonio Vilette, 21, a Std 9 pupil at Mondale High.

Schools affected include Rocklands High, Glendale High, Tafelsig High, Mondale High, Portlands High, Spine Road High, Manenberg High, Lavender Hill and Diazville Senior Secondary, Saldanha.

And as the defiance campaign and spiral of unrest spread to rural areas in the Western Cape, Paarl's Mbekweni and coloured townships are again hardest hit by detentions.

By the middle of this week, 19 detentions had been confirmed in Mbekweni and the coloured areas in terms of the state of emergency.

The focal point of tension in Mbekweni is the Simon Hebe High School, where several teachers and pupils have been detained

They include prominent community leader and acting principal of Simon Hebe, Timothy Ndzuzo.

Ndzuzo was full-time principal until earlier this year when he was replaced by a white principal, Mr Gerrit Visser.

Visser's appointment has since been a source of tension and unrest at the school.

Other confirmed detainees in Paarl are teachers Attie Edmund Rens of New Orleans Senior Secondary School and Ntsikelelo Julius Allah, of Simon Hebe; students Jakobus Cornelius, Peter January, Lloyd Wessley Fortuin, Allan Anthony Paulse, Deon Heyns, Daniel Pikinini, chairperson of the Paarl Youth Congress, and pupils Melvin Godfrey Martin, Iris Dekoko 17, Skhumbuzo Mgato, a memeber of the SRC at Simon Hebe, Thobile Jacobs, Linda Saki, a SRC memmber at Simon Hebe, Vuyo Grootboom, SRC president; Tamsanqa Tiny Jacobs and Keith Jacobs, chairperson of the Paper, Printing, Wood and Allied Workers Union.

The detention of two others had not been confirmed by the time of going to press.

Reverend Abe Maart of the Congregational Church in Paarl East said repression in Paarl had united the coloured and African communities "as never before"

"Over the years we have warned about the danger signals building up in the community and of the consequences."

The outspoken Maart, a former detainee and the target of rightwing terror activities. A smear campaign has been conducted against him and his property was attacked.

In the most recent incident, a false letter typed on an old letterhead of the Congregational Church was sent to the local newspaper, the Paarl Post.

It claimed he was "repenting" and disassociating himself from politics to concentrate on his work as a minister.

He has also received several abusive letters and phone calls.

Nduzo's wife, Nondyeo Sheila 28, a local higher primary school teacher and part-time UWC students, said she was annoyed by the detention of her husband and others.

At least 40 pupils have been detained in the Western and Southern Cape.

Drama

• FROM PAGE 1

tives, Allan Hendrickse, who requested Vlok to meet with the principals of schools affected by the protest action

Several student rallies are due to take place next week and Peninsula high school students intend holding mock elections on September 4

People have been asked to light candles in their homes between 8pm and 9pm every night next week, according to spokespersons for the MDM

A spokesperson for Cape Democrats confirmed that an anti-elections rally will be held in the Cape Town City Hall on Monday night.

A rally organised by the Call of Islam, which was due to take place in Hanover Park on Wednesday night, was banned hours before it was due to begin.

At the University of the Western Cape, the scene of several confrontations between students and police over the past few weeks, all classes have been suspended until September 18 by the university's senate.

The senate's decision was condemned by the UWC Students Representative Council.

(Report by C Carter and M Williams, both of 95 Sir Lowry Rd, Woodstock.)

VAIN WAIT: These protesters waiting to board 'white' buses in Pretoria were ignored by busdrivers who were re-routed by transport officials

Defiance campaign spreads across SA

PROTEST meetings and marches took place nationwide this week as the Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) intensified its defiance campaign.

In Pretoria, several campaign organisers have been threatened by right-wing vigilantes and 11 people face charges in connection with a week-long bus and taxi defiance campaign.

Drivers of buses refused to stop when they saw campaigners at bus-stops at Silverton, Unisa, Rosslyn and Koodoespoort.

In an incident in Sunnyside, two bus inspectors stopped a black man from boarding a whites-only council bus.

On Wednesday, police cordoned off a section of Church Street in central Pretoria at lunchtime on Wednesday when a large crowd refused to disperse.

A scuffle took place when members of the crowd attempted to board a Queenswood bus.

A municipal transport inspector ordered the driver to close the automatic doors and lunchtime shoppers scattered as policemen grappled with three men about to step aboard the bus.

Several people were arrested in the incident.

Meanwhile, shots have been fired at the Pretoria homes of campaign

DEFIANCE DOSSIER

leaders, a campaigner's car was petrol-bombed and other campaigners have received death threats

The right-wing "Wit Wolve" organisation has accepted responsibility for the bombing and threats against campaigners.

The defiance campaign has revived many community structures in the Border region, which has been hard-hit by the state of emergency.

The border campaign began just over a week ago with a successful march to the whites-only Dutch Reformed Church in King Williams town

Last Friday, a challenge to hospital apartheid saw more than 120 black patients being treated at East London's Frere Hospital.

On Monday, thousands of pupils from schools throughout the region issued a challenge to segregated education by attempting to march to selected white schools in the area.

In Fort Beaufort, about 3 000 students waited for more than three hours at the township's outskirts after police refused to let them pass.

Pupils from Zwelitsha township in King Williams Town were teargassed but managed to send a delegation to Dale College

In Queenstown, teargas was fired at about 2 000 students after they sent representatives to Queens College.

There were violent confrontations involving students from several East London high schools.

A schoolgirl was hospitalised after she was allegedly hit by a teargas cannister in the "coloured" township of Buffalo Flats.

After the disruption of Monday's marches, students held meetings at which they "unbanned" the Congress of South African Students.

A similar rally took place at a secret venue in Chatsworth, Durban, last Saturday.

One of the speakers, advice office worker Myrtle Bonhomme, was detained on Wednesday morning.

Also detained in the same swoop were Trevor Bonhomme, chairperson of the Durban Housing Action Committee, and Keith Joseph of the Wentworth Advice office.

Cosatu's regional secretary, Sipho Cele, was detained at midnight on Tuesday.

The University of Zululand was closed on Wednesday after unrest on the campus.

Students at the University of Turfloop in Pietersburg disrupted classes this week.

The defiance campaign kicked off in the Southern Cape with a mass rally attended by about 2 000 people in the township of Brighton last weekend.

At the rally, MDM speaker Wilfred Rhodes called on the youth and civic organisations in the area to embark on the defiance campaign in a peaceful manner.

Residents were asked to fast and light candles in their houses for 48 hours in solidarity with prisoners on deathrow.

Three Oudshoorn men — Dickson Madikane, Patrick Manginda and Desmond Majola — are currently on death row.

Members of the South Cape Student Society have launched a "Save the Patriots" campaign for the Bongolethu Three and a petition is being circulated in Oudtshoorn

Oudtshoorn students have said they intend marching to court where two students from the township of Morester are due to appear on charges of attending an illegal gathering.

The charges stem from a placard demonstration by students in the area last week.

(Reports by Christina Scott, 901 Tower B, Salisbury Centre, West Street, Durban, Makhaya Mani, Springbok Street, People's Corner, Oudtshoorn, and Thumida Maistry, 110 Oxford Street, East London)

The University of Cape Town rejects racism and racial segregation and strives to maintain a strong tradition of non-discrimination with regard to race, religion and gender in the constitution of its student body, in the selection and promotion of its staff and in its administration

RIOT & DISTURBANCES _CAPE

1989

SEPT. —

CAPE TIMES 1/9/89

Police break up protest marches

Staff Reporters

POLICE stopped two protest marches in Cape Town yesterday and took action in several incidents on the Cape Flats.

Just after noon a delegation representing several squatter camps in the Cape walked to the Provincial Building in Wale Street where they were allowed to present a petition signed by about 650 squatters to provincial MEC Mr Koos Theron.

The petition demanded an end to forced removals and evictions, and called for proper houses, and water and health services "on our present land".

Five minutes later 200 squatters and students marched to the building and picketed outside. They were holding banners that read: "Is it a crime to ask for a decent house", "Give us houses, not court orders" and "From dompas to trespass".

About 50 riot policemen and five "pick-up" trucks arrived and issued a five-minute warning in terms of the Internal Security Act.

Most of the people left after the warning but 22 who remained, including Ms Lala Steyn, co-ordinator of the Surplus Peoples Project, and an employee of the Democratic Party, Mrs Val Rose-Christie, were arrested and taken to Caledon Square.

Police also asked several hundred spectators who gathered to watch to disperse as they were "busy with an illegal gathering".

The people appeared in Cape Town Magistrate's Court at a special late hearing last night and were released on warning. They were told to appear in court on October 12.

Squatter communities represented were Port Nolloth, Koekenaap, Hout Bay, Bloekombos and Lawaaikamp.

Pinelands DP candidate Mr Jasper Walsh called Mrs Val Rose-Christie's arrest "totally disgraceful".

"We believe it is our duty to be informed about what is happening in our country. Mrs Rose-Christie was present as a party political employee to monitor a peaceful protest by homeless and destitute people," Mr Walsh said. "We intend taking this up with the minister as soon as possible."

A spokesman for the Department of Education and Training (DET) last night confirmed that a riot police lieutenant had delivered a petition from about 150 teachers and that the document was being studied.

Riot police yesterday stopped the teachers, all members of the Democratic Teachers' Union, from marching from Cape Town railway station to the DET's circuit offices on the Foreshore where they had planned to hand over a petition.

The teachers said in their petition that they wanted to express their deep concern about how the authorities were handling educational issues in black schools. They demanded an end to police brutality against pupils, and the release of detained students and teachers.

After receiving the petition, police gave the teachers five minutes to disperse.

● Several pupils at Strandfontein Senior Secondary School were injured when birdshot and rubber bullets were fired at them yesterday. Witnesses said a boy was taken to hospital.

● High school children yesterday staged a brief protest outside the First National Bank in Athlone. The children dispersed when ordered to do so by police.

● The ABC camera crew was held for 1½ hours in Elsie's River yesterday before being released.

Thousands stop work in protest against Act

By DICK USHER, Labour Reporter

WORK stoppages to protest against labour legislation took place at dozens of plants and factories across the Peninsula and in the Boland today

The stoppages arise from decisions taken at last weekend's workers' summit in Johannesburg at which unions decided on a programme of peaceful protest against the Labour Relations Amendment Act and the tri-cameral elections

Union offices in Cape Town and the Boland reported that stoppages were taking place in most of the plants at which they were organised

Spokesmen for the unions said these were mostly two-hour stoppages planned to start when staff arrived at work

Picketing and demonstrations were planned to take place later in the day

Callers to The Argus reported stoppages at workplaces across the industrial spectrum, including the Western Province Cricket Club

Unions also reported stoppages at Metal Closures in Paarden Island and Montague Gardens, Marley and Golnix in Bellville and Prices Candles in Observatory

Further stoppages were reported from the municipal abattoir and municipal workers in Maitland and Ndabeni were reported to have held marches early today.

A City Tramways spokesman said there had been a "substantial" decrease in passengers carried today

The Mass Democratic Movement has embarked on a programme of peaceful protest action against the LRA and the elections

Media workers

About 10 members of the Media Workers of South Africa (Mwasa) protested briefly outside Newspaper House in St George's Street

Riot police and vans took up positions on De Waal Drive opposite the University of Cape Town early this morning as university canteen and residence workers downed tools and marched through the

A member of the SRC said about 100 workers were involved in the protest

He said an open air protest meeting would take place at the university shortly after midday

The Cape Chamber of Industries reported a series of calls from employers in all industries, and throughout the Peninsula where stoppages were occurring

A spokesman for the National Council of Trade Unions in the Boland said most factories in the region where the federation's affiliates were organised had planned action.

● From Johannesburg it is reported that more than 8 000 Nactu members staged peaceful placard demonstrations against the LRA at plants owned by major employer groups in the Transvaal.

A police presence was evident at several plants in and around Johannesburg

Bomb blast in Athlone hurts 2

CT Times 1/9/89

Staff Reporter 275

A BOMB exploded in the office of the Western Cape Foundation for Community Work in Athlone about 8.30 last night, just minutes after a meeting of the Cape Youth Congress had been held there.

Two people were hurt in the blast.

The foundation's office is 120 metres from the Athlone Civic Centre, where a polling booth for next week's election has been set up.

Residents in the area reported that the blast shook their homes; one resident said she "thought it was an earthquake, even the glasses were falling from the table".

Police cordoned off the blast scene, on the corner of Klapperbos and Springbok streets, as emergency rescue personnel, including the Metro squad and police bomb and reaction units, converged on scene within minutes.

It is not clear whether the two injured, who were not identified and received light cuts to their hands, were passersby or among stragglers from the Cayco meeting, which followed an earlier meeting by the Western Cape Foundation for Community Work.

Scores of people flocked to the area after the blast.

A police spokesman confirmed the blast but referred further inquiries to police headquarters in Pretoria.

State of emergenc

EMERGENCY UPDATE

Police name three hurt in Athlone bombing

THREE men are believed to have been injured in a bomb blast at Athlone, five people have been killed in Natal and more than 30 activists have been arrested as violence continues across the country.

Police have named three men they believe were injured in the bomb blast which damaged a hall at the Athlone offices of the Foundation for Community Work.

They are Mr Godfrey Bligmaut, 20, Mr Clarence Coetzee, 24, and possibly a Mr Wallace Stevens, who has not been traced

The blast last night blew holes in the hall's wall and roof, broke windows and damaged adjoining buildings.

Police said today they believed the explosion was caused by a limpet mine.

BULLET-RIDDLED

In their daily unrest report, the police said the bullet-riddled bodies of five men were discovered yesterday morning at Haza, near Howick in Natal, after a gunfight at a house.

Arsonists at the Botleng township near Delmas torched six classrooms of a primary school.

But the epicentre of the unrest remained townships around Cape Town where widespread stonings, burning barricades and extensive police action were reported.

At Zwelethemba, near Worcester, police used tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse stone-throwers and protesters. A special constable was stabbed and the crowd set him alight. The authorities said he was in a serious condition in hospital.

In the centre of Cape Town police arrested 22 people who were protesting at the offices of the Cape Provincial Administration.

WIDESPREAD

The authorities said five youths were taken into custody during widespread violence in Elsies River, Ravensmead, Kraaifontein, Hanover Park, Athlone, Mitchell's Plain and Belville.

Police said the violence consisted of stone-throwing, burning road barricades, hurling petrol bombs and clashes.

In most cases the authorities used tearsmoke, rubber bullets or birdshot to disperse protesters.

Several vehicles were damaged.

In the Ngolozi township nmear Durban two men were burnt after a petrol-bomb was hurled into a house.

(Turn to page 3,col 7)

Police name three men injured by Athlone bomb

(Cont from page 1)

And at Wits University police said they arrested a 14-year-old boy after clashes between the authorities and students, whose earlier defiance meeting was banned.

"In one incident a large group of students gathered on the steps of the Great Hall. They ignored warnings to disperse and began stoning the police. An officer and three members of the force were injured," said the authorities.

"Police used tearsmoke and rubber bullets to disperse the mob.

"On five further occasions police used a limited amount of tearsmoke to disperse groups who refused to disperse voluntarily."

Police swooped on several gatherings in Johannesburg and Cape Town and scores of people were arrested. Some were released later.

GATHERINGS

The Ministry of Law and Order said a number of people had been detained throughout the country.

But spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said the detentions were part of an "ongoing crackdown" against those who broke their restriction orders and not a new wave of arrests and detentions.

In Johannesburg 11 officials of the Congress of South African Trade Unions were arrested while protesting about "police action" against the federation's general secretary, Mr Jay Naidoo, whose house and office were searched.

In a statement last night Cosatu said the arrests were part of a general wave of repression and State violence and the State was unable to contain the mood of defiance and resistance to the general election.

Witwatersrand police commissioner Brigadier G N Erasmus has banned until next Thursday all meetings organised by the Riverlea Human Rights Committee, the Transvaal Anti-Presidents Committee and the Standing for Truth campaign.

In other incidents yesterday:

- Coloured pupils from at least five Johannesburg high schools stayed away from school to protest against the election, bringing the total out of classes to about 4 500.
- About 400 pupils, including some from Lenasia, held a peaceful protest meeting at St Barnabas College in Bosmont.
- Several hundred students attended a lunchtime End Conscription Campaign meeting at the University of Cape Town.
- In Pretoria 10 members of the Standing for the Truth campaign appeared in a Pretoria Regional Court after they tried to board buses at Church Square on Wednesday.

A spokesman for the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives said there were problems at schools in Paarl and Wellington, but they were doing their utmost to return conditions to normal.

From Durban it was reported that bomb experts were examining the damage to a bus following an explosion in Phoenix, north of Durban. — Staff Reporters and Sapa.

Thousands stop work in protest against Act

By DICK USHER, Labour Reporter

WORK stoppages to protest against labour legislation took place at dozens of plants and factories across the Peninsula and in the Boland today.

The stoppages arise from decisions taken at last weekend's workers' summit in Johannesburg at which unions decided on a programme of peaceful protest against the Labour Relations Amendment Act and the tri-cameral elections

Union offices in Cape Town and the Boland reported that stoppages were taking place in most of the plants at which they were organised

Spokesmen for the unions said these were mostly two-hour stoppages planned to start when staff arrived at work.

Picketing and demonstrations were planned to take place later in the day

Callers to The Argus reported stoppages at workplaces across the industrial spectrum, including the Western Province Cricket Club

Unions also reported stoppages at Metal Closures in Paarden Island and Montague Gardens, Marley and Golnix in Bellville and Prices Candles in Observatory

Further stoppages were reported from the municipal abattoir and municipal workers in Maitland and Ndabeni were reported to have held marches early today.

A City Tramways spokesman said there had been a "substantial" decrease in passengers carried today

The Mass Democratic Movement has embarked on a programme of peaceful protest action against the LRA and the elections

Media workers

About 10 members of the Media Workers of South Africa (Mwasa) protested briefly outside Newspaper House in St George's Street

Riot police and vans took up positions on De Waal Drive opposite the University of Cape Town early this morning as university canteen and residence workers downed tools and marched through the campus.

A member of the SRC said about 100 workers were involved in the protest.

He said an open air protest meeting would take place at the university shortly after midday

The Cape Chamber of Industries reported a series of calls from employers in all industries, and throughout the Peninsula where stoppages were occurring

A spokesman for the National Council of Trade Unions in the Boland said most factories in the region where the federation's affiliates were organised had planned action

● From Johannesburg it is reported that more than 8 000 Nactu members staged peaceful placard demonstrations against the LRA at plants owned by major employer groups in the Transvaal.

A police presence was evident at several plants in and around Johannesburg

Clerk shot as he hid from bullets, court told

By DON HOLLIDAY
Staff Reporter

A BANK clerk told the Cape Town Supreme Court how he was shot in the left ankle as he hid from police bullets during the "Trojan Horse" affair.

Mr Arnold Reynolds, 30, of Lotus River, said he and his wife were visiting his parents-in-law in St Simon Road, four houses away from the intersection with Thornton Road, where the shooting occurred on October 15 1985.

While the family was sitting in the lounge, Mr Reynolds's wife remarked about 4pm that people were moving along St Simon Road in the direction of the intersection.

Out of curiosity, Mr Reynolds, his wife, parents-in-law and two other relatives went to their gate and watched a crowd that had gathered at the intersection.

Mr Reynolds and two family members walked towards the intersection to get a better view. As they reached the corner, a yellow truck appeared, which was stoned by the crowd.

Policemen appeared from boxes on the back of the truck and started firing into the crowd. Mr Reynolds ran for cover and hid behind a low wall as firing continued for about 30 seconds.

No warning was given.

A male of indeterminate age ran up and collapsed near him. Mr Reynolds then felt a blow and realised he had been shot in the left ankle.

The hearing continues.

Child dies in Durban violence

PRETORIA. — A child was burnt to death in Durban in a mob attack and police dispersed mobs of stone-throwers on the Cape Flats in the past 24 hours, police reported yesterday.

Police used tearsmoke and rubber bullets to disperse mobs stoning police vehicles at Kleinvlei in Kuils River. Police said they shot and wounded a man in the same area after he tried to toss a petrol bomb at police.

Unrest was also reported at Mitchells Plain, Mpumalanga in Hammarsdale, Hanover Park, Guguletu and Scottsville in the past 24 hours.

A two-year-old child burnt to death in a Durban township after a mob set fire to her home, police reported. — Sapa

Lubowski inquiry falters

By SUE BROWN in Windhoek

PROSPECTS of another arrest in the Anton Lubowski murder investigation seem to be receding — as are chances of the sole suspect in custody being charged with the crime.

Each of Namibia's many political factions has its own conspiracy theory about the assassination. Rumours abound, naming suspects from groups across the spectrum.

These include the right-wing *Wit Wolwe*, who have claimed credit and made additional death threats; Ulster Loyalist paramilitary groups, who South Africa has had dealings with in the past; the Irish Republican Army; and the African National Congress.

Unless there is a breakthrough in the case, the Irish suspect is going to have to be deported in a week or so.

However, the issue won't arise. The Irish suspect, who sources in Dublin name as Donald Acheson, 52, has two convictions for theft in South Africa according to a police representative here. He would not give the dates of the convictions.

Acheson is persona non grata in South Africa and Namibia. If deported he would go back to Ireland. He is being held under the immigration laws because, ironically, now that the arsenal of Namibian security proclamations has been repealed, it's back to *habeas corpus*. Police did not have evidence to sustain a murder charge after 48 hours. Nor do they appear to have got it since.

Witnesses saw and heard a red car, which they described as a Volkswagen Golf, pull away immediately after the shooting. They reported that there was "more than one" person in it.

Acheson was arrested in a red Toyota Corolla with Cape Town plates, which he had hired at Windhoek airport when he arrived on September 10. Relatively informed speculation is that he was the driver during the murder, and that police tests have shown powder traces on the car. But the AK-47 murder weapon, and the accomplice or accomplices, are not forthcoming.

"He's our man," a police source insists, "but he is not co-operating." One possible reason is, again ironically, all interrogations are overseen by an Untag police monitor.

Acheson is believed to have demanded the services of an Irish lawyer, and to see a representative of the Department of Foreign Affairs. The Irish consul in Cape Town has also been in touch with him, according to reports.

A number of Irish sources confirm that he had Loyalist connections. One report says he is a "Catholic renegade" who had been connected to the Ulster Volunteer Force, an illegal protestant militia in East Antrim.

However, he is hardly known in Belfast Loyalist circles now, and is believed to have become a mercenary some time in the 1970s.

The murk of rumour, disinformation and counter-allegation surrounding the case includes public accusations that Swapo commissioned Lubowski's murder. In fact Lubowski would probably have been Namibia's first minister of justice and was a major asset to the party.

Anton Lubowski's parents at a commemoration service for their son in Katutura's Lutheran Church this week

DEFIANCE CAMPAIGN

Testing strategies

The looming confrontation between the MDM and the State is a key test of strength and strategy for both sides What develops may have an important effect on F W de Klerk's post-election plans.

On the government side, memories are fresh of the damage done to SA's image and economy by the months of simmering "unrest" in 1984. From the MDM's point of view, the Nationalists have never been weaker or more vulnerable.

Relations have been tense, particularly in the western Cape. There were indications of more MDM protests in the final days before the election. Possible action includes a stayaway, school boycotts, mass rallies, intensified calls to boycott the election and protest marches. An outline of the plans was given by MDM spokesmen in Cape Town, following a series of strategy meetings.

But police spokesman Leon Mellet was adamant that a march from Cape Town's black and coloured areas into the city, scheduled for Saturday, will not be permitted: "We will stop them. They will not march" Two MDM leaders in the region, Trevor Manuel and Bulelani Ngcuka, are reported to have been detained on Monday.

In the past two weeks, more than 100 "unrest" incidents have been officially reported. Cape Town City Council's health department withdrew doctors from clinics in the black townships, after a doctor's car was stoned while she was on her way to a clinic in Guguletu. "Defiance" actions were also reported this week from other parts of SA — though they were apparently not as widespread or as well supported as those in Cape Town.

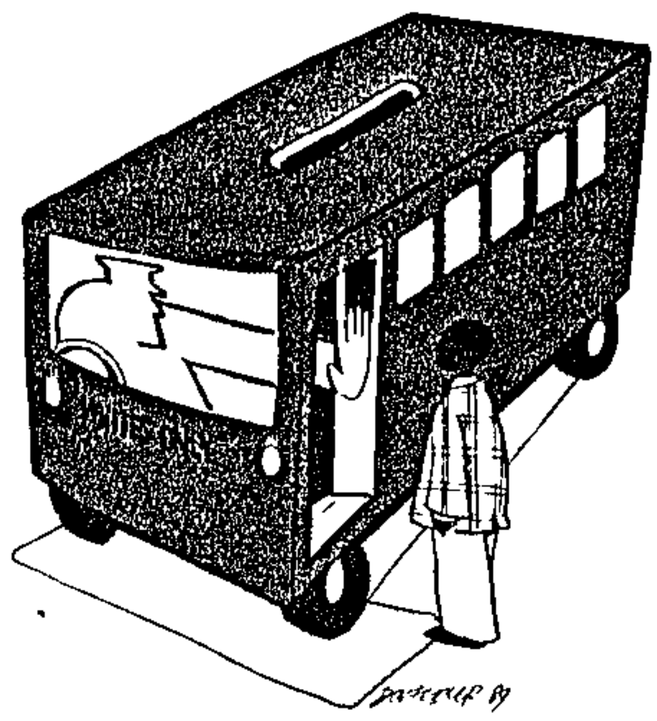
In Pretoria, three black men were arrested when they tried to board a "whites only" bus. In the Border area, police stopped thousands of mainly black protesters who tried to march to three top schools in the region: Selborne in East London, Dale in King William's Town; and Queen's in Queenstown. Spokesmen for the marchers said the action was peaceful and not aimed at disrupting education at the schools, but rather at urging them to dissociate themselves from racially exclusive education.

De Klerk knows that in order to capitalise on his new image, "law and order" must be maintained and at least some degree of economic recovery must be achieved. He spelt it out in a hard-line speech at the Pretoria Show last weekend, telling "unrest instigators" that government will not allow them to succeed — without peace and stability, there will be no economic growth.

"We saw this in the unrest between 1984 and 1986," he said. "We will not allow such a situation to develop again ..."

His attitude is evidence of a Cabinet commitment to put down the campaign, particularly in the western Cape, with as much firmness as the situation demands. It also seems to counter suggestions that police have been taking a harsher line against protesters than De Klerk may have liked, in terms of the image he wants to project (*Current Affairs* August 25).

While De Klerk has so far made no move to intervene personally in efforts to defuse the potentially explosive western Cape, there



were signs this week that MDM leaders and the police are anxious to avoid further conflict

SAP regional commissioner General Flip Fourie and the rectors of Cape Town and Western Cape universities, Stuart Saunders and Jakes Gerwel, and the rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Franklin Sonn, were due to talk about ways to curb violence Law & Order Minister Adriaan Vlok has also agreed to meet coloured school principals, probably after the election.

Vlok's agreement to the meeting followed talks in Pretoria with Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse, who expressed concern at police action against protesters in the western Cape Speaking at Oudtshoorn this week, Hendrickse said the LP will not tolerate police "with sjamboks and dogs guarding apartheid beaches."

A call for calm was made last weekend by Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu. He urged an end to township violence by "frustrated and impatient youths" He said that by throwing stones and setting fire to barricades of tyres, they are undermining the "noble" strategy of non-violent protest.

It is as important for the MDM to show that it can succeed with peaceful protest as it is for government to successfully crack down on "extra-parliamentary" dissent.

De Klerk's "negotiation strategy" is being closely monitored. He will be expected to make rapid progress after the election. Excluding the MDM from the process may be easier if it can be portrayed as a violent organisation (as Nat spokesmen are now doing). But MDM leaders must show its more radical members that peaceful protest, including defiance, can get results.

The system of prior voting makes voters less susceptible to boycott campaigns. De Klerk may be able to claim that the coloured and Indian leaders in parliament have a more significant following and can play leading roles in negotiations. It obviously won't be a solution — but it may help an NP leadership desperate to buy time. ■

WORKERS' SUMMIT

A mood of defiance

The restrictions placed on last weekend's second Workers' Summit — which was watched over by the police — effectively quashed any notion of issuing direct political protest calls by the unions (which form part of the MDM).

Arguing that "September 6 represents the continued state of repression of the oppressed ... and that community and political organisations are prone to taking protest action," the summit declared that its members "seek an urgent consultation with all political and community organisations to formulate a joint programme of action in opposition to State repression."

Union sources, asked about a rumoured work stayaway to protest against the election, say they do not rule out "any possibilities," adding: "It is up to the workers and the community to decide." So factory demonstrations and other forms of traditional worker action in the run-up to voting should not be ruled out

A draft resolution on "State repression against the union movement" said, among other things· "our members will continue to intensify our struggle against all forms of repression, exploitation and oppression from whatever source ... campaign for the release of all detainees, political prisoners and the lifting of the emergency ... and for a democratic and united SA."

The summit was nearly halted when a union official refused to provide a security man with an electric socket for his video equipment. The official said the unions were

Beach incident was a mistake — Minister

ARGUS 1/9/89

By GRAHAM LINSCOTT

WITH astonishing candour, Finance Minister Barend du Plessis conceded it had been a mistake to chase people of colour off the beaches.

In a television debate on Network last night between Mr Du Plessis and Democratic Party co-leader Dr Zac de Beer, Dr De Beer said South Africa would never regain the benefits of the international finance system while it operated according to race-based legislation

"When you chase brown people off the beaches with sjamboks and dogs, that is apartheid."

During the debate on South Africa's economic policy, Mr Du Plessis agreed with Dr De Beer that the country's economic ills had to be solved by creating one harmonious nation and said the NP was not prepared to repeat the mistakes of the past — "and it's a mistake to chase those people off those beaches"

However, the Minister of Finance said it was simplistic to ascribe all the country's economic ailments to apartheid He said simplistic solutions should be resisted. The one-man-one-vote offered by the DP had not worked elsewhere in Africa

Free enterprise

Mr Du Plessis accused the DP of not being prepared to categorically guarantee free enterprise and private ownership, citing co-leader Mr Wynand Malan and economic adviser Professor Sampie Terreblanche.

Dr De Beer vehemently denied this The accusations were improper, he said, and he did not believe his colleagues had said anything of the kind while they were members of the DP.

Mr Du Plessis said he was unaware they had renounced their views but, if they had, he accepted Dr De Beer's integrity.

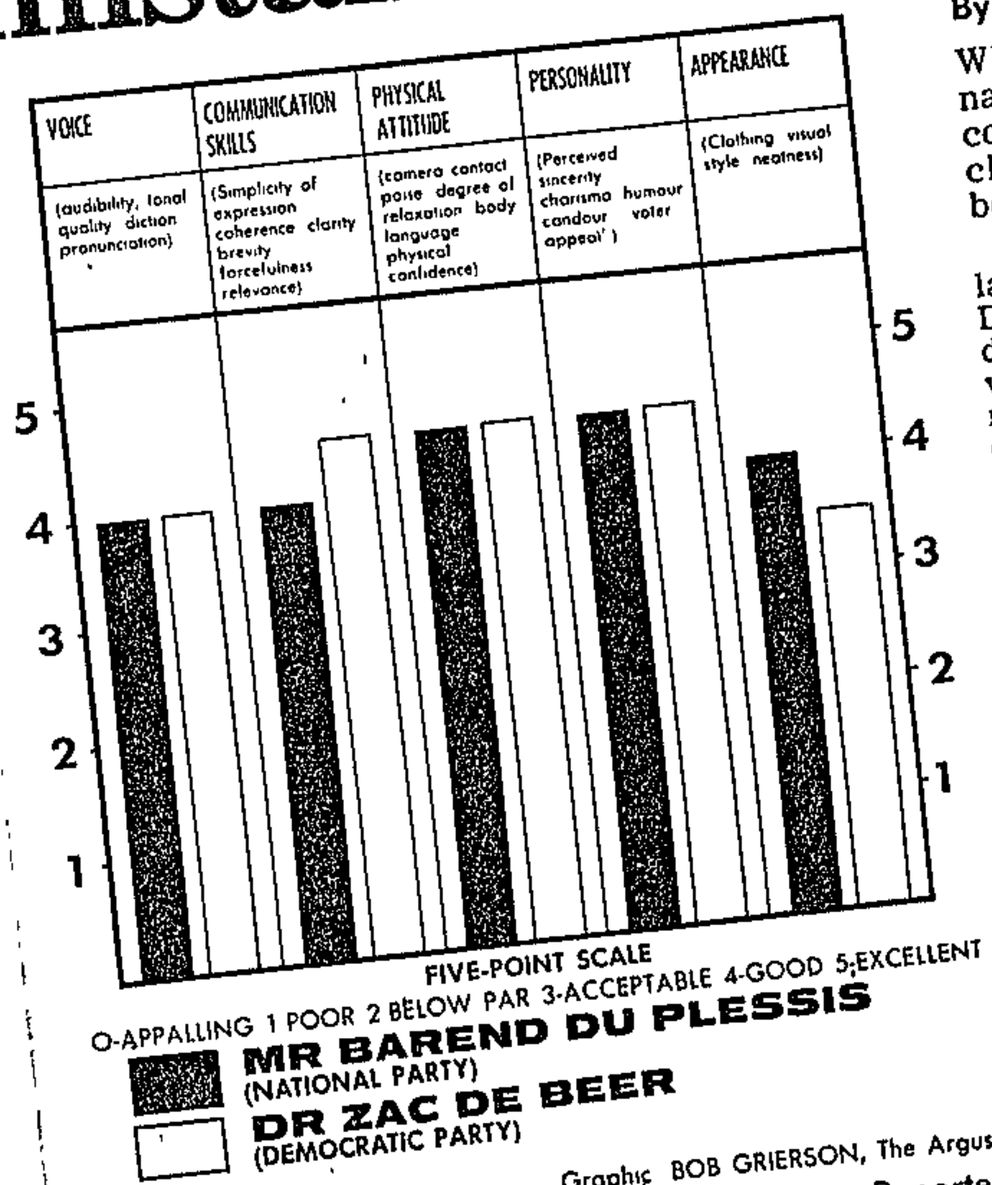
Dr De Beer said people were being hurt by inflation and rising taxation The growth rate had declined steadily, there was a capital outflow and productivity was low. All of these were apartheid-related

Mr Du Plessis maintained that South Africa had been expected to implode as a result of the economic forces ranged against it These forces had been overcome and the country had 41 years of Nationalist rule to thank for it

This was a heavyweight bout in an election where the economy was an issue as never before The scorecard will be read on September 7

● Minister of Foreign Affairs Mr Pik Botha (NP, Westdene) and Dr Denis Worrall (DP, Berea) will appear on Netwerk tonight to debate South Africa's foreign policy

(Comment by G Linscott, 85 Field Street, Durban)



Graphic BOB GRIERSON, The Argus Television Reporter

HOW THEY SCORED: Tony Jackman rates last night's debate using criteria developed in association with Professor Gavin Stewart of the Department of Journalism and Media Studies at Rhodes University, Grahamstown.

More deaths because of the MDM — Kotze

By CLIVE SAWYER
Tygerberg Bureau

FIGURES he could not disclose showed there had been an increase in violent deaths because of Mass Democratic Movement protests, the Minister of Environment Affairs, Mr Gert Kotze, told a Bellville meeting.

Addressing an audience of 40 last night, Mr Kotze said certain elements had tried to create the perception of a united front against the government, but it was led by the African National Congress.

"The MDM is the public arm of the ANC — we are not dealing with an innocent little group of protesters," Mr Kotze said.

Those who had invented the defiance campaign had lost control of it

The Democratic Party could not get away from its "PFP image" of being soft on security, he said

Acting-President F W de Klerk had "captured the imagination of South Africa, the outside world and black leaders" in the past 14 days.

"The NP had never been shy to experiment in the past and had admitted its mistakes, Mr Kotze said

"Now the Conservative Party wants to re-do our experiments The laboratory will explode"

The Deputy-Minister of Transport and NP candidate for De Kuilen, Mr Myburgh Streicher, said the tricameral system was working and the NP needed a mandate to adapt structures to ensure no group dominated another

It was unpatriotic for opposition parties to claim South Africa was bankrupt, Mr Streicher said.

(Report by C Sawyer, 122 St George's St, Cape Town)

Violence 'not in interests of MDM'

Mbus 1/9/89 275

Staff Reporter

A VIOLENT campaign was not in the interests of the Mass Democratic Movement, community leaders said after an urgent meeting called to discuss the defiance campaign.

The meeting at Bishopscourt yesterday was attended by leaders of trade unions, churches and community organisations.

In a statement after the meeting, they said the defiance campaign had achieved unprecedented success in bringing about united action in many community sectors.

It had "exposed to the world the fundamentally unchanged nature of apartheid repression and exploitation".

POLITICAL DISCIPLINE

Political discipline was a key factor. The overwhelming mass of young people had conducted a dignified and disciplined campaign "which their teachers and parents have been proud to be associated with".

The violence in recent weeks had stemmed primarily from the government. "When the police stay away from our peaceful protests, there is no violence. It is only when they arrive in (a) hostile mood with guns, dogs, teargas and quirts that tension rises."

In a separate statement, the MDM called for protest on the two days of national protest on September 5 and 6 to be peaceful and disciplined.

The movement also called on the police to act with restraint.

Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu told the meeting the Standing for Truth campaign had asked church leaders to get their congregations to engage in prayer and fasting on September 6 "for the ending of unjust rule and the coming of God's kingdom". An all-day vigil would be held in St George's Cathederal on September 6.

● At a later meeting, Mr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon, said it was a basic human right to resist and protest.

Addressing an audience of about 200 people in the Westridge Civic Centre last night, Mr Sonn emphasised, however, that the protest against apartheid should be conducted in a non-violent manner.

"We are not a violent people, although we are told this. Violence belongs to apartheid. Every stone which is thrown by us undermines our noble struggle and it is important that we do not undermine our campaign with violence."

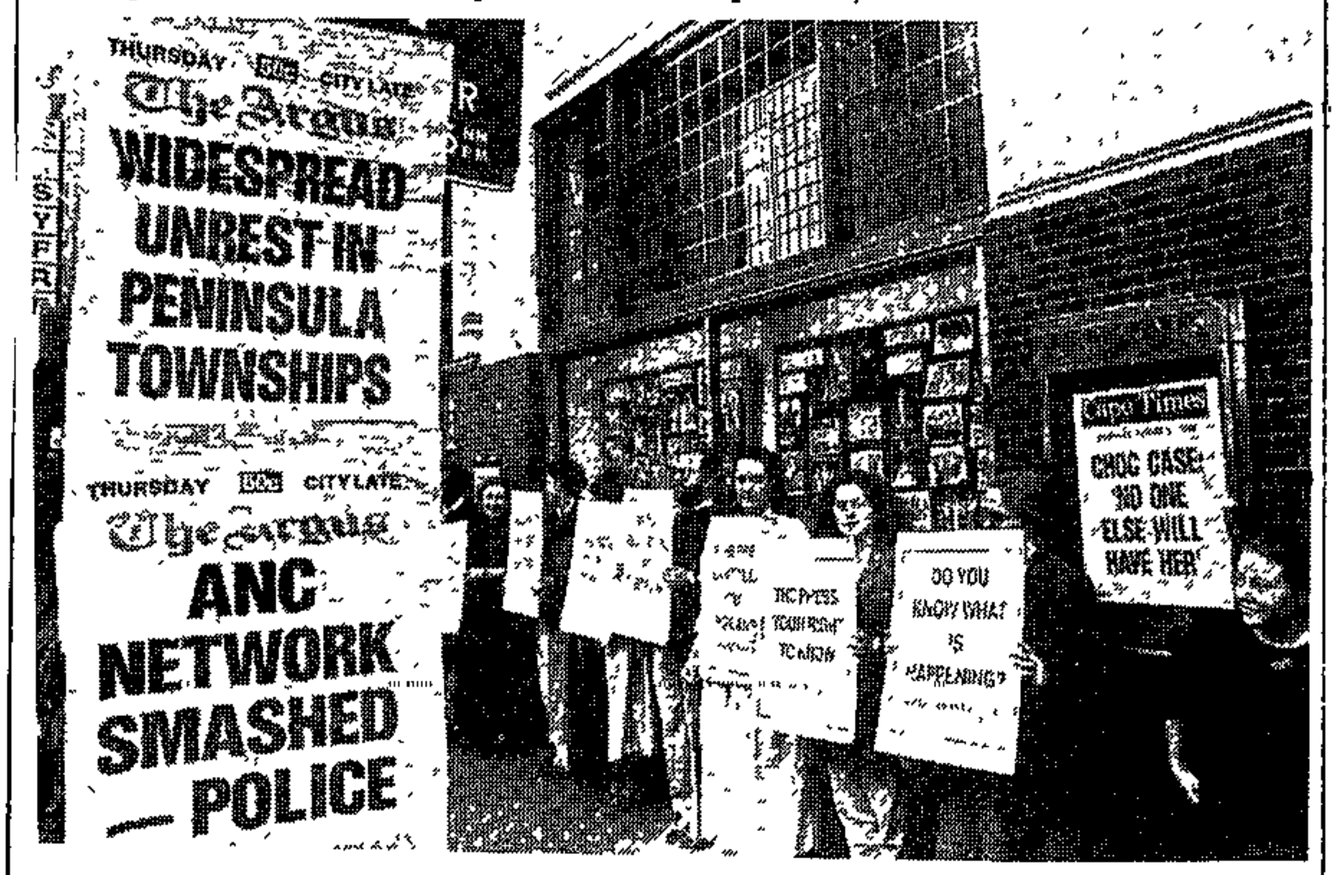
Mr Sonn said that in so doing the oppressed in South Africa could undermine the propaganda the government was feeding to the outside world and show other nations that apartheid was not dead, through the foreign media.

● The Western Cape regional head of First National Bank is to meet a delegation of teachers, parents and pupils today to discuss his bank's sponsorship of "rebel" sports teams.

Mr R Wood yesterday agreed to the meeting after Athlone pupils, accompanied by teachers and parents, were locked out of the the Athlone branch of FNB where they had marched to hand the manager a petition. Spes Bona High School principal Mr Randall van der Heever then arranged today's meeting on the phone.

Pupils, parents and teachers from the area then held a mass rally at Spes Bona before at least 500 people, led by Mr Van der Heever, a parent and a representative of the Athlone Education Crisis Committee marched to a special polling booth at Athlone Civic Centre, where they tried to hand a copy of a resolution to a candidate.

(Reports by K Stander, D Cruywagen and J Swartz of 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)



Picture. BRENTON GEACH, The Argus.

PROTEST: These journalists were among 12 arrested in terms of the emergency regulations while picketing in support of Press freedom outside Newspaper House yesterday. They appeared in court today and were remanded to October 31.

APARTHEID BAROMETER

EMERGENCY DETENTIONS

A total of 100 people were being detained under the Emergency regulations on December 30, including 72 in the Western Cape, accoring to the Human Rights Commission. Those in Emergency detention on Wednesday came from the following areas: Western Cape (72); Northern Transvaal (10), Natal (4), Western Transvaal (2) and Eastern Transvaal (1) These figures do not include yesterday's spate of detentions.

An HRC report of August 26 said that a total of 57 people were being held under the Emergency regulations on August 24, including 39 in the Western Cape.

The latest issue of *Human Rights Update*, published by the Human Rights Commission, said that a total of 2 547 people were detained under the Emergency regulations between June 10 1988 and June 9 1989 Of the 734 of them whose political affiliations are known, 612 were UDF members, seven were UDF and Cosatu members, 55 were Cosatu members, one was a UDF and Nactu member, two were Nactu members, 46 were members of National Forum organisations and 11 were members of the SACC and other organisations.

They came from the following areas: Natal (927); PWV (827), Eastern Cape (296), Western Cape (130); Transvaal country (85), OFS (32), Northern Cape (13) and unknown (237)

Of the 893 Emergency detainees whose details were known 421 were community or political activists, 354 were students or teachers, 90 were trade unionists or workers, 10 were clergy or church workers, 10 were journalists and eight were professional people.

The HRC report states that at least 219 of those detained under the 1988 - 1989 Emergency were children aged 17 or younger

The report states that from June 9 to June 30 1989, 153 people had been detained under the Emergency regulations, 76 of them from Natal and 33 from the PWV.

SECURITY DETENTIONS

The latest edition of *Human Rights Update*, published by the Human Rights Commission, states that a total of 906 people were detained under the security legislation of South Africa (including the "independent homelands"), 886 in 1988 and 107 in the first six months of 1989. A total of 123 people were being held as on June 30, 1989.

Those held in 1987 and 1988 came from the following areas: Transvaal (315); Bophuthatswana (454), Natal (125), Western Cape (97), Transkei (224), Ciskei (96), Venda (68); Eastern Cape (35); OFS (15); Northern Cape (4) and place unknown (359)

They were held under the following forms of legislation Section 29 Internal Security Act (847), Section 31 ISA (97), Section 50/185 Criminal Procedure Act (two), "homelands" security legislation (842) and unknown legislation (6)

Those detained in 1988 had the following fates as at June 30 1989 Still Held (67), Awaiting Trial (85); Released within 48 hours (12); Released after longer period (78); Charged and Acquitted (11); Charged and Convicted (3), Escaped (2), Died in Detention (one) Therefore by June 30 1,16 percent of all security detainees held in the first six months of 1989 had been convicted of any crimes by June 30 this year.

Those detained in the first six months of 1989 were held under the following legislation Section 29 ISA (41), Transkei Public Security Act (65), Ciskei National Security Act (one).

when 48 were detained, followed by April when 17 were detained. 65 of these detainees came from the Transkei, 19 from Transvaal, 13 from the Western Cape, eight from the Eastern Cape and one from both Natal and the Ciskei. By June 30 1989 43 of those detained in the previous six months were still being held, 22 were released without charge, 39 were awaiting trial, one had been acquitted, one escaped and one had been convicted. This means that 0,92 percent of those detained under the country's security legislation in the first six months of 1989 were convicted of an offence.

Of the 123 detainees being held under the country's security legislation on June 30 this year 14 had been held since 1987, 29 were detained in the first six months of 1988, 37 were detained in the second six months of 1988 or at an unknown month that year, and 43 during 1989 60 were being held under section 29, 13 under section 31, one under section 28, 30 under the Transkei Public Safety Act, nine under the Venda Maintenance of Law and Order Act, six under the Ciskei National Security Act and four under the Bophuthatswana Internal Security Act.

According to the HRC 74 people were being held under the Internal Security Act at the end of July 1989 and 49 under the security legislation of the "homelands".

PRISONER OF CONSCIENCE

JOYCE MABUDAFHASI, National Education Crisis Committee executive member, was detained under the Emergency regulations on August 14 this year and is still being held In January this year she was released after 25 months in Emergency detention

Mabudafhasi, a community leader from Mankweng near Pietersburg, was a founder member of the NECC In May 1986, while employed as a librarian at Turfloop University, she was seriously injured when her house was bombed late at night. She left the area and went into hiding, but was again detained in December that year and was only released in January 1989 At the time of her 1986 detention she was involved with negotiating a return to classes by Port Elizabeth students on behalf of the NECC

During her 1986 - 1989 detention her father died and her mother, who was living in Venda, suffered a stroke.

Mabudafhasi, who is in her late 40s, has four children

BANNED BOOKS, PUBLICATIONS AND OBJECTS

Banned for distribution and importation Dome — Welcome to the Pleasure Dome (SRC, Durban); Bigger than GNP 999 B gramaphone record (Bigger than Jesus recorded by Kalahari Surfers at Shifty Studios, January 1989), Journal of the Socialist Workers Party of South Africa (Socialist Workers Party of South Africa, London), Buckskin 11 and Buckskin 12 Recoil (Roy LeBeau), Scope vol 29 no 16 August 1988 (Republican Press, Durban), Spur 4 Rocky Mountain Vamp (Dirk Fletcher), More of the World's Best Dirty Jokes (Mr J), Desk Pad of Colour Code Desk 1 1989 — calender (Swan Publishing Company, Pinetown), Maggie's Nude Female Photos (Beau Brummel, Warmbaths), Prank no 154 (Sonskyn Uitgewers, Roodepoort), Gäzelle August/September 1989 (Vicien Promotions, Torfontein), Bunny Girl August 1989 (Sonskyn Uitgewers, Roodepoort), Spur 23 San Diega Sirens and Spur 24 Didge City Doll (Dirk Fletcher); Escape to Paradise — film; Black Sands — film, Axexa — film, Madam Bovary — film, Nam Angels — film, Tor[illegible]

A third force in the Cape school strife: The mothers

On one side of the escalating conflict in the Western Cape, the police. On the other, the students. And in between them, the mothers, who march across the lines to rescue their children, GAYE DAVIS reports

EVEN the police do not try to interfere with the mothers of the Cape Flats schoolchildren

At the first sign of any "action" at school gates, the mothers stride purposefully across to the school gates, summon their children and march them home, thumb and forefinger firmly attached to reddening ears

Many parents are not allowing their children to go to school during these days of blazing barricades and running battles with police, fearing they will be arrested or shot

And there are some mothers whose fear for their children's safety translates into furious anger at the police

Like Ghalima Daniels, who this week told how she approached policemen who were firing teargas at a high school near her Mitchells Plain home

She asked a policeman why he was firing teargas at the children and he replied "We are giving them teargas for breakfast"

"If that is the attitude of the police, how are we expected to control our children's actions against them?" she asked

Daniels was speaking at a press conference called this week in the wake of an attempt by a delegation of leading educationists, parents and school principals to effect a meeting with the divisional commissioner of the South African Police in the Western Cape, Major-General Flip Fourie

The delegation included the University of the Western Cape's rector, Professor Jakes Gerwel, University of Cape Town vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders and Peninsula Technikon rector Franklin Sonn

They wanted to discuss with police ways of defusing the tensions which, they believe, threaten to throw education in the region into its biggest crisis since 1985

Two hours before the meeting, Gerwel was told Fourie would no longer be meeting them, in the light of discussions Minister of Law and Order Adriaan Vlok had held with the minister of "coloured" education, Allan Hendrickse — and talks Vlok proposed to hold with principals

Dismayed by the rebuff, Gerwel said "Events are beginning to bear a frightening similarity to 1985.

Undeterred ... a youth leads the way Picture: BENNY GOOL, Afrapix

"Unless there is discretion and restraint on the part of the police we face a disaster — with serious loss of life and disruption of education in this part of the country"

Increasingly indiscriminate stonings and torchings of vehicles which find their passage blocked by burning barricades have given the government a stick with which to beat the "mass democratic movement"

But there have also been incidents where the police stand accused of reacting aggressively, without provocation — and in some cases, eliciting a violent response

Police have certainly developed their method of dealing with the media "Get the photographers" is the standard first order from police, and the signal that security forces are about to act. Reporters tell of hearing these instructions given shortly before the security forces were unleashed on protestors

In the eyes of some, the heightened state response is deliberately intended to fuel rather than quell the embers of discontent, creating a climate of insecurity calculated to stampede white voters back into the safety of the National Party laager

"If the police didn't come the children would get bored It's happened a couple of times tyres have been burned, the police haven't pitched and kids have gone off home," a teacher told the *Weekly Mail*

There are also deep suspicions that the state is using *agents provocateurs*

Advice office workers in Mitchells Plain refer to the situation as "Jump Street" — after a TV programme in which police infiltrate schools by passing themselves off as students

At one Mitchells Plain high school, several students were arrested and charged with public violence after being identified by two young women who had been seen earlier mingling with students at a barricade

When Gerwel and Sonn ran through clouds of teargas last Wednesday to appeal to police to stop firing at a march of UWC academics, students and workers, they were intrigued to see black and coloured youngsters "dressed like students", one of them wearing what appeared to be a United Democratic Front T-shirt

Delivering sermons in several Anglican churches in Cape Town last Sunday, Archbishop Desmond Tutu called on young people to stop stoning vehicles and erecting burning barricades.

"I want to call especially on our young people who may be frustrated and impatient. Don't let's undermine a noble struggle by being provoked into acts of violence — the stone-throwings and the burnings let the violence come from the system"

Tutu's is not a lone voice MDM representatives have been urging similar restraint at meetings and rallies, warning of the presence of *agents provocateurs*

But it is not something that can be

ANOTHER CHURCH SERMON ... WITH SOME UNUSUAL

at all was young, white, Afrikaans-speaking and very formal.

rder "Under the circumstances, you are nner most welcome," he said. "The govern- tak- ment wants to tell us we can't speak. We

The pain of resistance. A Mitchells Plain pupil, Gary Gordon, after being shot at a school demonstration Picture. ERIC MILLER, Afraplx

Mannenberg 1989 ... people flee as police break-up a protest meeting Picture ERIC MILLER, Afraplx

After a slow start, E Cape gets defiant

The defiance campaign was slow to start in the Eastern Cape but has now swept the townships, reports LOUISE FLANAGAN

BORDER organisations hit hard earlier in the Emergency are re-emerging in the defiance campaign

The campaign started slowly but within days thousands of pupils were on the march in towns throughout the area Organisations are gearing up for an anti-apartheid rally this weekend and pupils are talking about exam boycotts because they were refused the right of peaceful protest.

The Border region was badly hit by the Emergency, providing a disproportionately high number of detainees Many organisations virtually ceased to function

Over the last few months, however, organisations have started to regroup At the height of the detainees' hunger strike, the co-ordinating Border Crisis Committee was launched This was followed by the secret launch of the Border Civics Congress, which is made up of 15 civics or steering committees and is still growing

The defiance campaign started with one-off marches in Stutterheim and King William's Town to schools and a Dutch Reformed Church

Last Friday the hospitals were targeted and about 100 people were treated at East London's Frere Hospital after entering through the whites-only section The protest was monitored by police but no patients were harassed Black Sash worker Patriot Dyani was briefly detained

A man known to local activists as a security policeman, Captain G Schooling, was allegedly wearing a white coat with stethescope in the pocket. He also carried two guns and a pair of handcuffs. Hospital authorities said the man was a volunteer from St John Ambulance.

Defiance campaigners demanded that the hospital publicly declare its commitment to desegregation.

An open air church service in King William's Town had to change venues after the municipality withdrew permission for the use of a stadium

By Monday, scholars throughout the region were planning to march on schools Prestigious whites-only government schools were targeted

In East London, pupils from at least four black schools tried to march to Selborne College However, police sent them back to their schools where police guarded the gates.

About 100 pupils from Ebenezer Majombozi High in Duncan Village went to a taxi rank near Selborne College However, police surrounded them and declared the area "an operational area"

In King William's Town, hundreds of pupils marched on Dale College Police stopped them but allowed a small delegation into the school In Queenstown 2 000 pupils marched on Queen's College Police allowed 20 pupils into the school

In Fort Beaufort, 3 000 students were stopped by police before they could get to the school.

●A police spokesman for the Border region said they had monitored the marches on the schools but no action was taken He said he didn't know anything about Dyani being held or about police masquerading as doctors

A day at the zoo runs into the law

A GROUP of about 30 pupils from a school in Qumbu, Transkei, arrived in East London on Tuesday for a school tour that included a stop at the zoo and the harbour

Unfortunately they arrived the day after thousands of Border pupils marched on schools in East London, King William's Town, Fort Beaufort and Queenstown as part of the defiance campaign

Police turned most of the defiance marchers back and were obviously taking no more chances when the Qumbu group arrived at the city hall

A large contingent of riot police in a Buffel, three trucks and several cars, with dogs in tow, surrounded them A lone white schoolgirl was whisked away from the bus stop outside the city hall by police The pupils were allowed to go after one of their teachers fetched the bus

The Border police liaison officer Lieutenant Colonel Trevor Hayes said afterwards that the police were on a "routine patrol" and stopped to see what was happening They left when they found out the pupils were on a school tour

"The pupils were definitely not mistaken as a gathering of defiance campaigners The police take exception to any attempts to link this innocent incident to action which the police have had to take in recent incidents involving the so-called defiance campaign by the MDM," he said — Elnews

FEATURES

we are beaten up."

His words struck a chord: days before, police had taken action against pupils at a nearby school.

But there were other wrongs to address: groups of homeless people in the areas whose shacks were going to be torn down, who faced harassment, arrest and removal because they had no land of their own.

"Even though they only live under plastic sheets, they are sick and tired and have decided to resist ... hopefully those of us who call ourselves progressives and comrades will be there when they do," he said.

But it was the next speaker, a member of the interim committee co-ordinating the defiance campaign in the Western Cape, that people were waiting to hear. The information they would get about the week's events could never be found on the pages of their newspapers.

They were told of reports that in Mitchells Plain, where police and students behind burning barricades have been clashing almost daily, student informers were being paid R10 a head for each student arrested, that students were being encouraged to make petrol bombs.

Meetings like this are taking place in communities throughout much of the greater Cape Town area Some are banned, others are not. But even if banned, some still go ahead.

Then, with warnings of a "large police presence" ringing in their ears, they went out into the night.

turned off, like a tap

Student activists say they are concerned about the level of violence The people whose buses are stoned or whose delivery vehicles get set alight and looted are central to the notion of student-worker alliance and members of their own communities

But they don't feel they can come out and say there will be an end to it "Often it is non-students — the gangsters and criminal elements — who are responsible And over them we have no discipline," one said

Another concern is the detention of high-school leaders

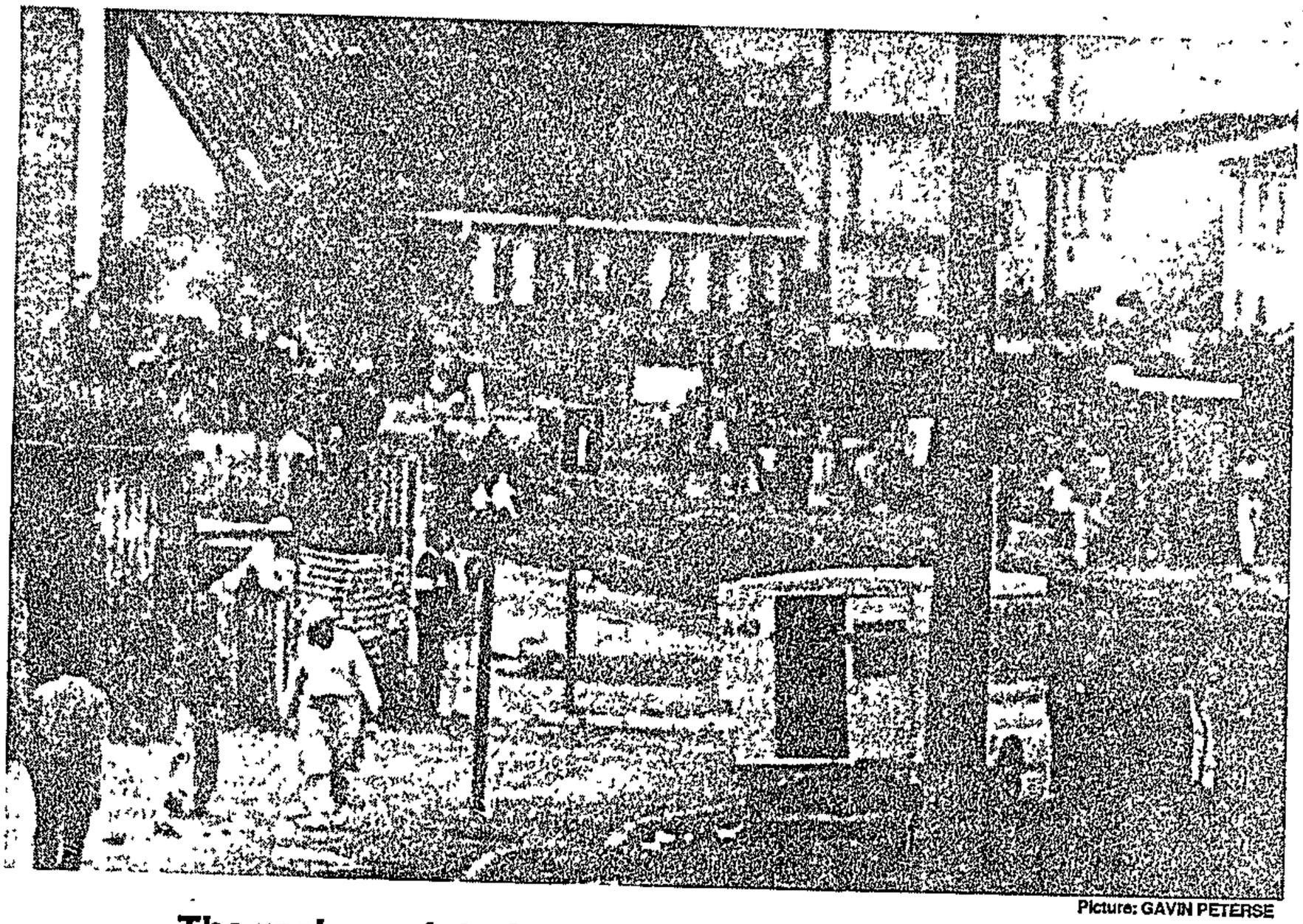
According to Moosa Kaprey, chairperson of the National Education Crisis Committee in the Western Cape "The police ask who is responsible for the burning barricades, the stoning of vehicles? Our question for them is, who detains our students? The struggle is disciplined, but when they take away the leadership it is bound to break down"

1st Sept 1989

Nat:93 Con:39 Dem:33 Hurt:100 Dead:23

Two sides of the elections. Left: A smiling FW de Klerk at the Randburg polling station. Below: While residents stroll along an otherwise quiet Mannenberg street, a policeman takes aim

Picture: ULLI MICHEL, Reuter



Picture: GAVIN PETERSE

The real mandate for FW De Klerk can be found in these figures: On the day in which six percent of adult South Africans voted for the ruling party, three million others stayed away from work; over 100 people were injured and 23 killed on election night.

THE SIX PERCENT MANDATE AND THE 94 PERCENT NO CONFIDEN

SAP 'SEARCH FOR YOUTHS' IN CHURCH

W/E Argus 7/9/89

By JACQUELYN SWARTZ
Weekend Argus Reporter

POLICE allegedly entered a Ceres church in the early hours this week searching for youths involved in unrest

Father Terry Lester said he was awakened just after midnight on Tuesday by one of his parishioners telling him that there were police all around the church.

"There were about 12 of them and the lieutenant in charge said they had received positive information that we were hiding children."

Father Lester said some children involved in the school boycott were "in hiding" and the police were also looking for the children who burned down a security shack at a school.

"I opened the church for them without even asking for a warrant and they just barged in. The lieutenant kept pointing his finger in my face."

Father Lester said the police "left in a huff" after finding the church empty and warned him that he was "treading on thin ice."

"I have absolutely no idea what that is supposed to mean."

The search of Father Lester's church was confirmed by the public relations division of the SAP, saying that the Ceres police were acting on reliable information.

The station commander denied being rude to Father Lester.

Anyone believing that the police acted incorrectly are invited to file an official complaint, the division said.

2/9/89

Weekend Argus

UCT urged to close for election

By JOHN YELD
and JACQUELYN SWARTZ
Weekend Argus Reporters

WORKERS and students at the University of Cape Town have called on the administration to close the university on Tuesday and Wednesday in line with a nationwide call for action to coincide with the general election.

Addressing a meeting attended by several hundred students at UCT yesterday, a former president of the Students' Representative Council and UDF executive, Mr Cameron Dugmore, said there was "no question about what this university has to do — shut down".

He said there was a "clear national call" for peaceful and non-violent action and that it was "very important" for the university to take part. It should be pressured to put its mission statement into practice, he added.

A spokesman for UCT principal Dr Stuart Saunders said yesterday afternoon that the call to close was "under consideration."

All classes at the University of the Western Cape have been suspended until next Friday because of "erratic attendance." This was announced on Tuesday by the rector, Professor Jakes Gerwel.

Resistance: Stoking up old tradition

WL-ARCW 2/9/89

By DICK USHER
Weekend Argus Reporter

IT cannot be called coincidence that the latest upsurge of resistance to apartheid has come at a time of another election to the tri-cameral Parliament

Nor that the resistance is so marked in the Western Cape which some view as the traditional home of more enlightened group relations

It is the result of a complex mix of bitterness, history, the fruits of Nationalist policy and intellectual input which is a unique, particular regional mix interwoven with trends throughout the country and formed by pupils and students, workers, migrants and intellectuals

In the first place, the Cape is the region which has been subject to the longest colonial occupation — a mainly symbolic point, but one often emphasised by those involved in the present protests

Some civil rights

It is also the main home of the coloured people who, under the Cape government and later pre-Nationalist governments were allowed some civil rights, including qualification for a common voters roll

Moves away from this by white government started before the accession of the National Party to power in 1948 with the creation of the Coloured Affairs Council

This was an important event in the history of the Western Cape because it gave rise to the formation of the Non-European Unity Movement (NEUM), emerging out of a campaign against the council and gaining strong support among teachers and other professional elements

This movement re-emerged as the New Unity Movement during 1985

Bitterness

Bitterness towards the government started quickly after 1948

Many coloured men had joined the Union forces during World War 2 Yet, shortly after their return they found themselves governed by people — some of whom had been interned for their pro-German sympathies — who extended the Immorality Act, removed them from the common voters roll, devised the Group Areas Act, put racial clamps on job opportunities and talked of a "coloured homeland"

Group areas, besides destroying established communities, had effects that endure today The act was a major instrument of impoverishment in that it destroyed a people's accumulated assets, added artificially to a housing shortage, raised the costs of accommodation and travel and thus contributed to the prevalance of poverty-related diseases

As an exercise in social engineering, "the Group" also dislocated established community and neighbourhood organisations and structures

Common oppression

In the late 1960s emerged the black consciousness with its emphasis on the common oppression of all "non-white" people and the need for psychological liberatation

For the region it came at a time when the government was setting up the University of the Western Cape and tinkering with constitutional structures to create the Coloured People's Representative Council

Both manifestations of segregation were again strongly opposed

For a time UWC became a centre of black consciousness, leaving its imprint on students who came from a background of anger and moved into professional occupations and leadership positions in the community

Community spokesmen suggest that the combined effects of the NEUM tradition, the long-standing aspirations of the community towards "Western" values and the fiercely anti-state aftermath of black consciousness have created a desire for a non-racial society stronger than anywhere else

At about the same time in the early 1970s trade unionism re-emerged as a social and political force among black workers

Emergent unionism gave the black working class the first overt means of political expression for more than a decade and was soon striking harmonies with established worker organisations in the region

To a degree this process was furthered by one aspect of government policy, the now-abandoned reservation of the Western Cape as a "coloured preference area"

By its forlorn attempt at another piece of social engineering in trying to exclude Africans from the region, the government helped ensure a strongly homogeneous working class with its roots in a common history and tradition

But it also created another epicentre of struggle

Halted development

Pretending that Africans did not exist in the Western Cape, all development of housing was halted, giving rise to the "squatter" struggles for occupation of land and internecine battles over scarce resources — both focal points for resistance

At the same time, because attempts to exclude Africans continued until the recent past, the rapid growth of settlements — communities only in the making — laid a strata of further social instability on top of that already in place

The uprising which started in Soweto in 1976 spread around South Africa, including the Western Cape Building on a tradition of resistance, the movement here, as in other parts of the country, saw the formation of a dense network of local organisations

At various times these had been suppressed, but they have generally survived to become part of the movements of the 1980s

And the "children's revolt" set up a process of radicalisation that has both been passed on to succeeding waves of pupils and students and has been taken beyond educational institutions into what is now called the Mass Democratic Movement

Further tinkering with the rights of people to live where they chose gave rise to the so-called Koornhof Bills and, in opposition, emerged yet another resistance organisation — the Cape Action League (Cal)

On top of all this, the government chose to lay another political experiment — the tri-cameral parliament

The ANC elements which had pulled out of Cal, and others, formed the United Democratic Front These two, although with differing ideological perspectives, had a common opposition to the tri-cameral parliament

This was again an offshoot of the coloured preference area policy because the Western Cape, with its high concentration of coloured people and a history of rejecting "puppet" bodies was the natural intellectual and activist focus

The flames set off by that cycle of opposition were barely contained by the 1986 state of emergency, and some feel that attempts to douse them merely served to keep them alive The vacuum created by detentions was filled by others, honing their skills in the running fight

The formation of Cosatu with a policy of non-raclalism, industrial unionism, worker leadership and control of the means of production and the later emergence of Nactu, both active in the region, created another focus for resistance

Rejecting the amendments to labour legislation passed in 1988 as a manifestation of attempts to continue white domination, the union federations and community groups were natural allies in the fight against this round of tri-cameral elections

Resistance to these two aspects of government policy spread naturally into resisting all racially-based laws and practices, leading to what is essentially an attempt at a passive resistance campaign against apartheid

That this flares into violence on occasion the movement blames on resistance of a racial hegemony to people exercising the right to freedom of association, speech and assembly

(Report by D Usher, 122 St Geroge's Street, Cape To...)

Purple rain halts city demo

BURG STREET in Cape Town ran purple today as a police water cannon with dye was turned on thousands of MDM supporters who poured into the city in an attempt to march on Parliament.

Office blocks off Greenmarket Square were sprayed purple four stories high as a protester leapt onto the roof of the water cannon vehicle, seized the nozzle and attempted to turn the jet away from the crowds.

By Weekend Argus Reporters

One of the dyed buildings is the Windhoek Bank, Cape headquarters of the National Party The historic Town House, a national monument, was sprayed purple, and the force of the jet smashed windows in the Central Methodist Church

Teargas was fired and the crowd, which had knelt defiantly in the purple jet, fled

Adderley Street was closed to traffic as scores of shops and businesses closed their doors, and hundreds of people were arrested, including Dr Allan Boesak, UCT academic Dr Charles Villa-Vicencio, Cape Teachers Professional Association vice-president Mr Randall van den Heever, Western Cape Council of Churches official Rev Pierre van den Heever and lawyer Essa Moosa

Journalists arrested

Journalists, including Weekend Argus photographer Brenton Geach, Ms Rehana Rossouw (South), and Gaye Davis (Weekly Mail) were held

Many were held in Wale Street minutes after the MDM procession left St George's Cathedral and poured into Queen Victoria Street, heading towards the Gardens

They were diverted by police into Wale Street where uniformed and security police were waiting to prevent them reaching Parliament

Commenting on today's events and the arrest of journalists, the chief liaison officer for the Minister of Law and Order, Brigadier Leon Mellet, told Sapa that police had received clear orders to remove the media

"We do not want to suppress the news but we are determined to withhold MDM propaganda from the outside world," he said

He said the police had been inundated with demands for sterner action and complaints that the SAP was being too soft. "A coloured man from Cape Town phoned me this morning to tell me that his car had been covered in purple dye. He said he didn't mind if his whole car was painted over completely as long as the police took action against those causing the disturbance in town"

Water cannon used

The commissioner of police in the Western Cape, Major-General Flip Fourie, warned yesterday of stern action against today's march Today no warning was issued before police took away at least four vanloads of MDM marchers at the top of Adderley Street

MDM marshalls wearing red headbands for identification were taken first, followed by other marchers, who sang freedom songs loudly

As people pushed to break the cordon formed to thwart the march, people were batoned and sjambokked

More protesters gathered in Burg Street after leaving the Central Methodist Church When they were warned to disperse they knelt in the street and the water cannon was turned on them Some remained kneeling while others fled Some had their feet knocked out from under them by the force of the jet

A group of lawyers were on hand to assist the marchers but police ignored their queries as people were arrested

In Adderley Street shoppers ran for cover, their eyes streaming, and a young couple with a baby in a pram were hurriedly ushered into a shop which then locked its doors

A group of about 50 protesters, streaming with purple dye, ran from Burg Street down to the parade They were followed by another group of clergymen and others, who were stopped in Plein Street Some were then arrested

On the Parade, a large contingent of policemen arrested everyone they could find who had purple dye on them When they were booed by the crowd, police dispersed them

About 250 people marching under a banner stating "The People Shall Govern" dispersed at the intersection of Darling Street and Sir Lowry Road after being stopped by police

Chanting groups

There were no major incidents but at least two people were arrested — Weekend Argus photographer Mr Brenton Geach and Mr Abduragiem Johnston of the Congress of South African Writers

The group, in rows of eight, filed out of the Oriental Plaza about 500m down Sir Lowry Road shortly after 11am and moved along the pavement towards the city, singing quietly and chanting "Roar, young lions, roar"

Marshalls directed traffic and kept the marchers on the pavement

As they approached the intersection, a police riot unit raced to the front of the procession and drew up across the road An officer got out and shouted "This is an illegal gathering, you must disperse immediately"

Another five police units drove up as people in the group began dispersing

By early this morning police were out on Cape Town's streets in force, particularly around Greenmarket Square, Cape Town Station and the Parade

Appeal for discipline

A packed church hall at St George's Cathedral listened to Dr Allan Boesak give instructions to the marchers where to converge He said they should kneel down if asked to disperse, and "if we go for arrest, we want as many people as possible to be arrested"

Earlier, at a briefing in the Holy Cross Centre in District Six, a marshall appealed for "absolute discipline" and told people taking part to disperse immediately if any police order was given

Archbishop Desmond Tutu face to face with police at a protest march in the city yesterday. Next to him is the head of the University of the Western Cape, Professor Jakes Gerwel, who also took part in the march.

In Durban, several pamphlet bombs — apparently the work of an unidentified white right-wing group protesting planned anti-apartheid protests today of segregated beaches — exploded near the Durban beachfront areas early today

"These took the form of plastic bombs placed in small rubbish bins, and with each explosion pamphlets were distributed," he said

The spokesman added "They were distributed by a so-called white extremist group"

The SAP had removed a large number of the pamhplets, but they did not reveal the message in the pamphlets

He said the wording of the pamphlets expressed anger "against members of another colour group who wanted, by means of moving into several beach areas in Durban, to protest against the system of some beaches being reserved for whites only"

The regional commandant of the SAP for Natal, Major-General Johan Van Niekerk, had appealed to all groups not to take part in illegal activities where such activities might lead to polarisation, confrontation and possible violence, the police spokesman said

The police would ensure that the safety of the public was guaranteed and that law and order was not jeopardised

■ Mr Jan Kotze, general manager of Dairybelle Dairies, said there would be no deliveries of milk in the Peninsula to shops or homes on Tuesday and Wednesday because of the the planned stayaway

● See page 3

SEPTEMBER 3 1988 — PRICE R1,95 — 21c 48x

Water-cannon police rout protesters in Cape street

DEMO CHAOS, 1 000 HELD

S/Times 3/9/89

275

By HAMISH McINDOE, KURT SWART and ALLAN DUGGAN

IN a massive show of force, police yesterday cracked down on pre-election demonstrators in the biggest urban disturbance since the state of emergency was imposed three years ago.

Riot police fired water-cannons at protesters in Cape Town's city centre, drenching them in purple dye.

Police said last night that 500 people had been arrested

Most were freed after being brought before a temporary court on charges of illegal gathering and breaking the emergency laws

Last night police announced that a further 500 had been arrested since Friday night in unrest related incidents in other centres, bringing the total to 1 000

SA Police liaison officer Lieutenant-Colonel J H Labuschagne said these included about 300 arrested at the University of Natal on Friday night

In Cape Town 52 foreign and local newsmen were detained and "removed from the scene", a police spokesman said last night "All is quiet and the SAP have withdrawn"

Under the emergency regulations — which, police warned, they will enforce strictly — photographs and reports of unrest incidents are severely restricted

Ministry of Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said police had received "clear orders to remove the media" from the scene of yesterday's clashes

He warned yesterday "We cannot allow these propaganda efforts by the MDM to tarnish South Africa's image abroad where a destructive view is being created by totally slanted reports emanating from SA"

Pandemonium broke out as police moved against thousands of protesters who had gathered for the climax of the Mass Democratic Movement's campaign of defiance — a march on Parliament

Terrified

Demonstrators were scattered in baton charges, tear-gassed and herded into police vans

As the march got under way at 11 30am in the city centre, terrified demonstrators were trapped against

Page One COMMENT

How to vote for our new future

SENSIBLE voters will have two objectives on Wednesday to strengthen the forces of enlightenment and to check the forces of darkness

Thus they would be wise to support the Democratic Party in seats where they can, and the National Party in seats where they don't have that option

At all costs, Conservative representation — if it cannot be eradicated altogether — must be minimised

In some three-cornered fights, especially in the Transvaal, no-hope DP candidates could have the effect of sending CP representatives to Parliament Here it would be understandable if DP-inclined people voted tactically to prevent this

This election is, in fact, all about the next one Who will take part in it? Under what kind of constitution will it be held?

For the old book of our history has

Paradise found as TV pair wed on the beach

Whites remove CP town's racist signs after blacks take the day off

S/Times 3/9/89

By IVOR CREWS

THEY'VE gone! "Whites-only" signs in CP ruled Carletonville were pulled down by white municipal workers this weekend — because black staff could not be found to do the job

A Pretoria Supreme Court order gave the West Rand town a deadline of 3pm on Friday, later extended to Monday, to remove petty apartheid signs

This followed the landmark judgment this week by Mr Justice C F Eloff outlawing the reservation of Carletonville's public parks exclusively for whites

But council officials ran into problems when they discovered that black municipal staff had already been paid and given the rest of Friday off

Mrs Annetjie Claasen, president of the Carletonville Chamber of Commerce — which also insisted the racist signs be removed — said a lawyer acting for the chamber had approached acting town clerk Jack Pretorius who told him black staff were not available

WOW! IS IT UP TO MAGA

Crowds are routed by purple dye

From Page 1

crowd gave a thunderous cheer before police arrested him Sl Times 31'11'8'1

As canisters of teargas exploded in the road, police bundled demonstrators into waiting vans.

A cordon at both ends of Burg Street ensured that many people could not flee

Witnesses said that for at least two hours after the incident, police patrolled the area searching for people covered in the purple dye, many of whom had hidden in any building that offered the protection of an open door.

Several people were later treated for minor injuries by paramedics. A doctor said one man had to be treated for a heart attack

At 3pm a large crowd gathered inside St George's Cathedral for a church service Police cordoned off the the area using trucks and Casspirs.

A delegation, which included civil rights advocate Dullah Omar, Archbishop Desmond Tutu and the Rev Colin Jones negotiated with police who agreed to allow the crowd to leave peacefully in small groups

In a separate incident, police charged demonstrators and Saturday shoppers in the city's Grand Parade, where a large crowd had gathered

An SABC TV crew were among the 52 newsmen detained for three-and-a-half hours after a police round-up of Pressmen during the demonstrations.

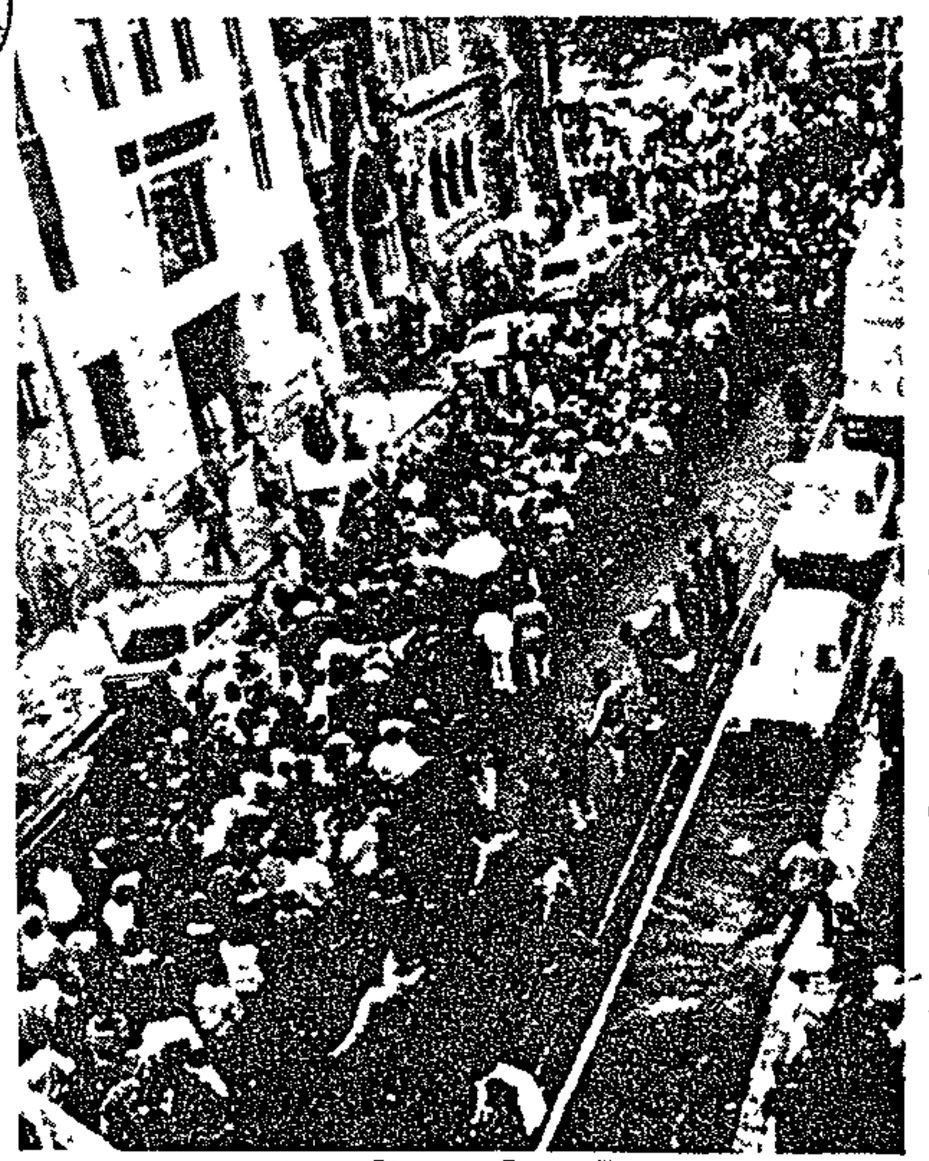
"The journalists were arrested after they had been warned not to be at unrest situations in the city," said a police spokesman

He said police also confiscated video tapes depicting violence from two members of an international news service.

Brigadier Mellet said the media had been warned on Friday that action would be taken against them in terms of the emergency regulations if they were found at scenes of unrest

He said 186 foreign journalists had entered the country claiming they wanted to cover the general election.

"Not one has done so, they have come only to praise the MDM in international forums"



The scene in Burg Street, Cape Town, before the unrest began. Publication of unrest pictures is prohibited under the emergency regulations

buildings opposite St George's Cathedral Witnesses said they were beaten with sjamboks and batons

One man who tried to resist arrest was pummelled before being dragged into a van, a witness said

Many Saturday shoppers, who unwisely stopped to stare at the police action, were swept up in the melee

In an atmosphere of near hysteria — intensified by the whirring blades of a police helicopter overhead — several women collapsed

By late yesterday afternoon, arrested people appeared in batches of 20 in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court for attending an illegal gathering All were released on their own recognisances and told to appear at a later date

Court officials warned them not to appear in any other demonstrations

Among those arrested were UDF patron and president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, Dr Allan Boesak, who led the proposed march on Parliament, and human rights lawyer Johnny de Lange, whose face was covered in blood

MDM marshals wearing red headbands and bandannas were among the first to be arrested as police squads plucked them out of a line of about 400 marchers in Wale Street — only a few metres from Parliament

Scattered

The anti-MDM crackdown followed a warning by the Regional Commissioner of Police in the Western Cape, Major-General Pilip Fourie, who said police would not hesitate to act "sternly" against marchers

Earlier yesterday, several busloads of people and many cars were turned back at roadblocks set up by police in an effort to reduce the influx of protestors to the city centre

As the Wale Street protest was quashed, hundreds of demonstrators in nearby Burg Street staged a sit-in in the road and were given 10 minutes to disperse

They didn't — and were quickly scattered by water-cannon spraying purple dye on demonstrators, buildings and parked cars

One of the dyed buildings houses the Cape headquarters of the National Party

In a moment of bravado, a man jumped on to the roof of the truck and grabbed the nozzle of the water-cannon, spraying it into the air as the

To Page 2

could face serious prob... A crudely vocal group of...

900 gather to hear Tutu

AGUS 4/9/89

275

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Staff Reporter

TIRED and bruised, stained and dishevelled, about 900 protesters gathered in St. George's Cathedral for a service three hours after the first clashes with police on Saturday.

The atmosphere was solemn but not subdued. People appeared exhilarated and were anxiously looking around for friends or asking their whereabouts.

Many were concerned about incidents they had seen during the morning's dramatic skirmishes, and they chatted among themselves.

One or two, wearing T-shirts with the slogan "Christians peacefully defying unjust laws," were holding the flowers they had waved at police.

Women in the choir stalls spontaneously led the singing of a Xhosa hymn as more people, many with injuries, filed into the cathedral.

The slow and melodic strains of the song *Senzenina* (What have we done?) echoed through the cathedral as people waited for Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dean Colin Jones and other church figures.

The archbishop drew his usual enthusiastic response when he asked the crowd to show him what was in their hands.

"Nothing!" they shouted.

"Why are they so scared of empty hands?" he asked.

"Why is apartheid so, that they have to deploy all those trucks and all those men (and some women, but not so many)?

"It is important for you to know that all moral right is on your side. Yes, you may be clobbered — some of you have been — and you may cry and get beaten.

"Didn't we say that some are still going to be arrested, some detained, some to run the gauntlet of teargas and some are even going to die.

"This is for real. We have committed ourselves to the struggle until freedom is won for everyone, even those (the police) standing outside."

The archbishop said anyone looking at the faces in the gathering would see what South Africa was going to become.

"These are not the faces of terrorists or violent people," he said.

"Some ask why we use violence? I can answer for my friends and say we use violence against them (the State) because there is nothing else. Apartheid is of itself violent and evil, totally and completely. It can't use nice methods — that is inconsistent with its nature.

"We were just trying to walk around and look at our city, our parliament. They don't want us to walk around in our own country. But we shall be free."

The appearance of United Democratic Front chairman in the Western Cape, Mr Dullah Omar, his first public appearance after recovering from a heart attack, got the exhausted protesters on their feet and cheering.

Mr Omar said: "We are winning the war for liberation. It does not matter how many Casspirs they bring, or how much dye, or how many guns they have. Our time has come."

(Report by L. Galloway, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Protest march: Arrest of medics 'a mockery'

Argus 4/9/87 J75

Staff Reporter

THE arrest of medical volunteers at the protest march in central Cape Town on Saturday made a mockery of the word civilisation as it applied to South Africa, Professor Ralph Kirsch, of the University of Cape Town's medical school, said today.

The volunteers wore the internationally recognised symbol of a white cross on a red background and were present to treat possible injured people involved in the protest.

More than 21 doctors, nursing sisters, medical students and other health workers appeared in court after allegedly being beaten, teargassed and sprayed with purple dye.

Professor Kirsch said in a written statement: "The right to receive and administer first aid is recognised in the declarations of Helsinki and of Tokyo to which our country purports to subscribe.

"It is well to remember that this right has been recognised during times of war and to reflect on the morality of those who ignored it.

"I write to express my extreme distress at the disrepute which this abhorrent action has brought to our country

"In civilised societies such action would demand the resignation of the responsible minister.

"One might well ask why nothing of the sort will happen in our country.

"Indeed it might be appropriate on seeing this most fundamental right being violated to reflect on how many other rights South African citizens are denied," Professor Kirsch said.

Professor Kirsch is professor of medicine at UCT, a member of the Shawco board of management, a member of the executive committee of the Federal Council of the Medical Association of South Africa and scientific editor of the South African Medical Journal.

● The University of Cape Town will be closed tomorrow and on Wednesday — election day, the university announced today.

"The decision to close the university was not lightly taken, but followed the unanimous advice of the Senate's general purposes committee (which includes all deans)," a statement issued by the university said.

"The general purposes committee recognised that for the university to adopt an attitude of business as usual in the context of the tensions surrounding the elections and the denial of fundamental freedoms, inter alia by the emergency regulations, police action on the campus and elsewhere in recent weeks, and probably stayaways on these days, would be neither principled nor possible.

"All academic activities scheduled for these days will be rescheduled so that academic work is not lost as a result," the statement said.

(Report by D Holliday, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Children kept at home for safety

By MICHAEL DOMAN
False Bay Bureau

PARENTS at a Lansdowne primary school have decided to keep their children at home until Thursday as a result of police action at a high school last week and other possible activity during the general election on Wednesday.

York Road Primary School principal Mr William Riffel confirmed the parents' decision and said there were no pupils at his school today.

The school is near Groenvlei High, where police took action last week, including firing teargas which affected primary school pupils.

● A placard demonstration by about 300 parents of Sunnyside Primary School pupils, near Hewat College, was held on Thursday after voters in the area were told the school would be a polling station in the election. It is believed that this plan has since changed.

(Report by M Doman, 122 St George's Street, Cape Town)

Matie dies after stoning

AMG a5
4/9/89
275

Staff Reporters

A STELLENBOSCH student whose car was stoned near Kraaifontein has died and a city engineer whose car was stoned on the N1 on the same evening is in an "unstable" condition.

Police are investigating a murder charge after Mr Wouter Theron Pienaar died in Tygerberg Hospital last night

His car was stoned on a road between Kraaifontein and Brackenfell last Thursday.

Mr Peter Boyd, 64, of Pinelands, is still in a critical condition after a second brain operation at Groote Schuur Hospital since he was struck on the head by a concrete block thrown through his windscreen on Thursday.

IN COMA

His daughter-in-law, Mrs Jenny Boyd, said he had surgery on Friday but fell into a coma on Saturday.

Mr Boyd and a passenger were travelling on the N1 freeway near Kraaifontein about 6.30pm on Thursday when the block was hurled, said his daughter, Mrs Jane Underwood.

Stoning of Peninsula roads was sporadic, a police liaison officer said.

Though no N1 or N2 stoning incidents were reported to police monitoring unrest in Pretoria yesterday and Saturday, police were conducting regular patrols on both routes.

People should avoid travelling alone and should not stop if stoned, the officer said.

7 die in night of violence

NR(4) 7/9/89 275

Staff Reporters

AT least seven people died and more than 100 were wounded by gunshots when the election defiance campaign climaxed in a night of violence, stone-throwing and arson on the Cape Flats.

A police liaison officer in Pretoria said today he "could not confirm or deny" the figure.

"Our office in Cape Town has not supplied us with this information. It may well be true. We will release the information as soon as it is available."

Those who died included an 11-year-old boy and a 16-year-old girl from Bishop Lavis, a 15-year-old boy in Eerste River and four people — one of them a six-year-old child — from Khayelitsha.

Among the people killed was 69-year-old Mrs Elsie Chemfana, whose headless body was found in Khayelitsha, riddled with shotgun pellets.

Sources said Mrs Chemfana's family became worried when she did not return home

"We later found her headless body, riddled with pellets in Khayelithsa. We also recovered her head," said a family member.

Mitchell's Plain resident Mr Sulaiman Martin, 26, died in Groote Schuur Hospital from gunshot wounds.

Interviewed at the hospital soon after midnight, his companion, Miss Shirley Engelbrecht, said they were walking from Lentegeur to Tafelsig in Mitchell's Plain when they were shot

"As we were crossing A Z Berman Drive, we saw people running and started to run as well. There was a burst of shotgun fire I didn't know I had been hit. I saw Sulaiman fall as he tried to scale a wire fence.

"We were asked if we were stone-throwers. I said. 'No, we are on our way home' "

They were taken to the Mitchell's Plain police station, where they waited a while before being moved to Groote Schuur.

"A doctor called me aside and said: "I have bad news for you. . he's dead'," said Miss Engelbrecht.

She was shot in the head, but left Groote Schuur at 4am after treatment.

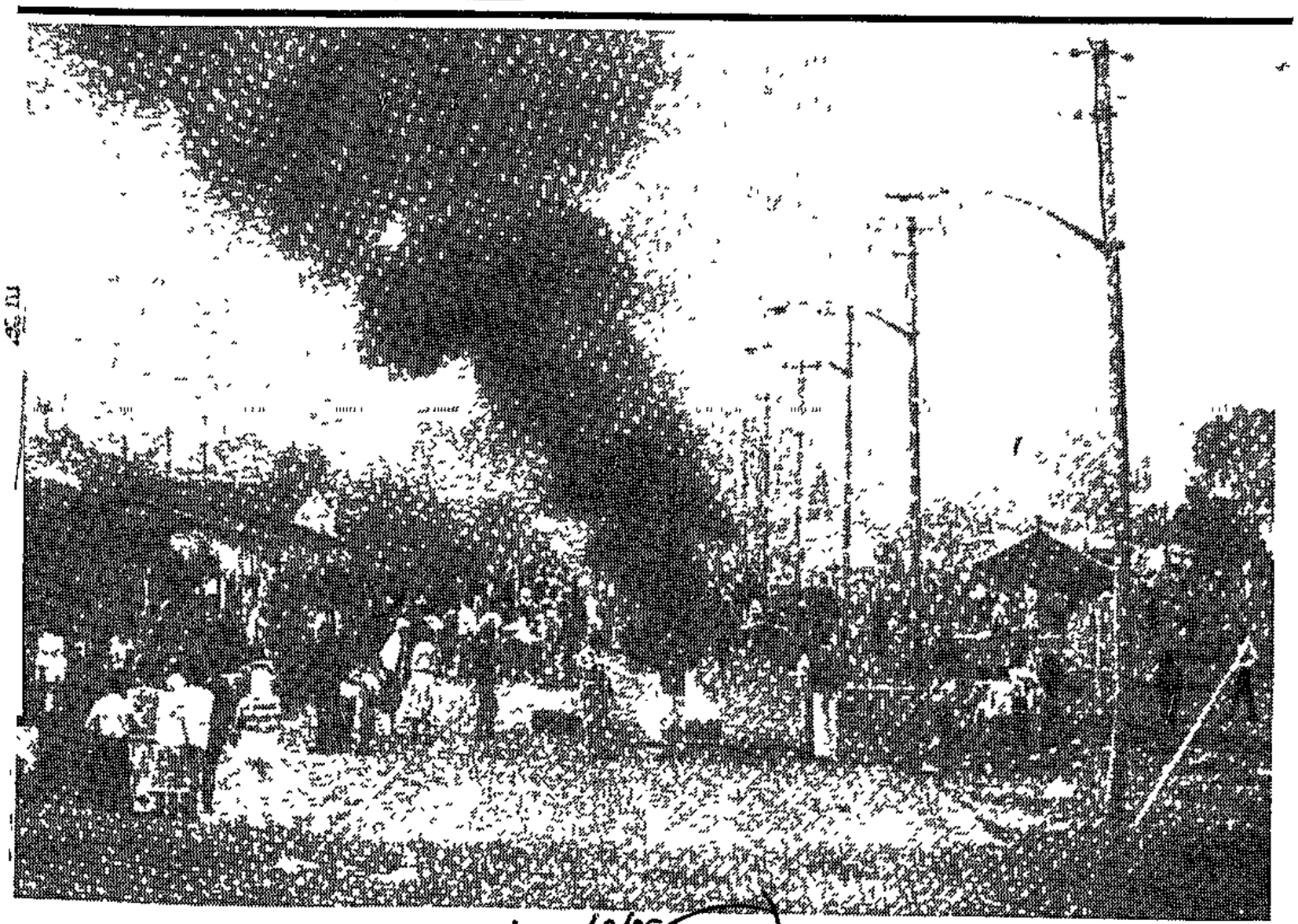
Several injured people were treated by a doctor at the Mitchell's Plain Advice Office last night

Three-year-old Megan Andrews is in the Red Cross Children's Hospital with gunshot wounds in the head, said her aunt, Miss Moenieba Andrews.

Megan, daughter of Miss Desiree Andrews, lead singer of the pop group Horizon, was standing outside her grandmother's New Woodlands home when she was shot.

(Turn to page 3,col 4)

P.I.D



Picture. WILLIE de KLERK, The Argus

SMOKE SCREEN: Thick clouds of smoke from barricades of burning tyres billow into the air in Bellville South.

Night of violence claims seven lives

(Continued from page 1)

"She was watching the people outside and appeared to be very excited. Then children started running. Megan was too young to realise that she should have run into the house.

"The shots were fired from a corner. Nine pellets, three of which penetrated her skull, were in her head. She was kept overnight in hospital."

Mrs Elizabeth Stigling, 57, said she needed six stitches after being hit by a rubber bullet in Beacon Valley.

At least 100 people were treated for injuries, most of them gunshot wounds, in the Moravian Church in Manenberg, said Miss Jamillah Magerman of the Manenberg Civic Association.

A first-aid attendant, she said she had treated 65 of the injured.

Miss Magerman said a woman and her five-month-old baby were also treated "I was angry because they had been hit by birdshot while crossing the road. We later referred them to Groote Schuur."

Barricades of tyres and other objects, including tree trunks, smouldered on the Cape Flats throughout last night and vehicles were stoned in many places in the Peninsula.

An Argus reporter's vehicle was stopped at a "roadblock" in Mitchell's Plain, but he was allowed to proceed by a youth who had a brick in his hand.

Fire brigades in the Peninsula had many calls for help.

At 10.20 last night units from Cape Town headquarters put out a blazing tyre barricade on the incoming lanes on Eastern Boulevard near the Holiday Inn, Woodstock.

Firemen were also called to many burning vehicles, among them a car that was burned out in Vanguard Drive near Bonteheuwel and a bakkie in Highlands Road, Mitchell's Plain.

Another unit was sent to Parkwood Estate about 8.35 last night to put out blazing building material that had been set alight in two storage containers near Acacia Road.

Tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot were used to disperse crowds as traffic was disrupted in large areas of the Cape Flats until late last night. Motorists were injured in widespread stonings throughout the day. Trains were stoned at Modderdam station.

By nightfall scores of burning barricades were lighting up several areas.

The driver of a delivery vehicle in Parow was injured in the eye when his vehicle was stoned, according to an earlier police unrest report. A bus was damaged in a Guguletu stoning.

At Khayamandi, Stellenbosch, a crowd tried to intimidate workers into staying away from work, according to the police. When the police arrived, stones were thrown at them. The group was dispersed with tearsmoke.

A resident of Scottsville, Kraaifontein, said a youth had been shot in the chest at the corner of Aandblom and Van der Merwe Street and taken away in an ambulance.

At Tygerberg Hospital, a group of men attacked vehicles with stones and knobkerries about 8.30pm.

Nursing sister Miss Gina Grunbichler and her boyfriend, Mr Christo Uys, were injured and their car was damaged when they left the hospital grounds.

In New Crossroads, a resident reported seeing several fires and "hundreds or possibly thousands" of people standing on the dunes near the N2.

At one stage the Spine Road route west out of Mitchell's Plain was blocked and motorists were forced to make a lengthy detour to Baden Powell Drive, the coastal road.

By 9 o'clock last night, Cape Town's ambulance service had "lost count" of the incoming calls for people with birdshot injuries.

A spokesman for Groote Schuur Hospital said between 30 and 35 people from all over the Peninsula were treated for birdshot wounds

EMERGENCY UPDATE

Paarl 14/9/87 (27

School arson, stones thrown

PRETORIA. — Arsonists damaged a school at Belhar, Bellville, according to the unrest report.

In Paarl East a man was arrested after stones were thrown at a police vehicle.

In New Brighton, Port Elizabeth, four men were arrested when a group gathered and, according to the report, ignored warnings to disperse. — Sapa.

Press restrictions

In terms of the emergency regulations reports, comment and pictures may be restricted.

The Star

South Africa's largest daily newspaper.
Established 1887.

CITY LATE

PHILIPS
PH
VHS
BLANK
ALBERTON

Tutu, police in war of words over violence

Star 5/19/89

275

By Craig Kotze

A bitter war of words has erupted between the South African Police on the one hand, and Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak on the other, over the churchmen's claims that 23 people were killed in Cape violence on election day.

Police deny 23 people were killed, saying they only knew of 13, seven of whom died in a faction clash in Khayelitsha. Initially, police said they knew of 12 dead, but another body was found yesterday.

At least 100 people are said to have been injured in the violence. According to police, at least 24 policemen were also injured in the violence when small parties of policemen were attacked by mobs as large as 2 000 people.

Police are trying to piece together what happened in the Cape townships on election night Yesterday, hundreds of incidents are believed to have taken place

TUTU CHALLENGED

Brigadier Leon Mellet, press secretary to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, has now challenged Archbishop Tutu and Dr Boesak to produce evidence that police were involved in the killings.

He sharply criticised the churchmen, saying they deliberately ignored "a night of indiscriminate killing and violence" by rioters, who had turned on themselves.

Bishop Tutu said yesterday the presidential seat of Mr F W de Klerk was "dripping with blood".

He called on Mr Vlok to resign or for Mr de Klerk to dismiss him.

He said 11 people were killed in Mitchell's Plain, four in Lavender Hill, two in Valhalla Park, three in Steenberg and two in Khayelitsha.

"I hope very much that the incoming State President will very quickly make a statement in which he condemns the action of the police"

Brigadier Mellet said police did not have information on 23 deaths.

He said seven people were killed when two factions, the "Town Committee and supporters of "Prince Quabinda", clashed.

Five other bodies were found in other areas in the Peninsula.

Police had used birdshot in some unrest incidents in the Cape on election day, said Brigadier Mellet, but it had yet to be established whether anyone was killed by police action.

Brigadier Mellet said the clash between police and the two church leaders takes place against a background of escalating violence

Yesterday mobs of pupils and others again went on the rampage, hurling petrol bombs, erecting burning barricades and clashing with police.

Police had at the time of going to press not released information on yesterday's violence in the Cape

Brigadier Mellet said riot policemen were not deployed in Khayelitsha on election day. Police concentrated on coloured townships, where violence was expected.

● See Pages 2 and 3.

9 urgent tasks ahead

Unrest simmers across the land

SPORADIC unrest swept the country on the eve of the elections yesterday as pupils in the Western Cape – their faces wrapped in scarves – erected a barrier of flaming tyres across Thornton Road in the Cape Town township of Athlone.

By ISMAIL LAGARDIEN

Pupils at the barricades dashed for safety moments before police arrived and circled the area and then watched as the tyres were reduced to cinders.

At Hewatt Teacher's Training College, metres away from the flaming tyres about 300 students assembled in the college hall for a rally where they danced and sang freedom songs.

Sapa reports that no confirmation could be obtained on reports that a school in Bellville South was early yesterday "surrounded by police".

The defiance campaign kicked off to a late start in the Eastern Cape over the weekend. Four men were arrested in the Port Elizabeth township of New Brighton on Sunday, the Police Public Relations Division in Pretoria said yesterday.

Still in Port Elizabeth, a rally calling for the unbanning of Cosas was banned at the last minute on Friday and about 5000 people were turned away.

A Cosatu meeting was also banned over the weekend. The regional secretary for Cosatu in Port Elizabeth yesterday said the meeting was going to be a reportback on the recent Worker's Summit.

In Azaadville on the West Rand, high school students staged protests against voting in the House of Delegates. Students alleged that "certain teachers" had called in the security forces.

The Azaadville protest was shortlived as students returned to their classes.

A University of Witwatersrand academic Mr Wilhelm Liebenberg was arrested at his home on Friday under Section 3 of the emergency regulations, Vice Chancellor of Wits Mr RW Charlton said yesterday.

More arrests were reported by the police yesterday. Eighteen students were arrested - 10 at the University of Durban Westville and eight at the University of Natal.

Police spokesman, Captain Coert Marais said the arrests in Durban were made in terms of the Internal Security Act.

On the East Rand the Liverpool High School in Benoni yesterday boycotted classes in protest against their school being used as a polling station.

The Fred Norman Senior Secondary School in Ennerdale yesterday started a week-long boycott in protest against the elections.

In another development in Cape Town, Brigadier Leon Mellet yesterday said: "Police are aware of plans to use children over the next two days to disrupt the elections."

Mellet promised widespread arrests of "the ringleaders". He said arrests will start immediately.

(Report by Ismail Lagardien of 61 Commando Road, Industria, Johannesburg.)

Police ban rally: Tutu, others held

Staff Reporter

POLICE yesterday twice banned a Free and Fair Elections rally organised by Cape Democrats — first for the original City Hall venue and then for anywhere in the Peninsula region after it was switched to the Buitenkant Methodist Hall

Later Archbishop Tutu and others were arrested.

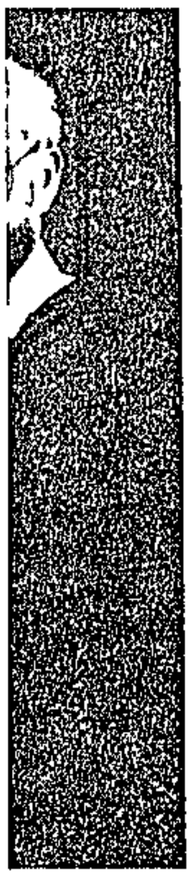
Early last night lawyers for Cape Democrats were taking instructions on bringing an urgent application in the Supreme Court to have the latest banning set aside.

Speakers at the rally were to be the former general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, Dr Beyers Naude, trade unionist Mr Chris Dlamini and Western Cape activist Ms Cheryl Carolus.

Commenting on the subsequent ban which came in the form of a notice pinned to the door of the Buitenkant Methodist Church, Professor Charles Villa-Vicencio, head of the Department of Religious Studies at UCT, said churchmen regarded it as "a total outrage"

"The last time this sort of thing happened was in the late middle ages — I thought we were more civilised," he said.

A senior leader of the Buitenkant Methodist Church congregration, Mr Terence Parker, said the court order was not to obtain the right to worship but to ensure that people who came to the church were not harassed



Villa-Vicencio
irman of the
police ban
Church door
CHRIS BATEMAN

our

ies

o throw milk
ncellation of

working last
ed to be close

f milk yester-
on Thursday

stomers were
emselves".
rmarket own-
advance and
with public

ders' Associa-

● The ban was made by Major-General Philippus Coenrad Fourie, Regional Commissioner of police for the Western Cape

Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak and Dr Naude were among a group of clerics and anti-apartheid protesters arrested last night near the Methodist Church in Buitenkant Street

Others in the clerical group arrested by police and taken to Caledon Square police headquarters, opposite the Methodist Church, were the Dean of St George's Cathedral, the Very Rev Colin Jones, Archbishop Tutu's press secretary, Mr John Allen, the archbishop's chaplain, the Rev Chris Ahrens, and Western Province Council of Churches chairman the Rev Lionel Louw.

By 7.20pm police had blocked off the church by parking at least two Casspirs and several vans around the building

People arriving for the Cape Democrats meeting were told that it had been banned.

Police confirmed that Dr Boesak had been arrested but would not comment further

Witnesses said police formed a cordon around the group of clerics, separating them from the rest of the crowd, who were warned to leave the area

Archbishop Tutu urged people to leave the area, but said he himself would not move and was taken into custody.

There were heated scenes at the police charge office when police tried to confiscate notebooks from reporters.

CMT Times 5/9/89

N1 car stoning condemned

Political Correspondent

THE MP for Pinelands, Mr Jasper Walsh, yesterday condemned last week's stoning on the N1 of the car of a Pinelands engineer, Mr Peter Boyd, who is still in Groote Schuur Hospital.

Another motorist whose car was stoned on the N1 near Kraaifontein, Matie student Mr Wouter Theron Pienaar, died of his injuries yesterday in Tygerberg Hospital.

Police are investigating a charge of murder.

Mr Pienaar's car was stoned while he was travelling between Kuils River and Brackenfell on Thursday night.

Mr Walsh said yesterday: "Acts of wanton violence such as the stoning of Mr Boyd's car cannot be tolerated and every effort must be made to bring the perpetrators to justice.

"This unruly and violent behaviour must be stamped out as it threatens the safety of innocent parties," Mr Walsh said in a statement.

CMT Times 5/9/89 275

Masks, arson and graffiti in Cape

UNREST flared again in Cape Town yesterday as pupils, their faces concealed with scarves, erected a barrier of flaming tyres in Thornton Road, Athlone.

The pupils at the barricade fled moments before police arrived in several vans. Police watched as the tyres burned down.

No confirmation could be obtained of reports yesterday that a school in Bellville South was "surrounded by police", but police confirmed that "arsonists" had caused extensive damage to a school in Belhar.

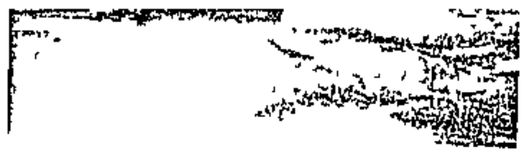
Graffiti artists at the weekend sprayed several Cape Town suburban railway stations with slogans reading "Release our leaders", "Free our leaders, unban the ANC" and "Forward to purple peoples' power" — a reference to the police use of purple dye in the water cannon directed against demonstrators during Saturday's march in central Cape Town.

Meanwhile, it has been learned that a service planned for Dr Allan Boesak's Bellville South Church at 10am tomorrow is being regarded as a major rally in the national defiance campaign. — Sapa

Purple dye harmless — police

PRETORIA. — Police said yesterday that the purple dye in water cannons used by police to quell protests in Cape Town at the weekend was a harmless substance.

A police statement said the dye, which was mixed with water, could be washed out of clothes with soap and water. — Sapa



Mosselbank River overflowed at the
itting off 40 families at Klipheuwel.
lene Dunn and her daughter Roxanne,
d by Ms Nadine Burger and her son
ade across the river after being strand-
ed since Saturday
akkie belonging to Mr Hugo le Roux is
oss the river yesterday. Picture ALAN TAYLOR
s out of food in floods — Page 7

e for
man'

**Harry Ham-
lays lawyer
k in the hit
A Law", has
rce from his
after four
riage.**

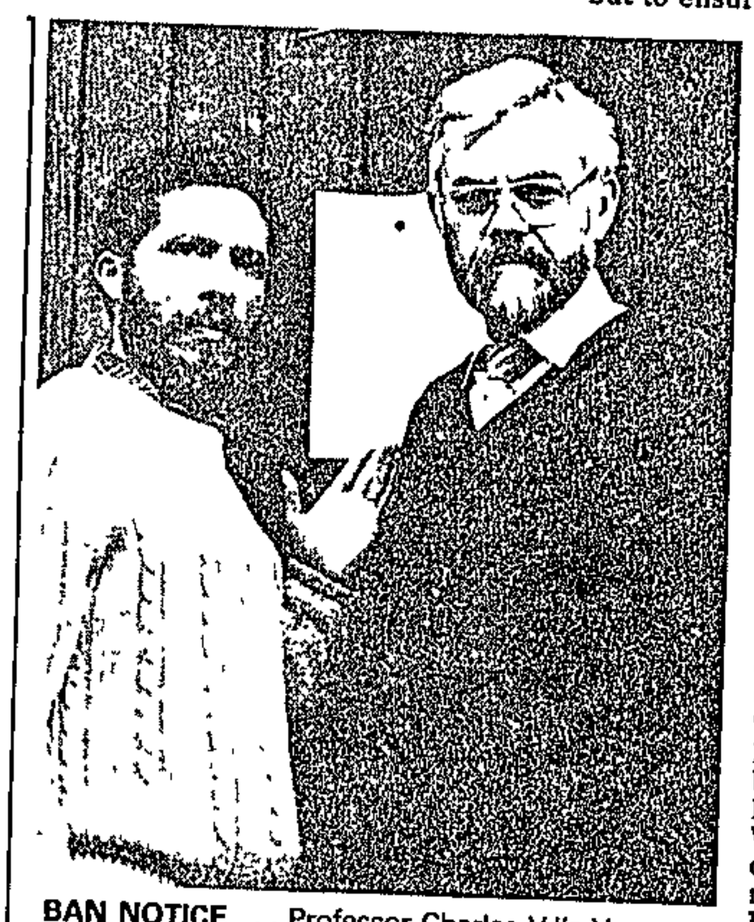
**oted in the
ds designer
been dubbed
man alive"
azine.**

Harry Hamlin

visit the Cape Times

Staff Reporter

policemen yesterday informed the edi-
pe Times, Mr J C Viviers, that they were
two potential charges against the
for publishing a photograph of police
rg Street
graph which was taken on Saturday
lice water cannon spraying protesters
dye



BAN NOTICE . . . Professor Charles Villa-Vicencio of UCT and the Rev Lionel Louw, chairman of the WP Council of Churches, with the police ban pinned to the Buitenkant Methodist Church door yesterday.
Picture CHRIS BATEMAN

Stayaways sour milk deliveries

Staff Reporter

WORKERS' stayaways are expected to throw milk deliveries into chaos today with the cancellation of home deliveries

However, bakery staff were mostly working last night and bread deliveries are expected to be close to normal

Dairybelle ceased home deliveries of milk yesterday and said they would resume them on Thursday morning

Homestead said last night that customers were required "to collect their supplies themselves"

This was confirmed by cafe and supermarket owners, who said they had stocked up in advance and would have no problems keeping up with public demand

● Members of the Western Cape Traders' Association plan to close shop tomorrow

Police ban rally: Tutu, others held

Staff Reporter

POLICE yesterday twice banned a Free and Fair Elections rally organised by Cape Democrats — first for the original City Hall venue and then for anywhere in the Peninsula region after it was switched to the Buitenkant Methodist Hall.

Later Archbishop Tutu and others were arrested

Early last night lawyers for Cape Democrats were taking instructions on bringing an urgent application in the Supreme Court to have the latest banning set aside

Speakers at the rally were to be the former general secretary of the South African Council of Churches, Dr Beyers Naude, trade unionist Mr Chris Dlamini and Western Cape activist Ms Cheryl Carolus

Commenting on the subsequent ban which came in the form of a notice pinned to the door of the Buitenkant Methodist Church, Professor Charles Villa-Vicencio, head of the Department of Religious Studies at UCT, said churchmen regarded it as "a total outrage".

"The last time this sort of thing happened was in the late middle ages — I thought we were more civilised," he said

A senior leader of the Buitenkant Methodist Church congregration, Mr Terence Parker, said the court order was not to obtain the right to worship but to ensure that people who came to the church were not harassed

● The ban was made by Major-General Philippus Coenrad Fourie, Regional Commissioner of police for the Western Cape

Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak and Dr Naude were among a group of clerics and anti-apartheid protesters arrested last night near the Methodist Church in Buitenkant Street.

Others in the clerical group arrested by police and taken to Caledon Square police headquarters, opposite the Methodist Church, were the Dean of St George's Cathedral, the Very Rev Colin Jones, Archbishop Tutu's press secretary, Mr John Allen, the archbishop's chaplain, the Rev Chris Ahrens, and Western Province Council of Churches chairman the Rev Lionel Louw

By 7.20pm police had blocked off the church by parking at least two Casspirs and several vans around the building.

People arriving for the Cape Democrats meeting were told that it had been banned

Police confirmed that Dr Boesak had been arrested but would not comment further

Witnesses said police formed a cordon around the group of clerics, separating them from the rest of the crowd, who were warned to leave the area

Archbishop Tutu urged people to leave the area, but said he himself would not move and was taken into custody

There were heated scenes at the police charge office when police tried to confiscate notebooks from reporters

Discipline policemen who arrested doctors, urges prof

Star 5/9/89 (275)

Own Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The row over the arrest and harassment of doctors and first-aid personnel attempting to treat protesters injured by policemen during the Mass Democratic Movement's attempted march on Parliament last week is growing.

Yesterday more members of the medical profession added their voices in protest at the police action.

University of Cape Town (UCT) principal Dr Stuart Saunders called for an apology from the Law and Order Minister and said officers responsible should be disciplined.

Mr Adriaan Vlok's spokesman, Brigadier Leon Mellett, last night said Mr Vlok would not respond through newspapers and that those with complaints should raise the issue directly with him.

The Faculty of Medicine at UCT also expressed its "grave concern" that police had prevented medical personnel from attending to casualties.

In a hard-hitting statement, Dr Saunders said doctors, nurses, medical students and other health care personnel had been arrested. One doctor had been held for 10 hours, and had no food or water for seven hours.

"Internationally accepted norms must be maintained in the interests of civilised standards," he said.

Call for cops to be disciplined

Dr. STUART Saunders has demanded that the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, apologise to medical workers arrested during the protest march in Cape Town on Saturday and that the police officers responsible for the action be disciplined.

As vice chancellor of UCT and chairman of the board of SHAWCO Medical and Dental Association, he demanded that Vlok make his position clear.

"I expect him to apologise to the doctors, nursing sisters, medical students and other health workers who were so summarily arrested and to insist on the disciplining the police officers concerned.

"Failure to do so will indicate clearly to what depth South African society has sunk. I am outraged by these dreadful acts."

Stopping medical workers from giving first aid and life-saving attention to injured people during the protest march on Saturday was a direct contravention of the Geneva Convention and the Tokyo Declaration of which South Africa is a signatory, doctors and nurses said.

More than 21 doctors, nursing sisters, medical students and other health workers wearing Red Cross badges appeared in court after they were arrested, beaten, teargassed, sprayed with purple dye, had first aid kits searched and ordered to move their mobile units and clinics.

Saunders said SHAWCO's mobile medical clinics, manned by doctors, nursing sisters and other health workers who had volunteered to help, were stationed in the city to give emergency medical aid to anyone who became ill or was injured.

"Medical students, clearly distinguishable by large crosses on their chests, were also on foot carrying emergency medical packs to give emergency care. Many of them were arrested by the police.

"International conventions protect medical volunteers who give their services to help the sick and injured, and all civilised societies respect them.

"The organised medical profession needs to make its attitude plain as a matter of urgency. Internationally acceptable norms must be maintained in the interest of civilised standards."

He said two commissioned police officers entered a mobile clinic parked in Burg Street after the demonstration was over and demanded identification from the doctors and nurses which they supplied.

"The doctor was in custody for 10 hours. He and his colleagues had no food and water for seven hours, and then only when they had access to lawyers. The identity of the commissioned police officers is known." - Sapa.

Meadowlands, Dienkloof, Kagiso,

Johannesburg City Hall that there would only be snap elections in future and Dr Zach de Beer (lef
Dewetshof, Johannesburg, appeared at meetings in three constituencies.

Police swoop on activists as election protests mount

275

Star 5/9/89

By Craig Kotze

Police arrested scores of protesters yesterday in a continued crackdown on those taking part in the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign.

The campaign, which MDM leaders have vowed to continue after tomorrow's election, is expected to reach a climax today and tomorrow.

Yesterday, Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok said the SAP had information that children would be used to disrupt the elec tions and warned that police were prepared for any eventuality.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, Mr Vlok's press secretary, said police action would "include the arrest of certain ringleaders and persons behind the misuse and abuse of children for political propaganda purposes"

It is not yet known how many have been detained.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak and Dr Beyers Naude were arrested in Cape Town yesterday after police banned and broke up an anti-election meeting at the Central Methodist Church The banning was overturned by the Cape Supreme Court last night

Archbishop Tutu accused police today of "scandalous breaches of religious liberty" after his arrest for challenging the blockading of the church with an armoured police vehicle

"The SAP sank to new depths last night when they desecrated my cathedral, used a Casspir armoured vehicle to blockade the Buitenkant Street Methodist Church and arrested a group of church leaders and lawyers who were taking exception to their action," he said in a statement.

FRESH CRACKDOWN

The fresh crackdown was announced after a meeting in Cape Town yesterday between Mr Vlok, his deputy, Mr Leon Wessels, senior police officers and Mr Abe Williams, Deputy Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives

Developments in the defiance campaign yesterday included

● Ten anti-election protesters were arrested in Lenasia, south of Johannesburg, and 24 students were arrested in Durban yesterday

● Pupils yesterday erected a flaming barricade in Athlone

● At the nearby Hewat Training College about 300 students and pupils staged a rally, where they danced and sang freedom songs.

● The ANC in Lusaka urged South Africans to reject the Government's reform plans

● The MDM in the southern Transvaal pledged to continue the process of dismantling apartheid and to intensify its efforts to "peacefully rid ourselves of all discriminatory and restrictive laws"

● About 2 000 pupils from high schools in Actonville, Benoni, began a stayaway yesterday in protest against plans to have a polling booth at the Liverpool High School

● TPolice banned a Cape Democrats meeting at the city hall last night, which was to have been addressed by Dr Beyers Naude

● About 700 Indian students attended an anti-election rally in Lenasia Sapa reports more than 2 000 pupils are boycotting classes in the area

● The Azanian Student Movement has called on black students to observe September 6 and September 12 — the anniversary of the day of Steve Biko's death in detention — as national days of protest.

● Scores of anti-vote demonstrators took to the streets during the afternoon peak hour in Durban's CBD yesterday

'Fascism seen in city's streets'

CAPE TIMES 5/9/95

Staff Reporter

THE Rev Herbert Brand of the Ned Geref Kerk was inspired by the 50th anniversary of the start of World War II and by Saturday's purple drama in the city to deliver a passionate sermon on "fascism in the city".

The controversial cleric said in a sermon at his church, St Stephen's on Riebeeck Square, on Sunday that the end of World War II and the fall of Hitler had not meant that fascism had been eliminated.

"This arrogant, merciless ideology lives on in South Africa," he said. "In the past week, we have seen its ugly face in the streets of Cape Town."

Hitler had not been the first thug who had "trodden, with iron heel, a path of hurt and destruction through people's lives", Mr Brand said. Herod Agrippa had done it centuries before in Palestine.

"The iron hand of Herod and of Hitler has been felt in the past week in the streets of Cape Town," Mr Brand said. The injustice of the domination of millions by a white minority was perpetuated, no matter the price.

Yet Herod Agrippa's reign of fear had wilted under God's judgment centuries ago. And Hitler's merciless Reich had ingloriously fallen under the Hand of God too.

"Equally certain is the judgment of God today — in South Africa, in Cape Town. Who turns away from God on high, must fall!"

UCT to close for two days

CM- Times 5/9/87

Staff Reporter 275

THE University of Cape Town is to close today and tomorrow as a "symbolic and pragmatic gesture" due to tensions surrounding the election and the government's "denial of fundamental freedoms".

The two-day closure was described yesterday by senior university sources as "a most unusual step".

UCT vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders said the decision had not been taken lightly and followed the unanimous advice of the university's senate general-purposes committee which included all deans of faculties.

"The committee recognised that for the university to adopt an attitude of business as usual in the context of tensions surrounding the elections and the denial of fundamental freedoms would be neither principled nor possible," Dr Saunders said.

In a memo to all senior university staff yesterday Dr Saunders said he knew that organised labour was planning to respond to calls for a stayaway and that whatever individual choices might be, many staff members would be unable to get to work on campus over the two days.

Awareness programmes would be held at campus residences over the two days while a meeting in the Jameson Hall on Thursday would discuss the campus response to the detention of students and the current education crisis.

● All evening lectures organised by the Centre for Adult Education and Extra-Mural Studies at UCT have been cancelled for the two days. Inquiries on rescheduled lectures should be made by telephoning 650 2888 on Thursday.

Cape Cathedral reconsecrated by Archbishop Tutu

Star 6/9/89

275

Staff Reporters

St George's Cathedral in Cape Town has been reconsecrated after police action on Monday night which has led to a bitter dispute between police and churchmen.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dean Colin Jones reconsecrated the Cathedral yesterday.

Police banned a church service in a Methodist church on Monday, blocked off the entrance with a Casspir, and "desecrated St George's Cathedral", the Archbishop said.

Archbishop Tutu and Dean Colin Jones at yesterday's ceremony.

He demanded an apology from Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok.

At the reconsecration service, the Archbishop said: "Last night in this cathedral, a sanctuary and a holy place, the dean was refused access to his own cathedral. Police broke into this church carrying guns, quirts and wearing their hats, in this holy place.

"This act was performed by those representing a government which claims to be Christian. We are appalled that this kind of act is carried out in the name of God."

Leading a procession of church officials, Archbishop Tutu waved a thurible of incense and sprinkled holy water on the door and the building.

Police said yesterday "preliminary" reports indicated that armed police had not entered the Cathedral and desecrated it.

In reply to Archbishop Tutu's demand for an apology, a spokeman for Ministry of Law and Order referred to a recent speech in which Mr Vlok said Bishop Tutu had allowed a message from the ANC, which supported the MDM's defiance campaign, to be read from the pulpit of St George's while he was present.

The message, according to Mr Vlok, said: "Comrades, in the immediate period ahead, the perspective is for an intensified mass offensive."

He accused Archbishop Tutu of "blatant and outrageous" abuse of the Cathedral for political purposes.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, Mr Vlok's press secretary, said the Archbishop should communicate directly with the Minister if he had a complaint and "not through the press".

Witness denies stoning 'Trojan Horse' vehicle

By DON HOLLIDAY
Staff Reporter

A PROSECUTION witness and friend of Shaun Magmoed — one of the "Trojan Horse' shooting victims — has denied he was among those who threw stones at the vehicle in which the armed policemen were concealed.

Mr F Hattingh, SC, for the defence, said in the Supreme Court, Cape Town, that Mr Galiep Rykliffe's evidence yesterday was in substantial conflict with that he had given at the inquest two years ago.

Mr Rykliffe, 20, said he, relatives and Shaun Magmoed had been at his aunt's home at 102 Thornton Road, Athlone, on the afternoon of October 15 1985.

LOCKED IN

The aunt had prevented most of the youths in the house from going to a Muslim school during the afternoon. She had locked the doors but had not given any reason for refusing to allow them out, Mr Rykliffe said under cross-examination.

There were more people than usual in the street outside.

About 4 pm, after prayers, they were allowed out.

OUTSIDE

Mr Rykliffe, Shaun and three youths related to Mr Rykliffe went outside and stood on a concrete foundation between the house and road.

An orange truck arrived and men in khaki uniforms appeared in the back and started shooting into the crowd.

Mr Rykliffe said that immediately before the shooting he had seen stones being thrown at the truck from the direction of a nearby shop and from nowhere else. He and the others had turned and run into the house.

LAST IN

He was last into the house and had been shot in the right forearm and left leg as he entered. He had known he was the last in because his aunt closed the door behind him.

He had found Shaun lying in one of the bedrooms.

Mr Hattingh read to the court extracts from his evidence at the inquest, during which Mr Rykliffe was recorded as having said the youths had been prevented by his grandmother from leaving the house to go to the school as she thought they might get hurt.

He was also recorded as having said stones had been thrown not only from the shop's direction but also from the opposite side of the road.

WOUNDS

Mr Rykliffe could not explain how, when he turned to run back into the house and was between the police and Shuan, he had received only three pellet wounds whereas, according to the post-mortem examination report, the left side of Shaun's body had been peppered with pellets.

(Proceeding.)

Pre-poll violence surges in Cape

Star 6/9/1989 By Craig Kotze (275)

Pre-election violence surged in western Cape and Durban townships yesterday.

An explosive device detonated on a railway line at Stellenbosch early today, causing some damage, police said. No one was injured.

According to police reports, violence also spilled over into Lebowa, Kangwane, Richmond (Natal), Ladysmith, Pretoria's Atteridgeville township, Caledon, New Brighton in Port Elizabeth and Mpophomeni in Howick.

Unrest now seems to be centred primarily in the western Cape and the Durban area, and shows signs of increasing in the eastern Transvaal. By contrast, other major urban centres such as Soweto and others have not suffered in the run-up to the poll.

Police were today on the alert throughout the country to counter any possible violence, both in townships and at polling booths. At the time of going to press no incidents had been reported at polling booths, a Pretoria police spokesman said.

"All seems to be quiet," he said.

Yesterday's unrest was a continuation of violence from Monday when widespread unrest was reported in the Cape Peninsula and other parts of the country.

Three people were arrested in connection with unrest yesterday.

SAP deny desecrating cathedral

Staff Reporter

POLICE denied yesterday that they had entered St George's Cathedral on Monday night wearing caps and carrying weapons.

Lieutenant Peet Bothma, assistant liaison officer for the Minister of Law and Order, was responding to statements by Archbishop Desmond Tutu that the cathedral had been "desecrated" by armed police with quirts who had entered it to disperse people inside.

The cathedral was reconsecrated in a service yesterday.

Police entered the cathedral on Monday.

"We can't see how this action of ours suddenly desecrates the cathedral, seeing that a message from the ANC had previously been read out there," Lt Bothma said.

Workers, pupils in huge stayaway

CM Tribune 6/9/89 275

JOHANNESBURG. — Hundreds of thousands of workers across the country stayed home yesterday and schools closed in support of the Mass Democratic Movement's two-day protest action against today's election.

Worst-hit areas were Natal and the Eastern Cape.

Companies in the PWV area employing more than 100 experienced a 39% worker stayaway.

A spokesman for Assocom said members countrywide had not been substantially affected by the worker boycott yesterday, but that "it will probably be worse today".

- From Natal, it is reported that there was a 100% boycott in some milling, rubber and textile factories.
- In the Eastern Cape, major motor industry assembly plants were standing silent and empty, while bus terminals, taxi ranks and schools in the Port Elizabeth black townships were almost deserted yesterday.
- A National Union of Mineworkers statement said about 78 000 of their members on the Rand had responded to the call for a stayaway. — Sapa

Cape pupils in mass stayaway

Cape Times 6/9/88 pg 2

THOUSANDS of school pupils at most Peninsula black and coloured schools stayed away from classes yesterday as part of the MDM's defiance campaign.

Both the Western Cape and Cape Town universities, as well as the Peninsula Technikon, were closed yesterday, and will be closed today.

Many teachers staged placard demonstrations in the northern and southern suburbs.

In Mitchells Plain, four pupils were arrested after a placard demonstration at the Town Centre in which some pupils were "badly beaten" after they were dispersed, according to attorneys.

An Anglican priest, the Rev Wilma Jacobsen, was also injured in the incident, they added.

Police said two men were wounded in separate incidents in Mitchells Plain and Bishop Lavis when police used birdshot to disperse a mob.

They said a youth had been arrested after an illegal gathering in Mitchells Plain, and a second youth was arrested after a group had erected a burning road barricade in Bishop Lavis.

Also in Mitchells Plain, a private house was damaged in a petrol-bomb attack.

And at Khayelitsha, three buses were damaged in separate stone-throwing incidents.

The police report stated: "At the University of the Western Cape, a group of people erected a burning road barricade in Modderdam Road and threw stones at a police vehicle.

"They were dispersed with tearsmoke and birdshot and a man was arrested. No injuries were reported.

● By late yesterday afternoon, police had not arrested anyone for either the explosion which damaged Kleinvlei Civic Centre on Monday night or yesterday's 5am blast which damaged a section of the railway line near Bonteheuwel.

Police said the Bonteheuwel blast, which damaged a section of the line about 500m from the train station, had delayed the train service for between 15 and 30 minutes.

UWC to send police teargas to Red Cross

Staff Reporter

UWC academics are planning to send samples of teargas used recently by police in dispersing students on the campus to the International Red Cross for analysis, it was announced this week.

In an open letter to Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok, signed by 11 academics, they said they would like to know why two different types of teargas were used during the incidents on campus.

The academics — all eyewitnesses to the incidents — said one type of gas caused severe vomiting and the other had an effect on the bronchial system.

"We are especially concerned over young children who are exposed to this fumes almost every day on the Cape Flats."

The letter states that each of the signatories could give evidence of incidents when "provocation from the Riot Unit had lead to violence".

In an appendix to the letter, the academics said that from August 14 to 25 almost 300 people were treated after being affected by teargas and eight others were treated for wounds caused by teargas canisters and buckshot.

The signatories to the letter are: Professors Gerhard van der Horst, Lieb Loots, Dirk Meerkotter, Owen van den Berg, Ampie Muller, Willem Landman and Ampie Coetzee and Mrs Pamela Versveld, Mrs Viki van Rensburg, Mrs Jeanette Groenewald and Mr Kobus Visser.

Cape Times staffers held

CAPT 7/4/15
6/9/89
227

FOURTEEN Cape Times editorial staff members who held a press freedom placard demonstration in St George's Street yesterday were arrested by police and held for six hours at Caledon Square police station.

A Burger photographer, Mr Johan Schronen, who tried to take a picture, was briefly held.

The 14, who face charges of attending an illegal gathering and of failing to disperse when ordered to do so, were allowed police bail of R50 each on condition they appear in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court on Monday next week.

A crowd clapped when the journalists ignored a one-minute dispersal warning and began booing when they were removed.

Some placards read "We want to tell the whole truth," and "Maybe you *do* need to know".

The Dean of St George's Cathedral, the Very Rev Colin Jones, arrived and shook hands with the journalists.

● Those held were Marianne Thamm, Katharine Butt, Ronnie Morris, Janet Levy, Craig Tyson, Di Caelers, Peter Dennehy, Cathy Whitehead, Charl de Villiers, Andre Koopman, Glenn Sherratt, Yvette van Breda, Monica Graaff and Patrick Collings

33 held as Maties confront police

By MARIUS BOSCH

ABOUT 700 Stellenbosch University workers and students were dispersed by police in the centre of the town yesterday after taking part in a protest march against the Labour Relations Amendment Act (LRAA)

Police also combed the streets after the march and several people were led away

The march followed a lunchtime meeting in the Langenhoven Students' Centre attended by about 1 200 workers and students

A police spokesman said last night that "about 200 people took part in an illegal march" in the town

He said police had warned the group to disperse, "but they refused", whereupon 33 people were arrested The spokesman denied that police had used dogs or quirts to disperse the marchers

Veteran anti-apartheid activist Dr Beyers Naude was to have addressed the meeting, but it went ahead with only student speakers

March ends in chaos

Students and residents of the town watched in astonishment as the chanting and singing column — directed by marshals — marched to the town centre with arms linked in rows of six about 2.30pm

The group marched through the CBD and within seconds of their entering Bird street, several police vans were on the scene

Marchers seemed to panic and scattered when police with dogs approached the front rows, followed by other policemen

Onlookers fled and the security gates of a nearby shopping centre were closed to the public

The first person arrested was Stellenbosch Nusas leader Ms Leslee Durr, who was led away to a waiting van by a police lieutenant-colonel A foreign TV crew was also arrested

Afterwards, a column of police vans drove up Victoria Street and picked up people they thought had been involved in the march, while students on their way to classes looked on

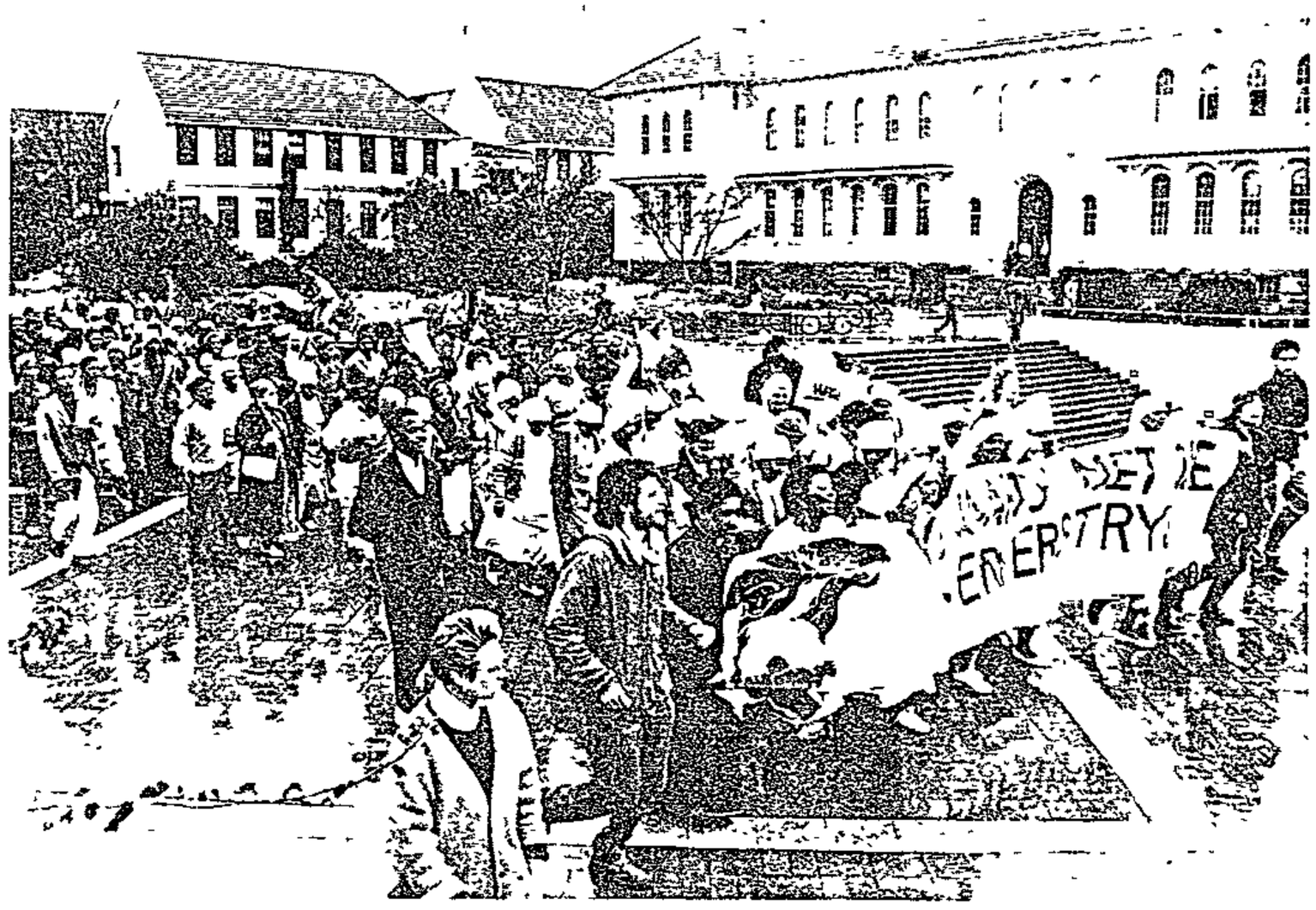
Some students later regrouped at the student's centre and one group of angry students tore down a number of National Party election posters

Lawyers said 37 people were arrested and charged with attending an illegal gathering. They were released on R50 admission-of-guilt fines or R50 bail

● The Democratic Party candidate for Stellenbosch, Mr Hennie Bester, said the government's "kragdadigheid" in dealing with the student and worker protest made a mockery of its promises of a "new, just South Africa"

He said the point had now been reached where enemies were being made of people on whose goodwill the future of South Africa would have to be built. — Sapa

(Report by M Bosch of 122 St George s St, Cape Town, and Ken Daniels, 141 Commissioner Street, Johannesburg)



MARCHING ... A group of about 700 Matie workers and students marches across the campus towards the town centre, where they were dispersed by police and several people were arrested

Police 'arrogance' in detaining doctors

AMSA 6/9/89 2/5

Staff Reporter

THE detention of doctors and health workers during Saturday's protest march in Cape Town "flies in the face of every civilised norm," the chairman of the Western Cape branch of the Medical Association said today.

In a statement Dr John Steer said the health workers had made themselves available to provide medical services.

The police action could "only be described as arrogant disregard for human care".

"A doctor's responsibility lies with his patient, not with any political party and our only political credo is to provide care to those in need.

"FLAGRANT ABUSE"

"On behalf of Cape Western branch of the Medical Association of South Africa, I protest in the strongest terms at this action against health professionals.

"The police have acted in flagrant abuse of the Declaration of Geneva."

Dr Bernard Mandell, chairman of association's federal council, said all international ethical conventions emphasise the autonomy of medical personnel.

The association subscribes to the World Medical Association's "Regulations in times of armed conflict".

This declaration says the primary obligation of a medical practitioner is professional duty, always providing medical care impartially and without considering any criterion other than the health of the patient.

The tyres and teargas elections

South 7-13/9/89.

By REHANA ROSSOUW, CHIARA CARTER and MONO BADELA

ELECTION '89 was not fought in the polling booths but on the streets.

According to reports, four people were killed and more than 100 injured in widespread protests against the tricameral elections yesterday

Palls of black smoke hung over the Peninsula's townships as barricades flared in most areas

The elections in the House of Representatives and the House of Delegates were characterised by extremely low polls with only a trickle of voters going to the polling booths at constituencies in the Western Cape

In Khayamandi near Stellenbosch, Liziwe Masokanye, 23, a mother of a three-month-old baby, died when she was hit by birdshot in the forehead

Critical condition

The shooting happened after a group of people had gathered in the street and were toyi-toying Eight people, including Masokanye, were injured

Mosakanye died on the way to hospital Several people were arrested

Three-year-old Megan Anders, the daughter of Horizon singer Dezi Anders, is in a critical condition at Red Cross Hospital after birdshot fired into her Woodlands, Mitchells Plain home hit her in the head

Her grandmother, Mrs Valerie Herman, said Megan had been standing in the doorway of their house at 5pm when they heard shots fired

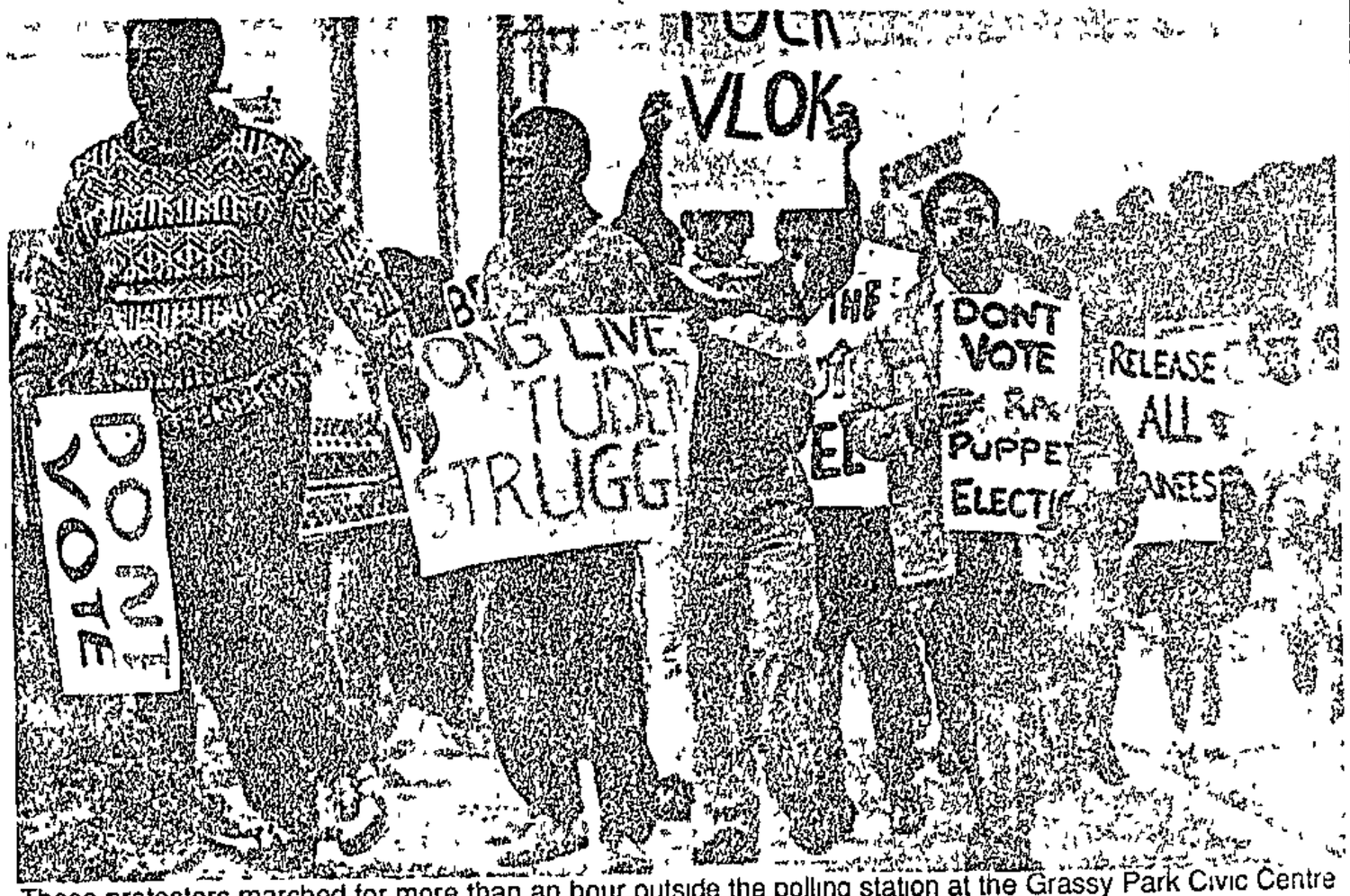
"Megan was still eating and her plate smashed on the floor Her mother ran to pick her up "

Doctors said Megan had nine birdshot pellets in her head. She was undergoing a brain scan to determine if any had penetrated her brain and whether there would be any damage

"We are all still very upset Dezi can't even talk. Why must they shoot innocent children?" Herman asked

There were barricades in Mitchell's Plain, Athlone, Manenberg, Heideveld, Retreat, Guguletu, Nyanga, Hanover Park, Bonteheuwel, Valhalla Park, Elsies River and Bellville South.

TURN TO PAGE 5



These protestors marched for more than an hour outside the polling station at the Grassy Park Civic Centre PIC: YUNUS MOHAMED

STAYAWAY BIGGEST EVER IN WESTERN CAPE.

BUSINESS and industry throughout the country ground to a halt this week as an estimated two to three million workers staged a massive stayaway over two days in protest against the Labour Relations Amendment Act and the elections

The stayaway, which followed a call by the Mass Democratic Movement for national protest action on Tuesday and Wednesday, was one of the largest in South Africa's history

The University of the Witwatersrand's independent monitoring group estimated that between two and three million workers stayed away, while a spokesperson for the Associated Chambers of Commerce, Mr Vincent Brett, described the stayaway as "obviously very substantial"

The biggest stayaway was in the Eastern Cape where almost the entire African workforce stayed away on both days

Mr P Cronje, spokesperson for PE Tramways, said there was a very poor demand for buses in the townships

He placed passenger levels at between 10 and 20 percent in PE townships and about 30 percent in Uitenhage

Many of the drivers were also absent, he said.

There was also an exceptionally high absentee rate in Natal where thousands did not report for work

A spokesperson for the Natal Chamber of Industry said there was an almost 100 percent stayaway in the textile industry

There was also an absentee rate of between 60 and 95 percent in the milling, rubber and oil industries

For the first time ever in the Western Cape, there was a large scale stayaway by workers, particularly

TURN TO PAGE 5

FROM PAGE ONE

Police took action in most areas and there were widespread arrests, shootings and injuries.

A special night court was convened in Wynberg yesterday to hear cases of public violence.

In Hanover Park, 42 people were arrested early yesterday morning when they held a placard demonstration outside the polling booth at the Civic Centre.

In Grassy Park, 400 people gathered outside the polling booth at midday.

They marched for more than an hour around the civic centre while police watched. There were no arrests.

Residents in Heideveld marched to the polling station at Welcome Primary School after a mass meeting at St Theresa's Catholic Church. Police refused them permission to hand over a list of demands to the candidates.

In Bonteheuwel, about 300 people marched to the heavily-guarded polling station at the civic centre after a prayer service at the Congregational Church.

TYRES AND TEARGAS ELECTIONS

The candidates fled into the hall and bolted the door when the marchers neared the centre. A woman was arrested.

By nightfall, almost all the major roads in Mitchells Plain were blocked by barricades.

Most of the injured were children shot with birdshot.

At the Mitchells Plain Crisis and Relief Centre parents and relatives waited anxiously for news of children shot.

Mrs Rachel Peters said she was told that her son Darryl had been shot.

"They say he's been hit by more than 50 pellets. I feel terrible. Nothing like this has happend to us before. I'm waiting for news from the hospital."

Two children injured by birdshot in Manenberg were admitted to the Gatesville Medical Centre yesterday afternoon. Residents reported that more than 50 people were injured.

"Manenberg is like a war zone," many residents claimed late yesterday afternoon.

A pall of black smoke hung almost permanently over the area as tyres blazed in the middle of Manenberg Avenue and Duinefontein Road.

Duinefontein Road was impassable for most of the afternoon as barricades burned from the police station down to Nyanga station.

White plumes of teargas rose over most of the area and gunfire echoed through the flats.

In response to queries, a police spokesperson referred SOUTH to their unrest report issued at 5pm.

The report mentioned two incidents in Khayamandi, where police dispersed stone-throwers with teargas and birdshot was fired at a group building a barricade.

"At Parow, the driver of a delivery vehicle sustained an eye injury when his vehicle was stoned.

"At Guguletu, a bus was damaged in a stone-throwing incident. No injuries were reported. At Pacaltsdorp (George) a man was arrested after he protested with placards near a voting booth.

"At Roodewal (Worcester) a private vehicle and a police vehicle were damaged in separate stoning incidents. A youth was arrested after the police vehicle was stoned.

"In the Transvaal, police teargassed and sjambokked about 250 people who had demonstrated with placards in the main street in Boksburg.

"Later, another group gathered and were again dispersed."

Two killed in unrest incidents

THE motor, engineering, chemical and textile industries were the hardest hit by the two-day anti-election stayaway which ended yesterday, a Labour Monitoring Group (LMG) survey has shown.

In the same period police reported numerous unrest incidents in which two people died, about 12 were injured and about 368 arrested.

The LMG said most employers had adopted a "no-work no-pay" policy. Others had, however, mentioned taking disciplinary action.

Part of the increased stayaway activity yesterday can be ascribed to the fact that yesterday's action was supported by Africanist and black consciousness groupings, which had not participated in Tuesday's action, in favour of a protest on September 12 — the anniversary of the death in detention of Steve Biko.

The MDM, which called the two-day protest, put total participation on Tuesday at more than a million workers and students.

Nactu general secretary Piroshaw Camay warned that the unions would take strong action against employers who took disciplinary action against workers

The MDM said it estimated the national stayaway average in urban areas was 80%. It said figures based on management responses such as the LMG's had to be treated with caution, as some companies had deliberately underestimated the extent of action.

The stayaway, the MDM said, was far more than a symbolic rejection of apartheid. It also "demonstrated in action our people's determination to commit themselves to, and intensify, a programme of mass defiance" designed to eradicate apartheid.

ALAN FINE, DAN SIMON and SIPHO NGCOBO

Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu said yesterday he was not paying a great deal of attention to the election. "I'm more interested in how many people stay away," he said.

Most unrest incidents, including many illegal gatherings, occurred in the Cape, followed by Natal and the Transvaal. None were recorded in the Free State.

The number of arrests could be higher as police could not confirm whether 50 people were arrested in Rustenburg for playing soccer on a "whites only" field.

Injuries

An NUM official said 200 MDM supporters had been playing for about 45 minutes when police surrounded the field and started beating them. The police neither denied nor confirmed the incident.

One of the recorded injuries was suffered by a policeman whose vehicle was stoned. Another was attacked at Duncan Village near East London, and one attacker was fatally wounded. A white woman received head injuries when she was hit by a rock at Khayamnandi near Stellenbosch.

Sapa reports trains were delayed when an "explosive device" caused damage near Bonteheuwel Station on Tuesday. And the track near Faure was damaged by a blast at 1.20am yesterday.

☐ Business Day yesterday incorrectly reported that Anglo's Scaw and Boart plants at Germiston and Alrode had suffered pronounced stayaway action on Tuesday. This was not the case.

275

UK archbishop stands by Tutu

Own Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The Archbishop of Canterbury "deplored" the incident in Cape Town this week in which St George's Cathedral was "desecrated" by police, according to a personal representative who jetted into Cape Town in a gesture of solidarity with Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

During an inpromptu press conference on the steps of the cathedral, Bishop Simon Barrington-Ward, Bishop of Coventry, said he knew Dr Robert Runcie deplored what had happened and expected him to make a statement soon.

"I know that he is wanting me to express my strongest support and solidarity with my sisters and brothers here."

Bishop Barrington-Ward was met by Archbishop Tutu at D F Malan Airport on Tuesday and accompanied him to a vigil in the Cape Town Cathedral where they prayed together.

The English bishop said his impression of the treatment of South African black people, gained during a visit three years ago, had been reinfored this time.

"It's deplorable. I think its tragic to see people being detained and arrested. It seems to me an incredible waste of the wonderful people I have met, who could be contributing so much and have to spend their energies fighting this futile system.

"Their time and lives are wasted. To see people damaged and hurt, to see the poverty, the struggle and the suffering, is grievous.

"My impression is that a movement of people of all kinds is joining together in a new way. It is thrilling for me to find the church at the heart of that movement here in Cape Town.

"The way in which this movement has gone to the streets in the last days, and that people have all seen it and begun to join it, whites as well in much larger numbers than before, is very inspiring for me."

Bishop Barrington-Ward is the chairman of the newly formed Southern Africa Coalition, a coalition of about 70 anti-apartheid organisations in the United Kingdom which includes the Church of England, other churches, the Anti-Apartheid Movement and trade union organisations.

He said the coalition's aim was to create a groundswell of public opinion in Britain "to match the groundswell which is arising here so movingly and inspiringly".

They also hoped to press the British government and the banks "to have a more definite timing in their expectations of change".

A campaign against the banks would be started to pressurise them into attaching conditions to the rescheduling of debts next year, he said.

Trojan Horse: Mother tells of shots

Argus 7/9/89 (275)

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Supreme Court Reporter

CHILDREN who were visiting a house in Thornton Road, Athlone, went out of the gate but ran back into the house a minute later when shooting was heard, the Supreme Court, Cape Town, has been told.

Mrs Gawa Ryklief was giving evidence in the Trojan Horse private prosecution of 13 security policemen charged with the murder of 16-year-old Shaun Magmoed on October 15, 1985.

The prosecution alleges that nine armed policemen hid in crates on the back of a railways truck then drove on a predetermined route. When they were stoned in Thornton Road the policemen emerged from the crates and opened fire.

Mrs Ryklief said she was visiting her sister at 102 Thornton Road and a number of children were in the house, including Shaun.

She heard them leave the house, heard shots and then the children came ran back into the house.

Shaun was holding his head and ran into the bedroom and knelt next to the bed.

Mrs Ryklief said two policemen then banged on the door and, before she could open it, kicked it open.

"They wanted to take my son Ismail, who had been shot," she said.

Her older son, Galiep, who had also been shot, suggested they take him instead.

Another child, Ashraf, had been shot in the chest and spent a month in hospital, she said.

She had not seen stones being thrown and denied that her son Galiep or Shaun had thrown stones at the railways truck on which policemen were hiding in crates.

She said it was impossible for them to have stoned the truck because they had been out of the house for only a minute before they ran back.

The hearing continues.

arries a 7 year warranty
SOHO SALES
FACTORY SHOP
Holderness

70 held during unrest

POLICE arrested at least 70 people in connection with unrest in many townships in the country on election day, leaving one person dead and another seriously injured after being set alight by a mob, police said.

An explosive device detonated on a railway line at Stellenbosch early yesterday, causing some damage and delaying trains, police said. No one was injured.

Election-day unrest was reported in the Western Cape, Qwa-Qwa, Worcester, Stellenbosch, Reiger Park near Boksburg, King William's Town, Pretoria and Ermelo, Port Shepstone, East London, KaNgwane, Secunda, George and Oberholzer, police said.

Yesterday's violence brings the death-toll over the past two days to two, with at least 407 people arrested.

Riot Squad criticised by SAP officer

Lieutenant Rockman

A POLICE lieutenant has described the action of members of the Riot Squad in his area as unprofessional and oppressive.

Lieutenant Gregory Rockman of Mitchell's Plain police station said this as he described how he attempted to intervene when members of the squad broke up a placard demonstration by pupils in Mitchell's Plain yesterday.

He said a major in the Riot Squad threatened to lock him up under the emergency regulations when he tried to stop the beatings and that afterwards he was summoned to the office of the Western Cape commissioner of police, Major-General Phillipus Fourie.

A senior police spokesman said last night that Lieutenant Rockman's allegations would be thoroughly investigated.

However, preliminary inquiries had revealed no record of any event at Mitchell's Plain which could be linked to police action in which undue force was used, as alleged, said Colonel Vic Haynes of the police public relations directorate in Pretoria.

"The member will be questioned and evidence he may be able to produce will be investigated and evaluated against other evidence the SAP might obtain," Colonel Haynes said.

He added that Lieutenant Rockman's status in the force was unchanged.

Lieutenant Rockman said that after scattering the "peaceful" demonstrators the Riot Squad used "excessive force" and injured an eight-month pregnant woman.

Lieutenant Rockman, 30, crime-prevention officer at Mitchell's Plain, said he had been a lieutenant for three years and a policeman for 12.

"At this point in time I feel ashamed," he said.

He said he was speaking out about the matter regardless of the consequences because this was a turning point in his life.

"I honestly feel that sometime, somehow, there must be a stop to things, and if somebody is not prepared to speak up and say what is true, then no one will know.

"The point is that the freedom of my people is more im-

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

Squad's actions in M'Plain 'oppressive'

(Continued from page 1)

portant to me than being a lieutenant."

Lieutenant Rockman said that when he was called to the demonstration, which he described as "peaceful and harmless," yesterday morning he told the 30 pupils that what they were doing was illegal and gave them 20 minutes — until 10am — to "do their thing" and disperse.

He had members of the Riot Squad with him at the time.

At this point another unit of the Riot Squad arrived from a different direction and unknown to Lieutenant Rockman and, he said, without warning, used force against the pupils.

Lieutenant Rockman described further action taken by the Riot Squad. He said that while he was trying to get the crowd to disperse a major attached to the squad threatened to lock him up under the emergency regulations.

Lieutenant Rockman said he walked away from the major because "there was no way I could converse with someone ... who behaved to me in such a manner."

Lieutenant Rockman said he was then summoned to the office in Cape Town of Major-General Fourie. He went there accompanied by his commanding officer at Mitchell's Plain, Colonel John Manuel, the highest-ranking coloured policeman in South Africa.

Lieutenant Rockman said he told General Fourie that the squad had used unnecessary force at the town centre that morning.

"I also said I wanted to put on record that the cause of the riots in Mitchell's Plain was due to the unprofessional doings of the riot unit at Mitchell's Plain schools, which I witnessed with my own eyes.

"The general then said he took note of these complaints and that these things would be investigated."

General Fourie confirmed that he summoned Lieutenant Rockman and Colonel Manuel to his office yesterday, but said they had talked about police matters which he was not prepared to discuss with the Press.

Lieutenant Rockman, whose work involves liaison with the community to prevent crime and eliminate points of friction, said he and colleagues had spoken at several schools during the unrest.

"They (staff and students) listened to us but it's always a deadlock because the riot unit don't believe in dialogue." — Sapa.

At least 4 killed, 100 hurt in Cape violence

Star 7/9/89

CAPE TOWN — At least four people died last night and an estimated 100 men, women and children were injured during a night of violence which saw burning barricades and running battles between police and Cape Flats residents.

A Groote Schuur Hospital spokesman said 40 people had been admitted during the night with birdshot wounds.

A Gatesville Medical Centre spokesman said doctors treated at least 20 people, including children between four and eight, for birdshot wounds. Another 10 were admitted to Woodstock Hospital with birdshot wounds.

At Tygerberg Hospital, a casualty ward doctor said between 15 and 20 patients were treated for birdshot and buckshot wounds during the night. At least five patients had been booked into theatre for stomach bullet wounds and X-rays had shown two of them to have been shot in small arms fire.

275

In Khayelitsha ambulancemen said they had been called to collect a 69-year-old woman who had been shot dead.

The Cape Flats was effectively cut off from the rest of the Peninsula by scores of barricades which straddled main roads.

Cars trying to negotiate the barricades were stoned by youths.

Other roads were sealed off by police roadblocks.

Police headquarters confirmed last night, in an interim unrest report, that "police made use of teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs" in the Peninsula.

Two earlier reports said that a policeman was injured in a stone-throwing incident in Manenberg.

● At Khayamandi, just outside Stellenbosch, a 23-year-old woman, Ms Liziwe Masokanye, was killed when buckshot was used to disperse a group of people, a University of the Western Cape lecturer, Ms M Flockemann, said.

● A 12-month-old baby and another infant were allegedly both injured in Manenberg.

● At Parkwood Estate, a 17-year-old youth, Pedro Page, was shot in the head. He underwent emergency surgery in Victoria Hospital.

Eyewitnesses last night said a man in an unmarked bakkie had opened fire with live ammunition on a crowd in the area about five yesterday afternoon.

● A worker at the Mitchell's Plain advice office, Mrs H Oosterwyk, said that at least 18 injured people were among scores who arrived at the office for help. One was a three-year-old child, Megan Anders, who was admitted to Red Cross Hospital with head injuries.

● Medical personnel at Victoria Hospital in Wynberg last night treated at least 12 Grassy Park residents for birdshot injuries.

● About 130 youths were being held at the Mitchell's Plain police station for public violence. — Sapa.

Working in the rain and cold, cultural workers used rubble to create a monument symbolising forced removals in SA. It was later dismantled by police

(275)
Youth
7-13/9/89.

Short life of D6 monument

POLICE tore down a monument erected on a site in District Six prior to a planned march to parliament last weekend.

The monument was built by members of various cultural organisations, as part of the defiance campaign. It was intended to commemorate the communities that have been forcibly removed.

A spokesperson for the Cultural Workers Congress (CWC) said the monument was to symbolise the forced removals of millions of people and those who were threatened with removals.

In a pamphlet issued at the march, the CWC called on other progressive organisations to erect "symbolic" monuments as part of the defiance campaign.

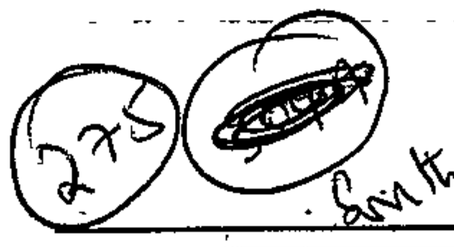
A cultural worker involved in the building of the monument said: "We used pieces of broken bath, rock and stone to create the word 'Mayibuye' — 'come back', rebuilding the future out of the rubble of the past."

The rocks were laid out on a site in District Six and whitewashed so that the word "Mayibuye" was large enough to be visible from the highway and the main routes leading to Cape Town.

A ceremony which was to have followed the erection of the monument was disrupted by the arrival of police. Cultural workers hurriedly slotted the metal beans into holes, filled with quick-setting cement, before making a hasty retreat.

An initial attempt by the police to dismantle the structure failed.

Gavin Young, a visual artist, was arrested on the site for taking photographs but was later released.



STAYAWAY

● FROM PAGE ONE

on Wednesday.

Early on Wednesday morning, stations and taxi ranks in Cape Town's townships appeared deserted and the streets were eerily empty.

Many factories and businesses closed early; others did not bother to open at all.

Among those who did not open their doors on Wednesday were members of the Western Cape Traders Association who put up signs saying their shops would be closed in line with the MDM call.

There was also a sharp increase in the number of workers who stayed away on Wednesday in the Transvaal, where businesses came to a virtual standstill.

A spokesperson for the National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) said that about 78 000 miners downed tools on Tuesday in support of the two-day protest.

UCT gathering ban

POLICE yesterday banned any gatherings at the University of Cape Town for today and tomorrow.

The ban also covers gatherings in Kuils River, Bellville, Simon's Town, Goodwood and Wynberg.

The order, signed by the Regional Commissioner of police, Major-General Philippus Fourie, was made in terms of the emergency security regulations.

Cape Times 7/9/87

(1) 575

Stonings: Children 'were inside'

CAPE TIMES 7/9/87 (27)

Supreme Court Reporter

AN ATHLONE mother yesterday told the Supreme Court that less than a minute after her children, her nieces and nephews and their friends had left a house in Thornton Road, she heard shots and they ran back into the house.

Some of the children were hurt in incidents and one child had to be hospitalised for a month.

This was the evidence of Mrs Gawa Ryklief, a prosecution witness in the "Trojan Horse" trial of 14 security force members who have been charged with murder in a private prosecution after the attorney-general declined to prosecute.

Mrs Ryklief said the kitchen window of her sister's house at 102 Thornton Road looked onto the road and she had seen many people gathered at the intersection to St Simon's Road the afternoon of October 15, 1985.

"I was in the kitchen when I heard the children walk out of the house. They ran back inside less than a minute later.

"I heard shooting but did know where it was coming from. When it started I got a fright an crouched at the wall between the kitchen and bathroom," she said

She had seen her two sons and Shaun Magmoed — who died in the shooting — run into the house.

"Shaun was holding his head. His eyes were half-closed and he kneeled in front of my sister's bed."

Mrs Ryklief said before she could leave the house two policemen arrived and knocked on the door. When she did not open the door the men kicked the door down. She pointed out Warrant Officer Andre Swart as one of the men.

She said her sons Galieb and Ishmael and four other children, and her sister Mrs Zainab Ryklief, had been arrested.

Told by Mr Les Rose-Innes that defence evidence would be that her son Galieb had been among people who had stoned the SATS truck, Mrs Ryklief said he and the other children had been inside the house.

The trial continues today.

Key

CAPE TIMES 7/9/89 275

Battles on Cape Flats; 60 hurt

CAPE TIMES 7/9/89 275

From page 1

rest report confirmed at least 13 incidents of unrest on the Cape Flats and in the townships.

Dr Errol Holland, who treated people at the Moravian Church in Manenberg, described the situation as "totally chaotic" with many people arriving with "extensive or multiple injuries".

Some of the unrest incidents reported were:

● A number of stone-throwing incidents and one of a burning road barricade at Manenberg. Police confirmed that one policeman was injured in one stone-throwing incident.

● At Khayelitsha a private vehicle was damaged when it was set alight, and police used tearsmoke to disperse a group of stone-throwers and also a mob who had gathered illegally.

● At Hanover Park, Athlone, 22 people were arrested after an illegal protest meeting was held, and at Nyanga stones and a petrol bomb were thrown at police vehicles in separate incidents and three burning road barricades were erected.

● At Bellville South, a man was arrested after an illegal gathering was held.

● At Grassy Park police used rubber bullets to disperse a group of people, and two members of the media were removed from the scene and questioned.

● At Parow, the driver of a delivery vehicle received an eye injury when his vehicle was stoned.

● At Guguletu, a bus was damaged in a stone-throwing incident and three men were arrested after a mob had stoned a police vehicle.

● At Elsie's River, a youth was arrested after stones were thrown at a police vehicle.

● In KaNgwane, two buses were badly damaged in petrol-bomb attacks in two separate incidents.

● At Ravensmead, two delivery vehicles were extensively damaged when they were set alight.

Staff Reporters

AT LEAST 60 people were injured in running battles between police and youths on the Cape Flats last night.

And at Khayamandi just outside Stellenbosch, a UWC lecturer reported that a woman had been killed when police used buckshot to disperse a group of people.

The Cape Flats were effectively cut off from the rest of the Peninsula by scores of burning barricades which straddled main roads leading into the areas. Cars trying to negotiate the barricades were stoned by youths standing at roadsides.

Eyewitnesses said that on Jan Smuts Drive leading to Athlone, cars were forced to turn back about 6.30pm and drive into oncoming traffic when youths crossed the double carriageway and started stoning the cars.

Other roads were sealed off by police.

The SABC announced that it had to cancel some of its direct broadcasts, particularly in House of Representatives constituencies, because of the "security situation" in the areas.

And in the southern suburbs, eyewitnesses travelling to polling stations in Muizenberg reported that two petrol stations between Retreat and Muizenberg had been petrol-bombed and burnt out.

By 9pm, doctors operating out of two makeshift medical centres on the Flats estimated they had treated more than 30 people, mostly for birdshot wounds.

Police headquarters last night confirmed that "police made use of tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs", and in their un-

To page 2

SV

fre

By Ge

PW flie

to the

polls

after al

THE CLOSER THE POLLING DAY CAME, THE MORE THE PROTESTS ESCALATED

Barricades and boycotts in the run-up to the elections

DEMONSTRATIONS, school boycotts and sporadic violence in the Transvaal marked the final days running up to this week's elections

Schools in many of the black townships as well as in the Indian and "coloured" areas were closed following a protest call against the election by the mass democratic movement

Students stayed away from five schools in Lenasia while in Eldorado Park and Kliptown, near Johannesburg, pupils set up barricades of burning tyres in protest against Wednesday's elections

In Actonville, Benoni, more than 2 000 students boycotted classes from Monday, objecting to their school being used as a polling station And more than 3 000 residents signed a petition calling on the Department of Education to withdraw permission for the school to be used as a polling station.

As protest action intensified, Wednesday's police "unrest" report for the 24-hour period listed 30 incidents around the country, from Vosloorus on the East Rand to Nyanga and Mannenberg in the Cape and Port Shepstone in Natal.

In Actonville placards saying "Do not use our school for your gain and our loss" and "This is a place for education not voting" were put up at the Liverpool High School.

On Tuesday, about 200 placard-carrying students from nearby Williams Hill High School marched to Liverpool High School chanting "Don't use our schools". There they joined fellow pupils sitting on the school premises as security police patrolled the area

Students formed a human wall blocking a delivery truck which had arrived to offload a tent to be used on polling day

On Tuesday night an effigy of Acting State President FW de Klerk was burnt at an open air gathering in Lenasia Effigies of the chairman of the House of Delegates, Dr JN Reddy, and Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse were also set alight at the gathering, organised by the MDM

Said a representative of the MDM "Here lies the remains of the tricameral system. A system which is a farce will lie in ashes "

On Wednesday Lenasia was tense with a heavy police presence The South African Defence Force patrolled in army trucks, while the police — members of the riot squad and *kitskonstabels* — moved around the township on foot. In the morning more than 200 people, wearing "Don't Vote" stickers, gathered at the civic centre to demonstrate against the elections Police ordered a crowd near the Milky Lane shopping complex to disperse and two people were reportedly detained

The protests, burning barricades and boycotts spread from the Western Cape to the Transvaal during the week before the elections. PHIL MOLEFE and THANDEKA GOUBULE report

South African Police representative Major R Crewe said he had not received reports of the arrests

Johannesburg journalist Mono Badela was detained near a Lenasia polling booth A *Weekly Mail* reporter saw him being led to the Lenasia police station by two security policemen. He was later released

A Soweto police liaison officer said neither he nor the security branch had any knowledge of the arrest

In Laudium, near Pretoria, 15 people were arrested and police dispersed about 200 protesters who attempted to march to polling stations.

Later in the evening, protesters carrying candles marched to the polling booths Scores of people were injured after the police let dogs loose One person was arrested

The SAP public relations division in Pretoria confirmed that a group of people gathered near a mosque were ordered to disperse Police arrested 14 people when the crowd regrouped about an hour later According to the police, six men, three women and five youths were arrested after stones were thrown at a police vehicle Two policemen were injured and the police used "aerosol-type"cans of tearsmoke to disperse the crowd

In Reiger Park, Boksburg, the rector of the University of the Western Cape, Professor Jakes Gerwel, on Monday called on "coloured" people to boycott the elections Addressing more than 1 500 people he said a vote in the election would "legitimise an illegitimate government"

By this week more than 1 300 Reiger Park residents had signed a petition saying they would not vote

In Lenasia hundreds of students from various schools marched through the streets on Monday to protest against the House of Delegates involvement in Indian education

They shouted "Open our schools to all" The children of Lenasia filed into the MH Joosub Technical High School where they held an anti-election meeting in the school hall

And in Eldorado Park heated confrontations occurred between police and students protesting against the elections On Monday afternoon youths staged a placard demonstration. Stones were thrown at police as they arrived The police then drove through a line of about 100 demonstrators Teargas was fired and the police sjambokked youths and arrested 10 people

Crewe confirmed that 10 people were arrested for holding an illegal gathering but denied that sjamboks were used

On Tuesday pupils, joined by students from Kliptown Extension whose protest was broken up by police earlier that day, staged a demonstration Police arrived in a Casspir and again broke up the protest Two people were arrested

After demonstrators were dispersed, barricades of burning tyres were erected

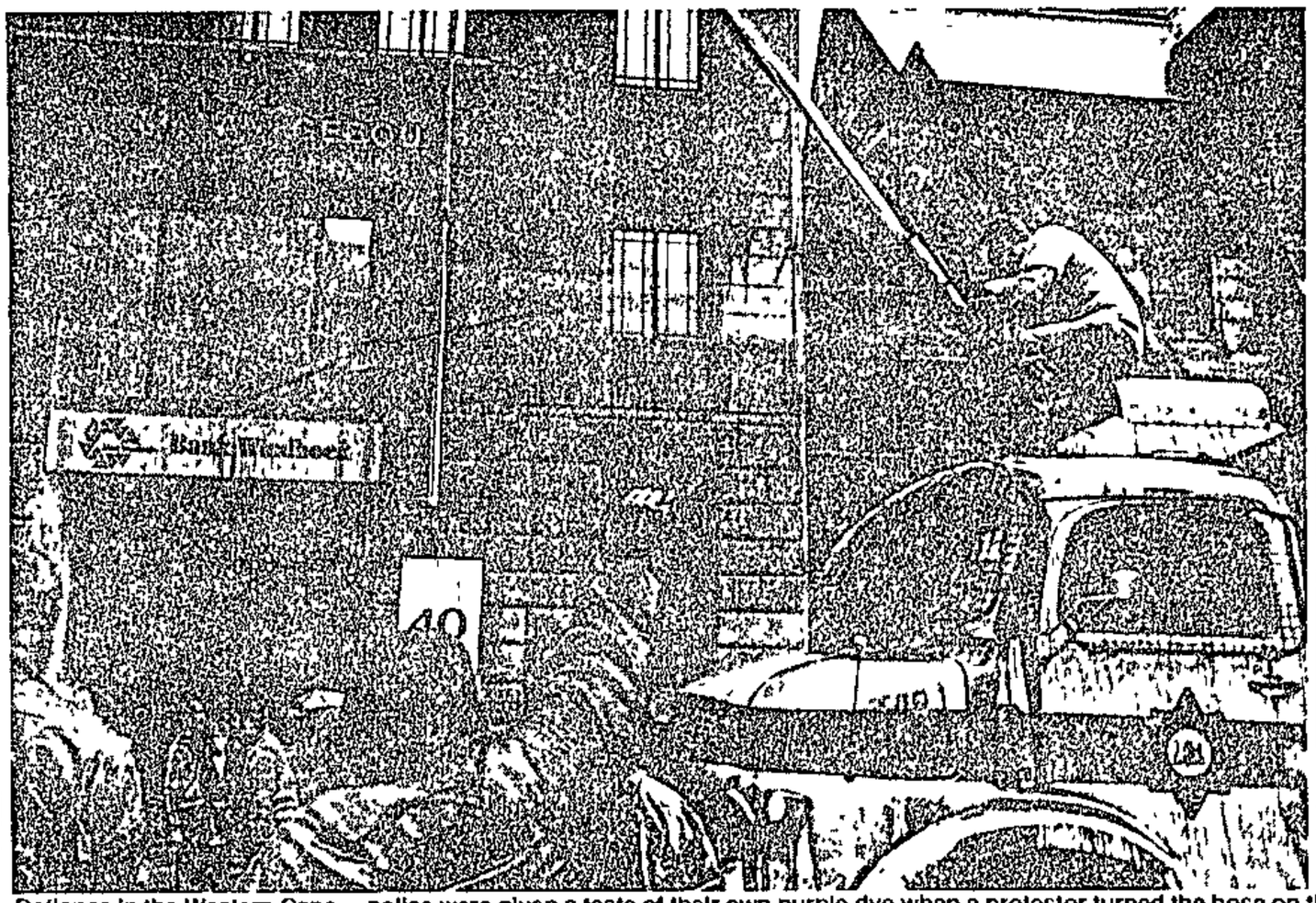
The police public relations division said they could not comment on the allegations as they had not received a report

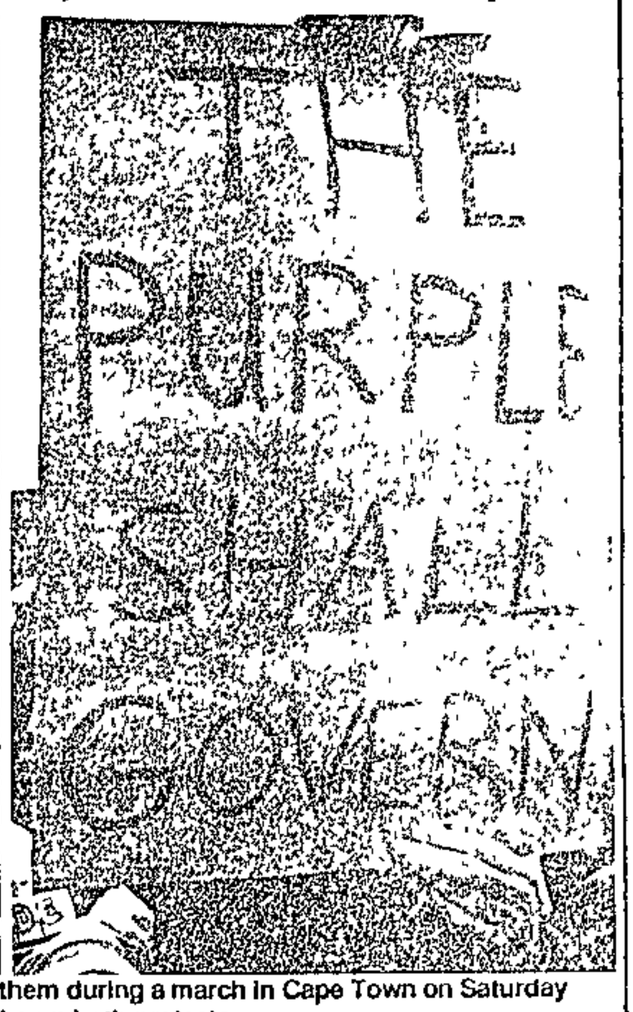
Police and demonstrators clashed this week in several other incidents around the Reef

In Krugersdorp's Factoria township a man was arrested after residents staged a placard demonstration protesting against the elections

A police spokesman in Pretoria confirmed that one man was arrested after an illegal gathering was held in the area where placards were displayed

Three youths were arrested in Sebokeng after police broke up a community protest meeting This was confirmed by the SAP in Pretoria who said the three were arrested after stones were thrown at the police





Defiance in the Western Cape ... police were given a taste of their own purple dye when a protestor turned the hose on them during a march in Cape Town on Saturday and, right, Stellenbosch workers and students showed their anger at Security Force behaviour on Monday. Police broke up both protests

Pictures: ROGER MEINTJIES and ERIC MILLER, Afrapix

Factories halt as E Cape workers stay out

By LOUISE FLANAGAN, KAREN EVANS and BEVERLEY GARSON

THE widespread resistance to the elections in the Eastern Cape has been met by an equally widespread crackdown.

Factories ground to a halt as thousands of workers stayed at home in protest, activists were detained, meetings banned and polling booths deserted.

In Port Elizabeth, a work stayaway culminated in a church service in St Augustine's Cathedral attended by thousands and closely watched by police. The service, which went off without incident, was the only mass democratic movement meeting in Port Elizabeth over the election period that wasn't banned

A student rally planned to unban student organisations was itself banned before it started

A Northern Areas Youth Congress and National Union of Metalworkers of South African (Numsa) rally was restricted to workers only. The rally was to discuss the problems at the local Eveready factory, where 800 people were dismissed Marching workers were dispersed by police

Another rally organised by the Congress of South African Trade Unions and Numsa, intended to be a report-back on the workers' summit, was also restricted to workers only.

Four people were arrested and police took action when they ordered crowds to disperse

Shortly before the elections began, Labour Party posters were ripped down and police dispersed a group that marched on polling booths

In Grahamstown, there was also a virtual total work stayaway and police confirmed that five people were detained

Those detained were Edgar "KK" Papiyana, Elijah Ntentile, Tembinkosi Ngeleza, David Sandi and Zalisile Mkhontwana

Journalist Peter Auf der Heyde was banned from the Grahamstown's Rhini township for 24 hours in terms of Section 9 of the Blacks (Urban Areas) Consolidation Act of 1945

Police also banned an election day meeting organised by the Grahamstown Soccer Association Journalists were told they would be detained under the Emergency regulations if they entered the township

Two clergymen were held over the weekend Reverend Lulama Ntsingwa of Stutterheim and Reverend Zolile Mkentane of Adelaide were both part of the churches Standing for the Truth campaign

East London was quiet over the election period. The Chamber of Commerce estimated that up to 60 percent of workers stayed at home.

A schools boycott in the East London area followed police disruption of student defiance marches last week — Elnews

Power to the purples in the watery wars

GRAFFITI artists were quick to respond to Saturday's events in the heart of Cape Town. An Observatory wall now bears the legend: "The purple shall govern."

But Democratic Party workers were even quicker. In a deserted Burg Street, its mauve-tinted buildings testimony to the panic which had prevailed only hours before, they hoisted posters saying: "Nat policies cause conflict. Vote DP."

I did not see the police water-cannon, pumping powerful jets of purple water, inch its way down Burg Street towards defiant figures kneeling in its path.

I had been arrested minutes before, after watching police plunge, whips and batons flailing, into a column of several hundred marchers making their way past St George's Cathedral

Along with the 51 other journalists, television crew members and photographers eventually rounded up by police that morning, I spent the several hours in a police recreation hall.

As journalists were brought in, they gave eye-witness accounts of events.

Drenched in purple dye, Visnews cameraman Jimi Matthews described events in Burg Street, where hundreds of marchers faced the water cannon before being routed with teargas and pursued by sjambok-wielding police.

He described how a young white protester leapt atop the water-cannon and directed the nozzle away from the marchers, drenching instead the building housing the National Party's headquarters.

We learned how police had first dispersed a group of marchers making their way from District Six before taking action against those marching past St George's Cathedral and those in Burg Street, two blocks away.

Later we heard how, after the Burg Street rout, people fled for the sanctuary of St George's Cathedral where Archbishop Desmond Tutu led a service.

When he asked worshippers to show him what they had in their hands, they shouted "nothing".

"Why are they so scared of empty hands?" Tutu asked

Gaye Davis

h DEATH toll in FLATS violence

Cape Times 8/9/89

275

By CHRIS BATEMAN

AS UNREST flared again last night in the Peninsula, official and community death tallies from Wednesday night's violence varied between 11 and 23.

Last night police and soldiers threw a cordon around Lavender Hill, where youths set alight street barricades.

Lawyers and workers at community advice offices said yesterday at least 14 people had died, while hospitals reported treating more than 100 people.

Of those who died, the eldest was 69 and the youngest three months old.

Police have reported 11 deaths — seven of these in a Khayelitsha faction fight.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu claimed yesterday morning that 23 people had died in violence in the Cape Flats on the night of the election.

Police yesterday challenged Archbishop Tutu to substantiate the claims.

in hospital

CALCUTTA — Mother Teresa, who won the Nobel Peace Prize for her work with the poor and destitute, has been admitted to the intensive care unit of a Calcutta hospital with a heart ailment, doctors said yesterday.

She was admitted to a private hospital on Tuesday with a high fever and an irregular heartbeat, but her condition is stable, said cardiologist Dr A Bardhan

Mother Teresa, who was given the 1979 Nobel Peace prize, became ill on Sunday night and her condition deteriorated on Tuesday, said an aide

The Roman Catholic nun, revered in India as a living saint, was born in Albania She founded the Missionaries of Charity, an order of 3 000 nuns in 87 countries, in 1950 — Sapa-AP

Students clap as riot police quit

Cape Times 8/9/89

By DI CAELERS

RIOT policemen wearing helmets with visors and carrying riot shields and batons withdrew from UCT yesterday after students had ignored an order to disperse

More than 2 000 students lining University Avenue and on the Jameson Hall plaza clapped and chanted as four police vehicles turned and left the campus after nearly an hour of negotiation.

The students had gathered on the plaza at 12 30pm for a protest meeting

The confrontation followed a ban on all United Front meetings on campus or in Cape Town, Kuils River, Bellville, Simon's Town, Goodwood or Wynberg for the two days following election day on Wednesday

Organisers argued that yesterday's meeting was not a United Front meeting but was arranged by three of its member organisations — the Muslim Students' Association, the Students' Union for Christian Action and Young Christian Students

When police left the campus just before 1.30pm, student leaders said "We have won the right to protest on this campus

"To ensure our victory we must now disperse of our own accord. This is not a sign of defeat — we have always said we are for peaceful protest.

"The police have withdrawn from the campus but they did not withdraw happily and they might find another reason to come back."

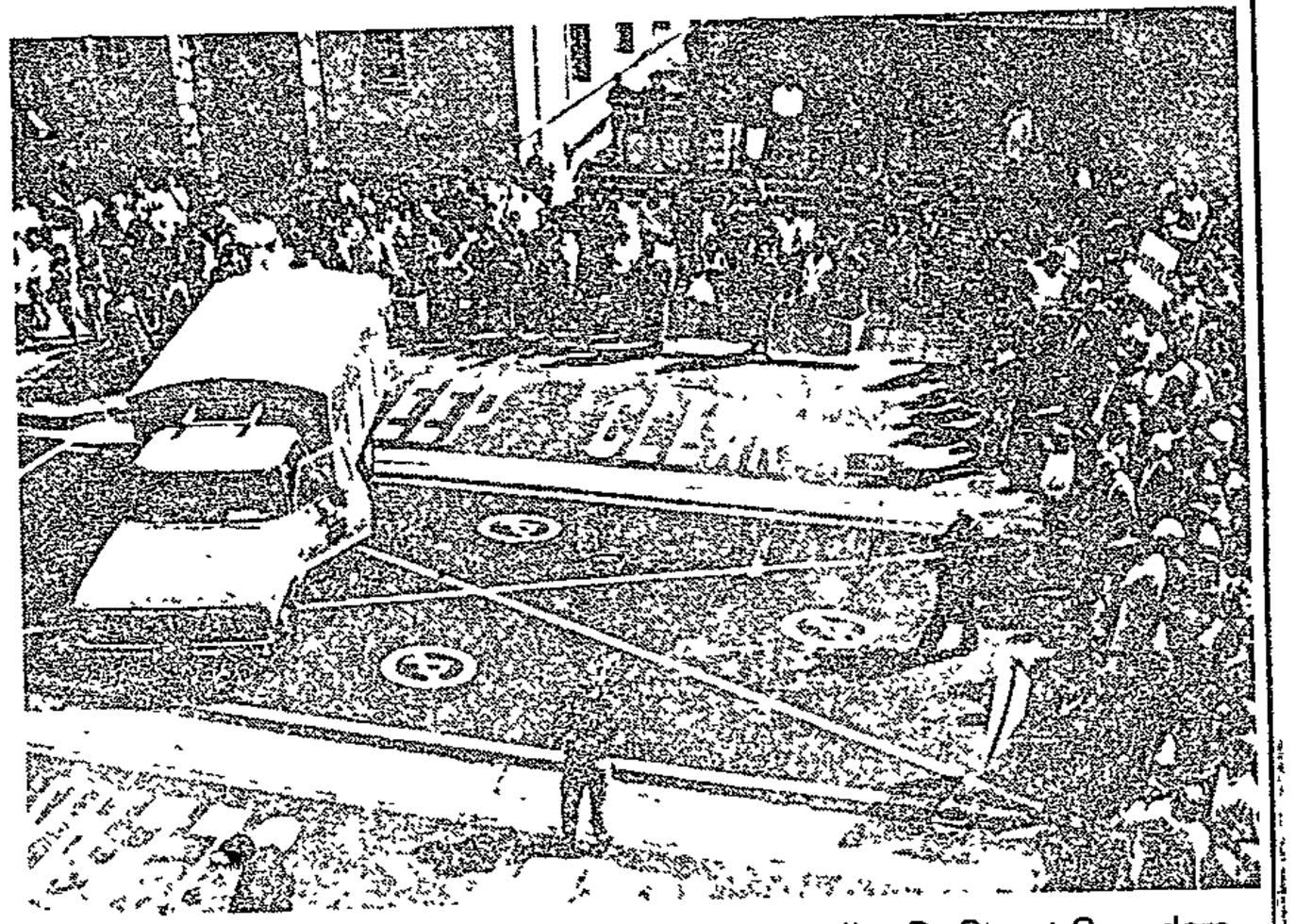
Police were at the scene yesterday within minutes of the start of the meeting and students were given an order to disperse. They refused despite pleas from student leaders to return to their lecture halls

Then organisers said "We are asking you to disperse all over the university Clap very loudly as you move off and line all the avenues of the campus until the police leave"

A large contingent of students moved off, clapping and chanting, to line University Avenue but most remained on the plaza.

Once police had left the scene and students had been addressed by their leaders, they dispersed quietly

WAITING . . . Riot policemen wearing helmets with visors and carrying riot shields and batons form up on the edge of UCT's Jameson Hall



RETREAT . . . UCT's principal and vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders, surrounded by crowds of students, watches as the last police vehicle prepares to leave the campus.

8/9/89

Cape Times, Friday, September 8, 1989

Cape Times

375

End schools boycott plea

THE regional chief director of the Cape in the Department of Education and Training, Mr Bill Staude, has appealed to parents in the Peninsula to urge their children to stop the school boycott.

In a radio interview he said the attendance figures at all black schools in the Cape Town circuit had dropped to zero by Wednesday

Mr Staude said schools would have to lengthen the school day and use the September holidays for teaching if they wanted to complete this year's syllabus

Pupils who failed this year might not be accommodated in the same standard for another year because of the strong demand for places at schools, Mr Staude said — Sapa

Lieutenant Gregory Rockman

'Ashamed' policeman ordered not to talk

Staff Reporter

THE police lieutenant who charged the riot squad this week with "brutality" in suppressing demonstrations said yesterday that he had been told by his superiors not to speak to the press.

Lieutenant Gregory Rockman said he had also been told to make a statement to the police about his claims of alleged misconduct by the riot squad.

Lt Rockman, 30, who has been in the police force for 15 years and is stationed at Mitchells Plain, said he was told that if he did not make a statement he would be summoned before a magistrate.

Lt Rockman had said he was "ashamed to be a policeman" after he witnessed the riot squad whipping 30 school children and "storming" shoppers and bystanders in Mitchells Plain on Wednesday.

"I see the riot police as oppressors not protectors. They are supposed to protect people. The riot police do as they please and they are supposed to liaise with the local commander but they do not.

"If the riot unit withdraws from the area, I think things will settle down. I don't agree with violence. Violence breeds violence."

Lt Rockman said yesterday: "If I submit a statement for criminal charges against the riot police, I will only make a statement to the Minister of Police in the presence of the Commissioner of the Police so that the highest authority can give their instructions as to what should be done."

He said he would be leaving the force soon to study law.

"I got phone calls from all over the world, congratulating me, after the article was published," he said.

● Archbishop Desmond Tutu yesterday praised Lt Rockman, saying he had acted with considerable courage, and thanked him "on behalf of my people".

CM Times
8/9/89 (9 75

From page 1

Police said in an interim unrest report released late yesterday afternoon that on Wednesday there were "numerous incidents of stone throwing, road barricades, petrol bombs and illegal gatherings.

These were reported in Crossroads, Heideveld, Bonteheuwel, Athlone, Valhalla Park, Table View, Grassy Park, Hanover Park, Lotus River, Ravensmead, Kraaifontein, Khayelitsha, Steenberg, Mitchells Plain, Bishop Lavis, Elsie's River and Manenberg.

In most instances damage was slight and the groups responsible were dispersed by the police, who made use of tear-smoke, rubber bullets and shotgun fire.

Home attacked

Police also said that stones and petrol bombs were thrown at them and that they were fired at. Six policemen were injured by stones

Police said that in Khayelitsha a private home was attacked by 20 masked men armed with firearms. The house, as well as a car, were set alight. A 69-year-old woman and two children aged 6 and 14 were killed in this attack. Police later found the bodies of four other persons near the scene. They appeared to have died of gunshot wounds

● The Anglican Church has called for a day of mourning in Cape Town today for those who died in election-night clashes.

A memorial service for the dead will be held at St George's Cathedral at 3pm today, and will be attended by the city's mayor-elect, Mr Gordon

Oliver.

Poll reports in US dominated by 'police brutality' claims

By David Braun, The Star Bureau

WASHINGTON — US media coverage of the South African general election was dominated by the defiance campaign and the police handling of unrest, particularly in Cape Town.

Several television news programmes led their reports on the elections with allegations by South African churchmen that 23 people had been killed in the Cape Town turmoil.

News reporters and commentators described the National Party's election as being tinged with blood.

Most newspapers carried their reports on the voting under headlines such as "South Africa's coloureds shun polls" and "For South Africa's townships there are no election victors".

The conservative *Washington Times* carried its report under the headline "Officer saw South African riot squad feast on violence".

This report was dominated by an account by a South African police lieutenant who charged members of a riot squad in his area with brutal and unprofessional attacks on peaceful demonstrators.

One television station, after carrying interviews with Archbishop Desmond Tutu and others detailing allegations of brutality, then showed an interview with the Acting State President, Mr F W de Klerk, saying the police had acted with aplomb and calm in dealing with the unrest.

Star 8/9/89 (275)

An 18-year-old Athlone youth shows injuries sustained when police opened fire with shotguns on protesters in the township on Wednesday night.

w mail 8-14/1/89

275

Election night 'war' leaves 23 dead and scores hurt

By GAYE DAVIS,
Cape Town

CAPE FLATS townships became battle zones on election night leaving at least 23 people dead and scores injured by police gunshots.

On Wednesday night, the greater Cape Town area exploded into violence on a scale eclipsing the political turmoil of 1985-86.

Church halls, creches and private homes were turned into emergency hospitals as doctors and health workers treated hundreds of injured.

Police have challenged the figure of 23 dead — given early yesterday by Archbishop Desmond Tutu — but confirmed 12 deaths. A prominent law firm, Essa Moosa and Associates, said that witnesses and activists told of 25 deaths.

Weekly Mail has obtained the names of 14 dead, and has reason to believe that there are at least nine others

As preparations got underway late yesterday for the first of what will become a successsion of funerals, run-

THE DAMNING TESTIMONY OF AN ANGRY POLICEMAN PAGE 2

ning battles between civilians and police continued in several Cape Flats townships.

Injured men, women and children were ferried to emergency clinics by community workers.

Yasmin Moolla, a member of the South African Health Workers' Congress who assisted at a clinic in Steenberg, south of Cape Town, said: "I thought I was watching a movie. It was horrific. You read about these things but you don't believe that adults can do this to children."

She and other members of the team treated about 50 children between 5pm and 11pm on Wednesday night. The children had been teargassed, shot at with rubber bullets, birdshot and buckshot. Earlier she had watched police line up and fire at children without warning.

She said police began using buckshot from about 10pm.

A 14-year-old who had been shot in his abdomen and chest, was brought in. Most of the children had facial injuries. "It looked as if the cops had aimed straight for their faces."

●To PAGE 2

GET PAGE 2

More than 20 dead in election horror

●From PAGE 1

She said some of the children had been *toyi-toying* earlier and taunting the cops by shouting "Viva MDM!" and "Viva Cosatu!" but that many were just on their way home or watching from the sidelines.

Reverend Jan de Waal, who was at the Ned Geref Sendingkerk at Lavender Hill, which was turned into a makeshift hospital, said between 50 and 60 people were treated "for birdshot wounds initially and buckshot wounds later.

"There were a lot of children and people who were returning home from work and were shot as they were walking home," he said.

"Children sitting on the staircases of their homes were also shot," he said. "It looked like a battlefield."

A woman in her 60s had a heart attack after the trauma of the evening and died before an ambulance arrived, he said.

Faghied Johnson, of the Manenberg Advice Office, said more than 100 people had been reported injured by late Thursday afternoon.

"Manenberg was like a war zone," he said. There were barricades on "every street corner", even in the back streets, and one 100m from the police station in Duinefontein Road People were teargassed, shot with birdshot and later, buckshot.

"The cops were shooting recklessly. They were getting out of their Casspirs and vans and aiming at people."

He said one young policeman, aged about 23, was "acting like Rambo", shooting at "anything and everyone".

"He then hit one woman over the head with a sjambok but she turned and beat him. Other women joined her and also beat him. He was bleeding from the mouth and cops had to rush to his aid."

People were stoning police vehicles continuously. "The cops would take action and then later the people would just come back. It was never-ending."

He described the situation in Manenberg yesterday as "tense". Barricades were still burning.

Dr Errol Holland, who manned an emergency clinic in a Manenberg church, said he treated extensive birdshot injuries, inflicted mostly on youths aged between 14 and 19.

"What was disturbing is that the concentration of the pellets — which normally spray out on discharge — indicated that many of those injured were shot at close range," he said.

At least 100 people were treated for injuries.

In Mitchells Plain yesterday, an advice office worker said the situation was tense. "Barricades are burning and students are being picked up."

She said more than 100 people appeared yesterday morning in the Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court in connection with public violence charges.

Pedro Page, 18, of Fairmount Senior Secondary School was shot on Wednesday night in Parkwood Estate. He was yesterday reported to be in a critical condition in Victoria Hospital.

Advice office workers monitoring the situation reported about 12 people injured in Grassy Park and Lotus River.

In Mitchells Plain last night there were scores of blazing barricades and a large security force presence. Teargas canisters glowed in red arcs across the night sky.

Reverend Trevor Steyn, of St Mark's Anglican Church in Lavender Hill, said South African Defence Force troops entered the township early on Wednesday.

The day started "very quietly" but in the afternoon a 15-year-old was arrested in connection with public violence charges. Soon afterwards barricades went up.

"As night fell police started shooting teargas, birdshot, buckshot and rubber bullets," he said.

About 43 people were treated in an emergency clinic and 10 people with serious injuries were sent to hospital.

"One thing is clear to me," he said. "Whatever the police say, they are highly provocative."

He described how people would gather on pavements, drawn by the presence of army vehicles. "Then the police would come through in vans and stop where the people were standing. A loose stone might fly and it starts a whole war."

In Kaya Mandi township near Stellenbosch a 23-year-old mother of a three-month-old baby, Liziwe Masokanye, died of police gunshot wounds. Six others, including a nine-year-old boy and a 12-year-old girl were reported wounded.

Mitchells Plain resident Sulaiman Martin, 26 died in Groote Schuur Hospital after being shot in the head.

His companion, Shirley Engelbrecht, told a doctor the couple were walking home when police drew up and people ran. Martin was shot while perched on a fence he was trying to climb over.

A Hanover Park advice office worker said about 30 people were arrested after a group marched on a polling station and about 25 more were arrested during a second attempt.

"People were burning barricades, rioting, there was teargas," she said.

Motorists were also reported injured in widespread stoning on Cape Town's major highways. Trains were stoned at Modderdam station.

●The police challenged Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Boesak to substantiate claims at yesterday's press conference that 23 people were shot dead, apparently by the SAP in the Cape Peninsula.

The police statement read: "Evi-dence at our disposal reveals that seven people were killed in Khayelitsha where two opposing factions have been involved in a longstanding feud.

"In the 'coloured' area of Eersterus, Bishop Lavis and Mitchells Plain five people were killed during mob and street violence. All had apparently died from gunshot wounds.

"The circumstances surrounding their deaths are still not known. Police, however, took possession of five 'zip-guns' (homemade firearms) found after the mob violence.

"Two policemen were wounded when they were shot at with shotguns. Police are also investigating allegations that members of the public had fired at mobs after their cars had been stoned and petrol bombed.

"We also have no knowledge of a 69-year-old woman whose headless body was found. We also await such evidence."

Athlone Attorney Essa Moosa said some of his staff were at mortuary yesterday when body of a nine-year-old child and those of four other children from Guguletu were brought in.

Iris Dyantyi, of Site C, Khayelitsha, said a five-year-old girl, Nomthunzi Matshebelele, was shot dead.

She named other dead Khayelitsha residents as Boyisi Madyongolo, about 25, who had gunshot pellets "in his head and back", and Mabhatyi Mdlazilwana, 25.

A paediatrician, Dr Louis Reynolds of the University of Cape Town's medical school, said he visited the family of an 11-year-old boy who said the child had been shot at his front gate.

Other victims who have been identified include:

●Elsie Chemfana, 69, of Khayelitsha. *The Argus* reported that her headless corpse was found riddled with bullets and that her family later found the head

●Joseph Michel Makoma, about 25, of Kalksteenfontein, who was wounded in the head

●Thanduxolo Hlonyane, 20, of Khayelitsha, with gunshot wounds in his chest

●Nomthunzi Matshebelele, 5, of Site C Khayelitsha

●Unidentified "coloured" child, about 11, Kalksteenfontein, wound in mouth

●Unidentified black male, about 25, Khayelitsha, gunshot wounds in back

●Unidentified black male, about 20, Khayelitsha, gunshot wounds in neck

●Unidentified "coloured" male, about 15, Eerste River, gunshot wounds in back and legs

●Unidentified "coloured" youth, about 16, Bishop Lavis, gunshot wounds in neck and back.

Boesak challenges Vlok to view the dead

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN
Weekend Argus Reporter

DR Allan Boesak has challenged the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, to accompany him and Archbishop Desmond Tutu to the mortuary to see the bodies of people shot dead on the Cape Flats.

Issuing the challenge at a Mass Democratic Movement Press conference yesterday, the president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches said he would wait for Mr Vlok in Cape Town today and tomorrow.

After the visit they could see relatives of the dead "so that Mr Vlok can explain to them why their children were killed."

Dr Boesak said he thought Mr Vlok ought to resign.

"Should be fired"

"If he does not, Mr De Klerk (acting-President) ought to fire him. If he does not do so it will not do his credibility with the black community any good."

Of Mr Vlok's challenge to him and Archbishop Tutu to produce the bodies of the 23 people they claimed had been killed by police in Cape Town on Wednesday night, Dr Boesak said they had received their information from lawyers, journalists who knew they could not publish the information and at least one ambulance man who had transported bodies to the State mortuary.

Archbishop Tutu also called on Mr De Klerk to repudiate Mr Vlok, condemn police action and express sympathy with people injured.

"You must say to the people you're sorry," he said.

"It's we who have to go into the townships to say to our people 'you must be calm'."

Yet the government accused them of being *opstokers* (instigators).

"We stand between South Africa and destruction."

He wondered how people could remain calm if three-year-olds were shot in their yards and others while walking home.

"I wish that this was just a nightmare and somebody would wake me up and tell me that this has not happened — this is not true."

MDM spokesman in the Western Cape Ms Cheryl Carolus called on "Mr Vlok and the whole government to resign."

Referring to Lieutenant Gregory Rockman's allegations about the riot police, she said he had corroborated what the MDM had been saying for weeks

She said the MDM had "declared next week a day of mourning From Monday we're asking people to wear black armbands on their left arms."

The MDM wants people to light candles between 8 and 9pm on Wednesday. A number of decentralised memorial services will be held on the same day. A memorial will be held next Friday night and most of the people killed will be buried next Saturday, she said.

● A sobbing Kalksteen mother has described how her 16-year-old pregnant daughter was shot dead at close range.

The teenager, Yvette Otto, is one of at least 25 people believed to have died in Cape Town this week, according to human rights attorney Mr Essa Moosa.

He said at a Press conference yesterday that 13 of those killed had been positively identified by relatives, adding that an 18-year-old Grassy Park schoolboy, Pedro Page, had died in Victoria hospital yesterday. .

However, Mr Moosa supplied the Press with the names of only 12 people killed:

Joseph Michael Makoma, 25, Ricardo Levy, 12, Yvetto Otto, 16, all of Kalksteenfontein; Thandixolo Hlonyane, 20, Madoda Magxidolo, 21, Boysie Mdyogolo, 21, Fundo Bhontis, 15, and Nomthunzi Maishebelele, 5, all of Khayelitsha; Leaonard Rass, 13, a pupil at Eros School for mentally retarded children, Pedro Page; Liziwe Masokanye, a 23-year-old mother of three children who lived in Khayamandi; and Sulaiman Martin, 26, of Mitchell's Plain.

Mr Moosa said there were 12 unidentified bodies at the State mortuaries — seven of them in Salt River — and efforts were being made to identify them.

"Fired into crowd"

Fairmont Senior Secondary School pupil Farouk Viljoen said he and a friend, Pedro Page, had started to run. "A bakkie pulled up, stopped at a stop street and a guy jumped out, firing into a crowd of people."

He saw Pedro had fallen and went to him.

"I saw the blood and spoke to him. A vehicle came and I spoke to the people inside who ignored me and drove away."

Pedro was taken to Victoria hospital.

"This morning we were told at school that he had died."

He and a friend were walking to a shop in Bellville when they saw people running. They did not run because they were going to a shop, she said. He was shot two doors away from his house.

● Police closed ranks and refused to comment on a meeting yesterday between the Regional Commissioner, Major-General Flip Fourie, and Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who this week criticised the action of members of the Riot Squad in Mitchell's Plain.

Boesak dares Vlok to court battle

CAPE TIMES 4/9/89

By CHRIS BATEMAN

Dr Allan Boesak yesterday openly challenged the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, to take him and Archbishop Desmond Tutu to court to show whether they were lying on their claims that 23 people died in unrest in the Peninsula on election night.

As unrest continued yesterday, the simmering row finally erupted, with both sides accusing each other of initiating Wednesday night's violence.

Speaking at a press conference in St George's Cathedral, where several relatives of the 15 confirmed dead gave eyewitness accounts, Archbishop Tutu said all the evidence pointed to police having started the widespread violence.

In the light of the "appalling police behaviour", Mr Vlok ought to resign, he said. If he did not do this, the State President-elect, Mr F W de Klerk, should fire him to maintain any semblance of credibility at the start of his presidential term.

In an unprecedented attack on the two clerics, Mr Vlok yesterday accused them outright of "lying and trying to gain political capital out of unrest and violence".

● UCT medics hit out at police attacks on children — Page 3

The statements by the two were not only based on wrong information, but "openly and totally contemptuous of the law in South Africa", Mr Vlok said.

He said that in spite of invitations to provide information about the alleged 23 dead, only 15 dead could be traced and 10 of these people had apparently died during "faction fighting" in Khayelitsha.

Mr Vlok said 26 policemen had been injured, some of them by gunfire

In all cases where people were killed, proper legal inquests would be held and a decision made as to whether force was lawfully applied or not

Lawyers for the families of unrest victims yesterday named 12 people they said were at the Salt River mortuary and outlined circumstances in which they were allegedly shot. They also released the ages and residential suburbs of another seven as yet unidentified people

Attorney Mr Essa Moosa told a gathering of scores of local and international journalists that more than 200 people were "conservatively" estimated as having been injured, most of them by gunfire.

A Cape Times survey of Peninsula hospitals and clinics on Thursday showed well over 100 injuries, most of them gunshot-related.

Mr Moosa said that at least 100 people were treated by "our own medical teams and paramedics" in Manenberg and Lavender Hill alone.

The Cape Times established that Mr Pedro Page, 18, of Grassy Park died in Victoria Hospital yesterday from a gunshot wound to the head, received on Wednesday.

Mr Moosa claimed that this brought the tally to 29 dead.

He also said that 250 people, mostly children, had been arrested and charged with public violence and attending illegal gatherings and released by police. A police headquarters spokesman in Pretoria said police were still collating Peninsula arrest statistics. He declined to either dispute or confirm the figure until "this work is completed".

A spokesman for Archbishop Tutu said yesterday that the figure of 23 dead was based on information supplied by journalists on the morning of September 7.

A service of mourning attended by delegates from the Australian, Canadian, United Kingdom and West German consulates was led by Archbishop Tutu, Dr Boesak and leading clerics from throughout the Peninsula after the press conference.

Relatives of the dead were given prominent seats on the podium.

From IAN HOBBS

Syfrets Cape Times

Boesak dares Vlok to court battle

CAPE TIMES 9/9/89

By CHRIS BATEMAN

DR Allan Boesak yesterday openly challenged the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, to take him and Archbishop Desmond Tutu to court to show whether they were lying on their claims that 23 people died in unrest in the Peninsula on election night.

As unrest continued yesterday, the simmering row finally erupted, with both sides accusing each other of initiating Wednesday night's violence.

Speaking at a press conference in St George's Cathedral, where several relatives of the 15 confirmed dead gave eyewitness accounts, Archbishop Tutu said all the evidence pointed to police having started the widespread violence.

In the light of the "appalling police behaviour", Mr Vlok ought to resign, he said. If he did not do this, the State President-elect, Mr F W de Klerk, should fire him to maintain any semblance of credibility at the start of his presidential term.

In an unprecedented attack on the two clerics, Mr Vlok yesterday accused them outright of "lying and trying to gain political capital out of unrest and violence"

● UCT medics hit out at police attacks on children — Page 3

The statements by the two were not only based on wrong information, but "openly and totally contemptuous of the law in South Africa", Mr Vlok said.

He said that in spite of invitations to provide information about the alleged 23 dead, only 15 dead could be traced and 10 of these people had apparently died during "faction fighting" in Khayelitsha

Mr Vlok said 26 policemen had been injured, some of them by gunfire.

In all cases where people were killed, proper legal inquests would be held and a decision made as to whether force was lawfully applied or not.

Lawyers for the families of unrest victims yesterday named 12 people they said were at the Salt River mortuary and outlined circumstances in which they were allegedly shot. They also released the ages and residential suburbs of another seven as yet unidentified people.

Attorney Mr Essa Moosa told a gathering of scores of local and international journalists that more than 200 people were "conservatively" estimated as having been injured, most of them by gunfire.

A Cape Times survey of Peninsula hospitals and clinics on Thursday showed well over 100 injuries, most of them gunshot-related

Mr Moosa said that at least 100 people were treated by "our own medical teams and paramedics" in Manenberg and Lavender Hill alone.

The Cape Times established that Mr Pedro Page, 18, of Grassy Park died in Victoria Hospital yesterday from a gunshot wound to the head, received on Wednesday.

Mr Moosa claimed that this brought the tally to 29 dead.

He also said that 250 people, mostly children, had been arrested and charged with public violence and attending illegal gatherings and released by police. A police headquarters spokesman in Pretoria said police were still collating Peninsula arrest statistics. He declined to either dispute or confirm the figure until "this work is completed".

A spokesman for Archbishop Tutu said yesterday that the figure of 23 dead was based on information supplied by journalists on the morning of September 7.

A service of mourning attended by delegates from the Australian, Canadian, United Kingdom and West German consulates was led by Archbishop Tutu, Dr Boesak and leading clerics from throughout the Peninsula after the press conference.

Relatives of the dead were given prominent seats on the podium.

From IAN HOBBS

Syfrets Cape Times

FW COULD FACE 9-MONTH DEADLINE

W/t ARGUS 9/9/89 (275

From STANLEY UYS
Weekend Argus Foreign Service

Mr F W de Klerk's reformist rhetoric during the election campaign and his post-election statement that he now has a mandate from almost 75 percent of voters to proceed with reform have been interpreted in Western capitals as a commitment from which he cannot extricate himself.

LONDON. — Acting State President F W de Klerk has declared himself a reformist-in-a-hurry — and the international community intends to keep him to his word.

His strongly reformist rhetoric during the election campaign and his statement since that the results have given him a mandate from almost 75 percent of voters to proceed with reform, have been interpreted in Western capitals as a commitment from which he cannot extricate himself.

Britain's Foreign Secretary, Mr John Major, and the United States State Department, in almost identical language, have welcomed the reform mandate but have warned that they expect it to be translated into deeds.

"Mr De Klerk has talked himself into a reformist corner," a Western diplomat said.

However, the international community will not set a definite deadline for Mr De Klerk to begin introducing reforms. He will probably be allowed a few months in which to digest the election results and plot his future course.

Yet "signals" of reform will be expected from Pretoria before the end of the year. During the first half of next year most governments will be looking to Mr De Klerk to set the reform process in motion.

BY mid-1990 reform will need a recognisable shape. There will be a timetable for change, but it will be dictated not by Western deadlines but by the calendar of future international events.

In effect a nine-month deadline hovers over Mr De Klerk's government, which will be haunted by the spectre of sanctions. Only the British government and the Bush administration — and to a lesser extent the West German government — now seriously oppose sanctions. The trio are a thin line protecting South Africa.

The only way in which this line can be maintained is if South Africa begins to change — and soon. One of the key dates in the international calendar will be the mid-term US Congress elections.

Some Congressmen are inclined to give Mr De Klerk a chance, but under pressure from the influential black caucus they will be looking urgently to Pretoria for hard evidence. If Pretoria has not produced this evidence by next autumn, no Congressman will dare to resist pressure for increased sanctions.

"Let's put it this way," a US diplomat said. "Congress is getting restive. It wants something to be done. Senator Paul Simon (head of the Senate African Affairs sub-committee) is pressing for the US Comprehensive Anti-Apartheid Act of 1986 to be placed before the United Nations and made the subject of a mandatory, or at least voluntary, resolution. He wants to multilateralise the Act, to recruit the support of our Western partners for it.

"By July next year, when Congress activity tends to reach a peak, everyone will be looking to Pretoria to deliver on the promises it has been making. Also, a special two-day debate on apartheid is scheduled for the General Assembly in December."

The British government tended to follow a similar approach. No South African leader could feel relaxed about what lay ahead, the diplomat said.

Although Britain's Margaret Thatcher will face the usual confrontation over sanctions at the Commonwealth conference in Kuala Lumpur in mid-October, she does not seriously expect Mr De Klerk to make dramatic changes before then. However, any visible moves that Pretoria can make towards change will help to defuse the sanctions issue at the conference.

Nelson Mandela's release from prison before the Commonwealth conference is not a British expectation, nor is the early lifting of the state of emergency. But Namibian independence is seen as a critical issue. If it is obstructed in any way, then — in the words of one diplomat — "all bets are off".

The diplomat said that in a sense Namibia's progress towards independence would be a touchstone for South Africa's good intentions.

The British take the view that they have given Mr De Klerk the benefit of the doubt over reform because they want to see peaceable change. However, pressures are building up to induce them to accept tougher sanctions — and the remedy is in Mr De Klerk's hands

"We are looking for signals from Pretoria by the end of the year that it is ready to set reform in motion," an official said. "Pretoria must acknowledge the urgency of the matter."

ALTHOUGH Western governments and businessmen believe Mr De Klerk should be given a chance to show what he can do — even if that chance is short-lived — many sanctions campaigners, including the African National Congress, think it is time to strike at the De Klerk government while it is vulnerable.

Radicals smell blood and believe this is the moment to close in for the kill.

A European Economic Community official agrees that there are no precise deadlines for change in South Africa. For a short while, the EEC is to adopt a wait-and-see attitude.

"Mr De Klerk's meetings with African presidents have been welcome, but we believe that dialogue begins at home. Mr De Klerk must start talking to acknowledged leaders. We also await a positive response from the government to the Bill of Rights proposed by the Law Commission.

"There is another matter that worries us — the law to control foreign funding of South African organisations. The Kagiso Trust, which receives EEC funds, is to report to us on this matter. If Pretoria uses the law to curb the entry of foreign funds, relations with the EEC could be seriously damaged.

"There is a certain urgency about all these matters. No doubt Mr De Klerk will be given time to settle in, but within the next few months we will be looking for positive evidence of change. After all, he has raised expectations with his reformist rhetoric in the election campaign and with his statement that he sees the vote for the National Party and the Democratic Party as a reformist vote. Now let him translate his words into deeds."

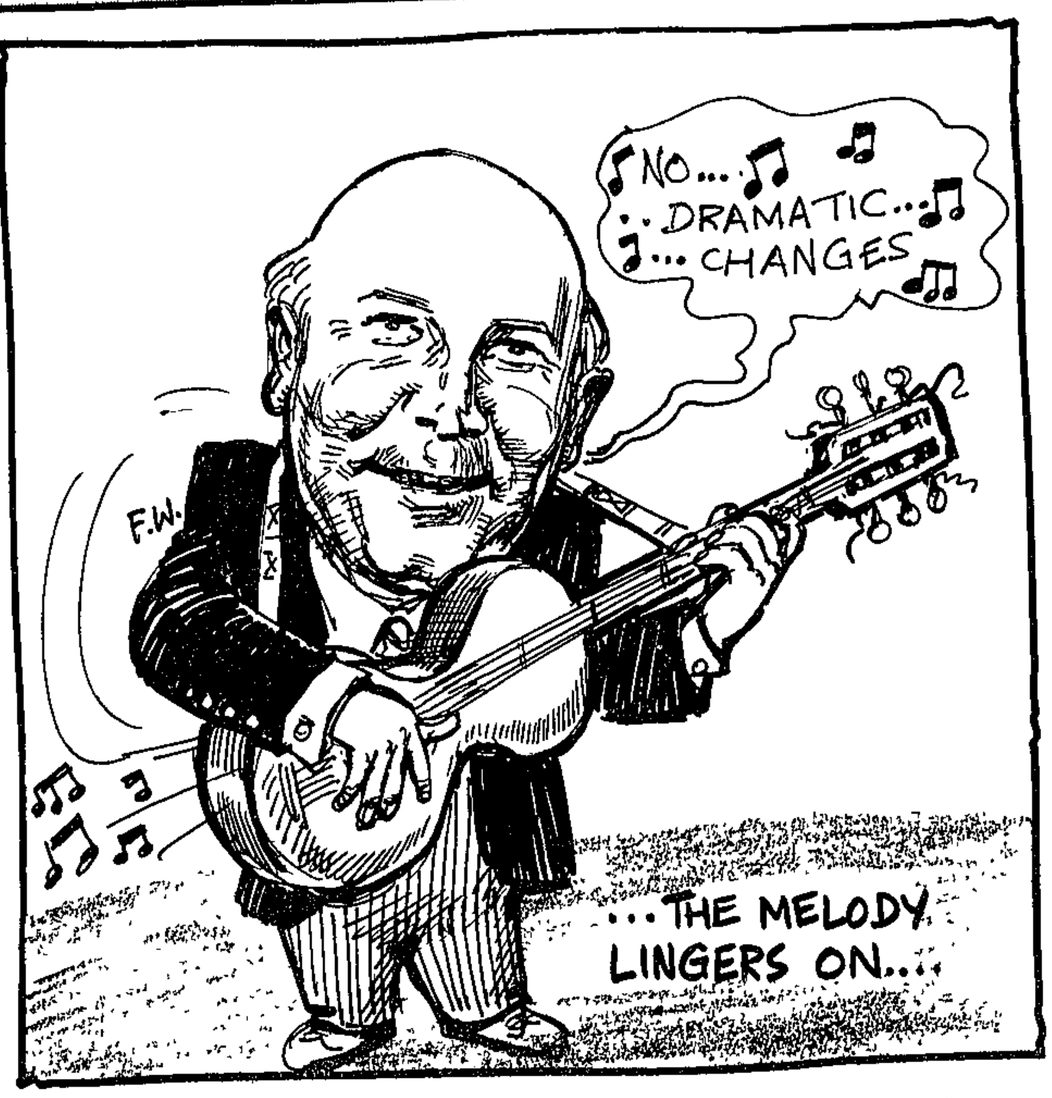
A spokesman for the British Industry Committee on Africa, Mr Tim Bird, said Mr De Klerk should bear two dates in mind — one of them the Commonwealth conference

"It is unrealistic to expect Mr De Klerk to initiate anything of significance before the conference, but at least he can give some indications of his intentions by then.

"The other date is the rescheduling of South Africa's foreign debt in mid-1990. Bankers will be influenced by what happens between now and then and they will look in particular for signs of a revival in South Africa's economy. Obviously such a revival is possible only if the country secures increasing international acceptance, which in turn depends on political confidence being restored in the country.

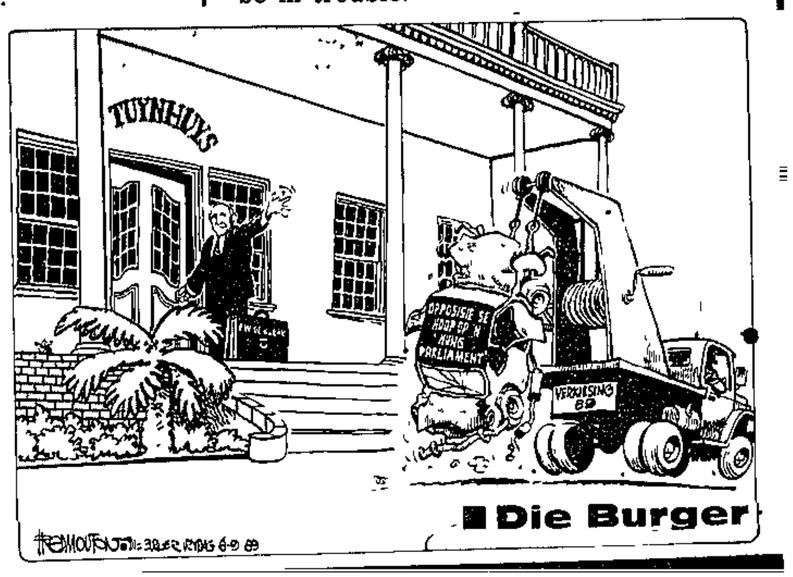
"The scenes on British television of the recent clashes between the South Africa's police and protesters did not help South Africa's image as a reforming country. If the clashes continue it will be very damaging for South Africa."

Here then is the timetable for change in South Africa: about nine months. If tangible steps towards negotiations with genuine leaders are not taken by the end of this period, South Africa will be in trouble.



■ The Sowetan's view

■ The Daily News



■ Die Burger

215

NEWS

WEEKEND ARGUS SPECIAL REPORT

The agony of innocents

PAIN BEHIND THE UNREST DISPATCHES

By GILLE WEINTROUB
Weekend Argus Reporter

COUNTING the cost of social upheaval is painless if you're totting up statistics on injuries, death and damage to property.

Published regularly in newspapers, statistics are impersonal, easy to read and easier still to dismiss without thought of the underlying cost in heartbreak and anguish to innocent people and their families who become the victims of forces beyond their control.

Since the start of the latest wave of political unrest in the Western Cape last month, more than 20 people have died — some in security force action on election night.

One was Mr Nototo Sikide, 40, of Nyanga hostel, who fell under the wheels of a vehicle after he had been hit by an object in Guguletu

Mr Conrad Erasmus 41, of Atlantis died when a petrol bomb was thrown into the truck he was driving in Lansdowne Road, Philippi.

Pregnant

A pregnant 16-year-old was shot in the chest on election night as she stood in the gateway of a friend s home in Bishop Lavis Nearby there were blazing roadblocks, but her mother Mrs Nellie Otto, said she would not have been involved with students who were making fires

"Why do they have to shoot innocent people?" she said

Hundreds have been injured by stones, birdshot or sjamboks others have been overcome by teargas, and on this growing list of victims of violence and counter-violence are those who simply happened to be passing by

The Pinelands family of Mr Peter Boyd, 64, who was struck on the head by a concrete block thrown at his car last week and remains in a serious condition in Groote Schuur Hospital, are enduring a nightmare of waiting

Dual emotion

"Our response is a dual emotion," his daughter, Mrs Jane Underwood, said this week.

"On the political side, we understand that the stone-throwers have no other means of peaceful protest, but on the other hand, you can't condone the methods they've chosen. If we condoned their methods, we would have to understand the methods of people like Barend Strydom."

The hardest part was explaining the incident to her four-year-old son

"He adores his grandfather and he saw him covered in blood.

"It's difficult to explain to him why people throw stones, especially since the children themselves don't know what they are doing.

"They throw stones at an object, without realising that it is a person who is somebody's grandfather, husband or son

"Our children are terribly upset that they can't visit their grandfather — he is still deep in a coma and is in intensive care."

The family had hardly had time to be angry, she said "We're still up at the hospital all day waiting."

Her brothers, one from London and the other from Mozambique, and her sister from Zimbabwe had travelled to Cape Town to be near their father

Taking turns

"We're taking turns to go up to the hospital to sit with him and try to make some contact.

"We've all had to take leave — our employers have been wonderful."

Also waiting is the family of Xavier Robertson, 14, of Rusthof, Strand. He was on the head by an object during demonstrations at Strand beach

The family skimps on groceries so it can afford to visit him where he lies in hospital, his left side still paralysed after two operations

Xavier had been sent on an errand by his grandmother on the day of the anti-apartheid beach protest last month. She said she believed her grandson had been shot.

Taxi fares

His mother, Mrs Wendy Lukas, has a baby to look after and does not work.

"It is very difficult for us," she said. "I miss him at home and when I visit him in hospital I feel very sore"

Grief is all that is left for Elmie and Kowie Pienaar of Tulbagh who buried their youngest son, Wouter Theron, 24, on Thursday.

A *cum laude* student who was studying for a masters in electrical engineering at Stellenbosch University, Wouter died after his car had been stoned between Kraaifontein and Brackenfell last week.

Four-year-old Stephen and eight-year-old Amy Underwood photographed earlier this year with their grandfather Mr Peter Boyd who is now in a coma in Groote Schuur Hospital.

"He was our youngest child and we really built our future on him We had hoped he would buy a house in Stellenbosch and we could live with him because we don't have a house of our own," said Mr Pienaar

He was unconcerned that the police were investigating a murder charge

"I don't bear any grudges The person who threw the stone didn't know what he was doing. It's not my concern whether the police catch them or not."

He blamed certain leading figures, clergymen among them, saying their speeches had instigated the stone-throwers He thought all that could be done to stop the violence was to strike the apartheid laws from the statute books.

"My son always took the part of coloureds and blacks He always told us there were coloured and black students in his class who were cleverer than he was He would have voted for the Democratic Party"

Xavier Robertson, 14, who is partly paralysed after being hit on the head during the anti-apartheid beach protest.

A sobbing Mrs Pienaar said she couldn't imagine the future without her son.

"My life is broken and my husband's is too"

Said Mr Pienaar "Wouter was an athlete and had his South African colours for biathlon He had dozens of girlfriends One of them phoned us from Bloemfontein and told us he was the only man she ever loved"

UCT medics hit out at cop attacks on children

THE Department of Paediatrics and Paediatric Surgery of the University of Cape Town yesterday condemned "in the strongest possible terms" the injuries suffered by children, allegedly as a result of police action.

A statement released by the acting dean of the Faculty of Medicine, and signed by the Paediatrics/Surgery Department, said that within the past few days children as young as three were treated at hospitals for serious gunshot wounds allegedly caused by the police

"We wish to express our deep concern that children are injured in this manner. We call on all to take extreme care to avoid injuries to children during actions which are intended to maintain public order," the statement said.

"As professionals working towards the health of children, we can only condemn these injuries in the strongest possible terms."

The Canadian government has also expressed outrage at police violence in the wake of Wednesday's general election, and has called on the South African government to dismantle apartheid swiftly.

"I was shocked by reports this morning that over 20 people have been killed and hundreds injured as a result of a brutal and manifestly excessive police response to protests in the Cape area" the Secretary of State for External Affairs, Mr Joe Clark, said yesterday.

"South Africa's new government should heed the signals not only from its white constituency but also from the black majority, and move quickly to dismantle apartheid and enter into meaningful negotiations with black leaders." — Sapa

Mr John Murphy and Mr Siraj Desai outside St George's Cathedral yesterday during a protest by lawyers and members of the legal fraternity.

Lt Gregory Rockman, who this week hit out at the actions of police.

Commissioner meets with riot squad critic

By PATRICK COLLINGS

POLICE Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who earlier this week slated the actions of the riot squad as "brutal and oppressive", was yesterday summoned to the office of the regional commissioner of police, Major-General P Fourie.

Yesterday afternoon a senior police liaison officer issued a terse statement confirming the meeting but declined to comment further, saying it was a "departmental matter".

Lieutenant Rockman could not be reached for comment last night.

The 30-year-old policeman made international headlines after he broke police protocol and publicly criticised the riot squad for their handling of the unrest.

Police headquarters in Pretoria said police were investigating the incident and that Lieutenant Rockman's career would not be affected by the interviews he had given the media.

CAPE TIMES
9/9/89

Police report widespread unrest

Staff Reporter

INCIDENTS of unrest occurred across the Peninsula yesterday, with police reporting scores of incidents from most of the townships and the Boland.

The report, which covers the period from Thursday to yesterday afternoon, reported "several stone-throwing incidents" in Mitchells Plain, Steenberg, Manenberg, Elsie's River and Belhar, and stated that:

● A policeman was slightly injured and a passenger in a private vehicle was seriously hurt in separate stoning incidents. A private vehicle was also set alight and badly damaged. Police used teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs. No injuries were reported.

● A man was arrested over a stone-throwing incident in Steenberg. A number of vehicles were damaged, and police used teargas and rubber bullets to disperse mobs. No injuries were reported.

● In Manenberg, police vehicles were damaged in incidents. Teargas and birdshot was used to disperse mobs, but no injuries were reported.

● At Elsie's River, a passenger in a delivery vehicle was injured in a stoning incident. In separate incidents, a private vehicle and a delivery vehicle were damaged. Police used teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs.

● In Ravensmead a private vehicle was damaged in a stoning incident.

● In Hanover Park, a delivery vehicle was badly damaged when a petrol bomb was hurled at it.

● A policeman was hurt in a stoning, and a man was arrested after a bus was stoned in Belhar. Teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot were used by police, but no injuries were reported.

City lawyers in placard demo

Staff Reporter

ABOUT 150 lawyers and members of the legal fraternity held a brief lunch-time placard demonstration on the steps of St George's Cathedral in protest against police violence, the state of emergency and continuing detentions without trial.

The group of attorneys, advocates, academics and law students, many wearing robes, stood on the steps for about seven minutes facing Wale Street and were watched by policeman who took no action.

As about 200 people looked on, the group raised their fists and sang Nkosi Sikelel' iAfrika before dispersing.

A police spokesman in Pretoria said police had monitored the situation.

Earlier, the president of the National Association of Democratic Lawyers (Nadel) in the Western Cape, Mr Dullah Omar, told a press conference that his organisation was horrified at the brutality unleashed by the South African Police and in particular the riot police.

He also said Nadel was disgusted at the role of newspapers who did not have the guts to speak the truth "such as the Cape Times and The Argus who played a despicable role in suppressing or distorting the truth".

"We draw special attention to the day of apartheid elections when police violence reached unprecendented heights. As a result a large number of people have been killed, maimed and injured," he said

Emergency op after stoning

Staff Reporter

A PAROW father had to undergo an emergency operation after he was hit on the head with a half brick when youths stoned his car in De la Rey Road on Wednesday.

Mr Boetie Barnard, 28, was in a stable condition in Tygerberg Hospital and would probably be home by the weekend, his wife, Mrs Mauleen Barnard, said.

She said Mr Barnard was on his way from work about 5.30pm and stopped at traffic lights. Youths appeared from behind bushes and stoned the car.

Mr Barnard was struck of the head and drove to Tygerberg Hospital, where he lost consciousness.

Cops ban Pretoria meetings

PRETORIA. — A ban on all meetings in the Pretoria Magisterial District under the banner of "Mass Protest Rally" has been ordered in terms of the emergency regulations by the Divisional Commissioner of Police in the Northern Transvaal, Brigadier S J Strydom, between yesterday and Sunday. The ban included a meeting in Laudium last night — Sapa

Police search for tapes of service

Staff Reporter

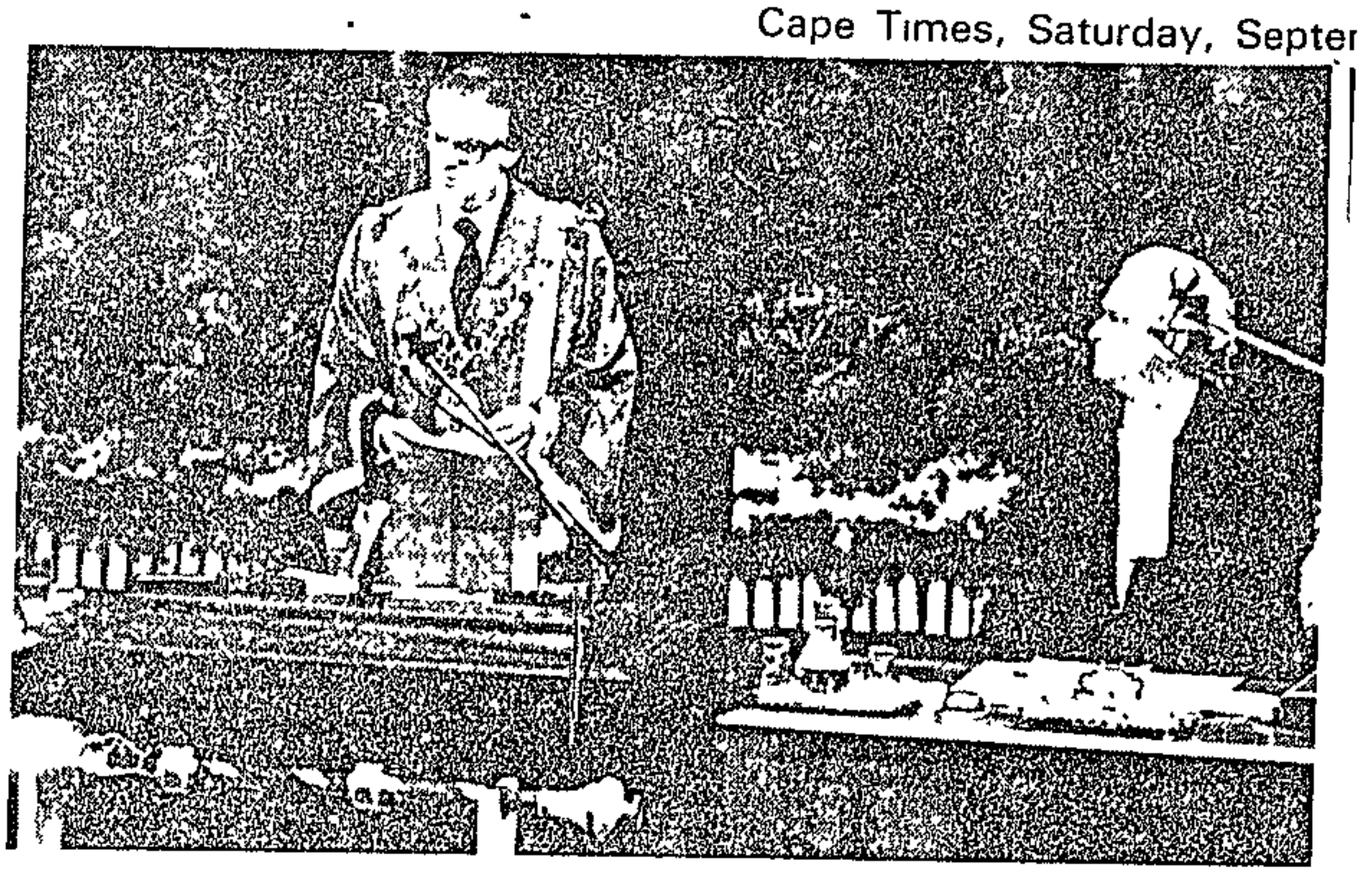
POLICE yesterday confirmed that they had searched news agencies and the home of a freelance photographer, looking for video tapes of "a church service held on August 20".

It is believed that the police were looking for a video tape of a service at St George's Cathedral, where the UDF and its affiliated organisations "unbanned" themselves.

The offices of the Cape Town Press Centre, the Cape Town offices of WTN television news agency and the home of photographer Mr Rashid Lombard, from where journalists said tapes were taken, were searched.

● **Sapa reports that the Association of Democratic Journalists accused police yesterday of intimidating journalists, preventing them from carrying out their duties.**

The association called on the police to "refrain from these deplorable methods of intimidation".



LEFT: The new Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, addresses an audience of dignitaries at his installation ceremony in the City Hall yesterday.

RIGHT: Mr Gordon Oliver speaks out at his installation ceremony yesterday about the violence that threatens to tear the Mother City apart. On the right is the Town Clerk, Dr Stanley Evans

Pictures: GLENN SHERRATT

Mayor protested about shootings

CT Times 9/9/89

By PETER DENNEHY

THE new Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, said at his installation ceremony yesterday that he felt so strongly about the election-night police shootings on the Cape Flats that he had already been to see the local police commander.

He had protested about what had happened, and made an appeal to police to act differently in future. He had been well received, and was given an assurance that the matter would receive attention, he said. A police liaison officer could not confirm this yesterday

Mr Oliver, who admitted he was "something of a dreamer", quoted from human-rights campaigner Martin Luther King's famous "I have a dream" speech, in which he said. "With this faith (that all men are created equal) we will be able to work together, to struggle together, to stand up for freedom together, knowing that we will be free one day."

He also quoted United States senator Ms Nancy Kassebaum, who said that apartheid was "unacceptable and unsustainable" and that if South Africa failed to resolve the internal conflict "it will be torn apart".

"It is our urgent responsibility to resolve conflict at the regional and local level through dialogue and negotiation, perhaps on the lines of the Kwa-Natal Indaba," Mr Oliver said.

His office would institute "informal dialogue committees" which would meet on neutral ground a few times a year in an effort to bring together Capetonian leaders from various constituencies.

Each of these ad hoc groups would be drawn together in a common interest — education, sport, culture, investment promotion, industrial relations, religious affairs, international relations and the environment.

The world wanted to see Cape Town as "the gateway to post-apartheid South Africa", and it would be the principle objective of his term in office to advance that ideal.

Mr Oliver thanked the incoming mayoress, Ms Joanna Stern, for accepting his invitation to take on the demanding position of mayoress.

Mr Louis Kreiner, who seconded Mr Oliver's nomination for the mayoralty, described him as "a spiritual man ... and a people's man".

Mr Oliver, who is a keen environmentalist, said Capetonians shared "a never-ending sense of wonder for our city's beauty and sheer splendour"

DURBAN. — The municipal trade union, Dimes, and the Mass Democratic Movement yesterday supported a move to boycott the inauguration ceremony of Durban's mayor and deputy mayor.

They were reacting to a statement by a city councillor, Mr Peter Corbett, who said he would boycott the inauguration on Monday in protest against the election of Mr Derrick Watterson and Mr Jan Venter, both of whom are regarded as conservative.

Their election is seen as a political victory for the right wing on council.

Dimes secretary Mr Nad Murugan called on all "liberal-minded councillors and dignitaries" not to attend the ceremony.

The MDM went a step further and called for the resignation of Mr Watterson and Mr Venter. — Sapa

Upington 14: Appeal granted

CM. Tofts 9/9/89

By MARIUS BOSCH

FOURTEEN Upington residents sentenced to death for the 1985 murder of a municipal policeman were yesterday granted leave by the Appeal Court in Bloemfontein to appeal against the mass-hanging judgment.

The group, known as the "Upington 14", was sentenced to death by Northern Cape judge Mr Justice Jan Basson on May 26 this year in a small courtroom in Upington after a marathon trial that started in September 1986.

On June 27, Mr Justice Basson turned down an application for leave to appeal by the 14 and 12 other residents of Upington's Pabalello township convicted of the murder of Constable Lucas Sethwala.

Lawyers acting for the group on July 17 took the last legal step to save the 14 from the gallows when a petition was send to the Chief Justice.

Yesterday the Appeal Court granted leave to appeal against their convictions to 13 of those who had received death sentences. A further ten, who were sentenced to jail terms — some suspended on condition that six of the 25 render community service, were also granted leave to appeal against their convictions.

The group was convicted of murder on grounds of the common-purpose doctrine — also used in the trial of the Sharpeville Six — and a 26th defendant was found guilty of attempted murder.

Among the 14 granted leave to appeal against death sentences are a common-law husband and wife, both over 60 years old, and a former male nurse who intended to study medicine.

The Appeal Court granted 16 of the 23 leave to appeal against their convictions on the restricted basis that they had formed part of a crowd that had gathered outside Const Sethwala's house and stoned it.

Justice Bekebeke, 28, was not granted leave to appeal as was aspiring artist Elisha Matshoba, 23.

The trial court found that Bekebeke had delivered the fatal blows to the policeman with Const Sethwala's own shotgun.

No application for leave to appeal was received from Enoch Nompondwana — a former mayor of Paballelo — who was sentenced to eight years' imprisonment. He was the only person convicted of attempted murder.

Cape Town lawyers acting for the group said last night that 16 of the group granted the restricted leave to appeal may not contest the lower court's finding that they were part of the crowd that had stoned the dead policeman's house.

Those who received the restricted leave to appeal against their convictions are Kenneth Khumalo, 30, and Eric Tros Gubula, 30 (death sentences), Abel Kutu, 28, (six years), David Lekhanyane, 25, Myner Gudlani Bovu, 29, Zuko Xabendlini, 32, and Andrew Lekhanyane, 29 (all death sentences), Zonga Mokgatle, 31, (death), Ronnie Masiza, 23, (six years), Wellington Masiza, 27 (death), Barry Bekebeke, 23 (six years', conditionally suspended), Evelina de Bruin, 54, Gideon Madlongolwane, 61, Zolile Yona, 25, and Albert Tywilli, 27 (all death sentences) and Sarel Jacobs, 23 (six years).

Those on whom no restriction was placed on their leave to appeal were Boy Japhta, 24 (death), Xoliswa Dube, 21, and Elizabeth Bostaander (each with six years conditionally suspended), Jeffrey Sekiya, 25 (six years), Roy Swartbooi, 23, Neville Witbooi, 21, and Ivan Kazi, 22 (all with six years conditionally suspended).

Lawyers demonstrate against police action

ABOUT 180 lawyers, academics and law students held a brief lunchtime placard demonstration on Friday outside St George's Cathedral, Cape Town, in protest against alleged police violence, the state of emergency and detentions.

Plainclothes police watched the demonstration – which lasted about seven minutes – but no action was taken and the protesters dispersed

Earlier, National Association of Democratic Lawyers (Nadel) Western Cape president Dullah Omar told a Press conference his organisation "was disgusted at newspapers which did not have the guts to speak the truth about alleged police violence", and accused newspapers "such as the Cape Times and Argus" of playing a "despicable role in suppressing or distorting the truth".

Omar said police violence was making it impossible for Nadel members to function as lawyers as they were subjected to the same brutality and violence as those they were asked to assist.

He alleged police had attacked violently against unarmed and peacefully gathered schoolchildren.

"We draw special attention to the events on the night of the apartheid elections, when violence reached unprecedented heights in which the police was involved.

"A large number of people have been killed, maimed and injured. It must be noted that some deaths and injuries have been caused by police bullets. We express our total abhorrence at this carnage.

"Those responsible for unleashing and perpetrating this violence should be charged with crimes against humanity," he said.

Nadel also called for the release of Nadel members Bulelani Ngcuka and hunger striker Willie Hofmeyer, who are in detention.

Supporting statements were also read out at the Press conference by spokespersons for Lawyers for Human Rights, Lawyers for Democratic Action, the Law Students' council at the University of Cape Town, and UCT law faculty dean-elect Prof Dirk Smit.

Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok said he was "disgusted" over what he labelled Tutu and Boesak's "lies" regarding the allegations of 23 deaths at the hands of the police.

They were "deliberately misleading the rest of the world about the true facts of events in the Western Cape," he said in a statement.

Police had established 15 people died on the night of the general election in faction fighting in Khayalitsha, – Sapa.

■ **Footnote: In terms of security legislation and the media regulations, newspapers are not entitled to freely publish all unrest matters.**

279

A DAY OF TENSION ACROSS THE COUNTRY...

Cape gears for a Saturday march on Parliament

By GAYE DAVIS, Cape Town

THE Western Cape is gearing up for a march on Parliament tomorrow, under the banner "The People Shall Govern".

Those unable to take part have been asked to "show solidarity" with the marchers by stopping whatever they are doing at 11am, for a 15-minute period.

A member of the interim committee co-ordinating the defiance campaign in the Western Cape explained at a meeting this week: "This means that people in cars should stop and hoot. Shopkeepers can close their doors and get out on to the streets, shake people's hands and say 'The people shall govern'."

Defiance in the region was registered this week in a large number of protests, demonstrations, marches and sit-ins, many of which were broken up by police

Three schoolchildren were reported to have been wounded — one seriously — by police after a service in Mitchells Plain held in the memory of students slain during the 1985-1986 uprising.

The people taking part in defiance protests this week were a cross-section of schoolchildren, university students, teachers, parents and squatters.

Events in and around Cape Town yesterday included (some details have been omitted to comply with Emergency regulations covering Security Force action):

●Police arrested 16 homeless people, part of a group of about 200 squatters who demonstrated with placards on the steps of St George's Cathedral. They were demanding an end to forced removals and the right to affordable houses and facilities.

The squatters represented communities in the greater Cape Town area, as well as Koekenaap and Port Nolloth in Namaqualand.

●Several hundred parents, teachers and high-school pupils were teargassed while attempting to march from a school in Heideveld on the Cape Flats to a nearby election polling station.

●Police turned back a group of teachers from black schools in townships near Cape Town, as well as Paarl and Worcester in the Boland. The teachers were marching from Cape Town station to the offices of the Department of Education and Training.

Their demands — for the release of detained teachers and students, an end to "police brutality", and better school facilities — were later handed to DET officials.

●Hundreds of schoolchildren marched on an Athlone polling station, where they handed over an explanation of why they would not be voting and replaced election posters with their own, stating "Don't Vote". They then marched on First National Bank's Athlone branch, staging a sit-in on the pavement when it became apparent the hastily-closed doors would not be opened to them

Police arrived and ordered them to disperse, which they did A document calling, among other things, on FNB to halt its support for rebel tours was later given to the manager by a small delegation of students, teachers and parents

●Parents and teachers angered by police action against pupils in Mitchells Plain demonstrated at Mondale Senior Secondary School yesterday using hastily re-drawn placards — after police confiscated the originals

●A meeting of the End Conscription Campaign went ahead at the University of Cape Town after police had earlier warned vice-chancellor Dr Stuart Saunders that it was illegal and that they would take steps to prevent it occurring.

●Academics from the universities of Cape Town, Stellenbosch and the Western Cape attended a meeting on "repression and the right to protest".

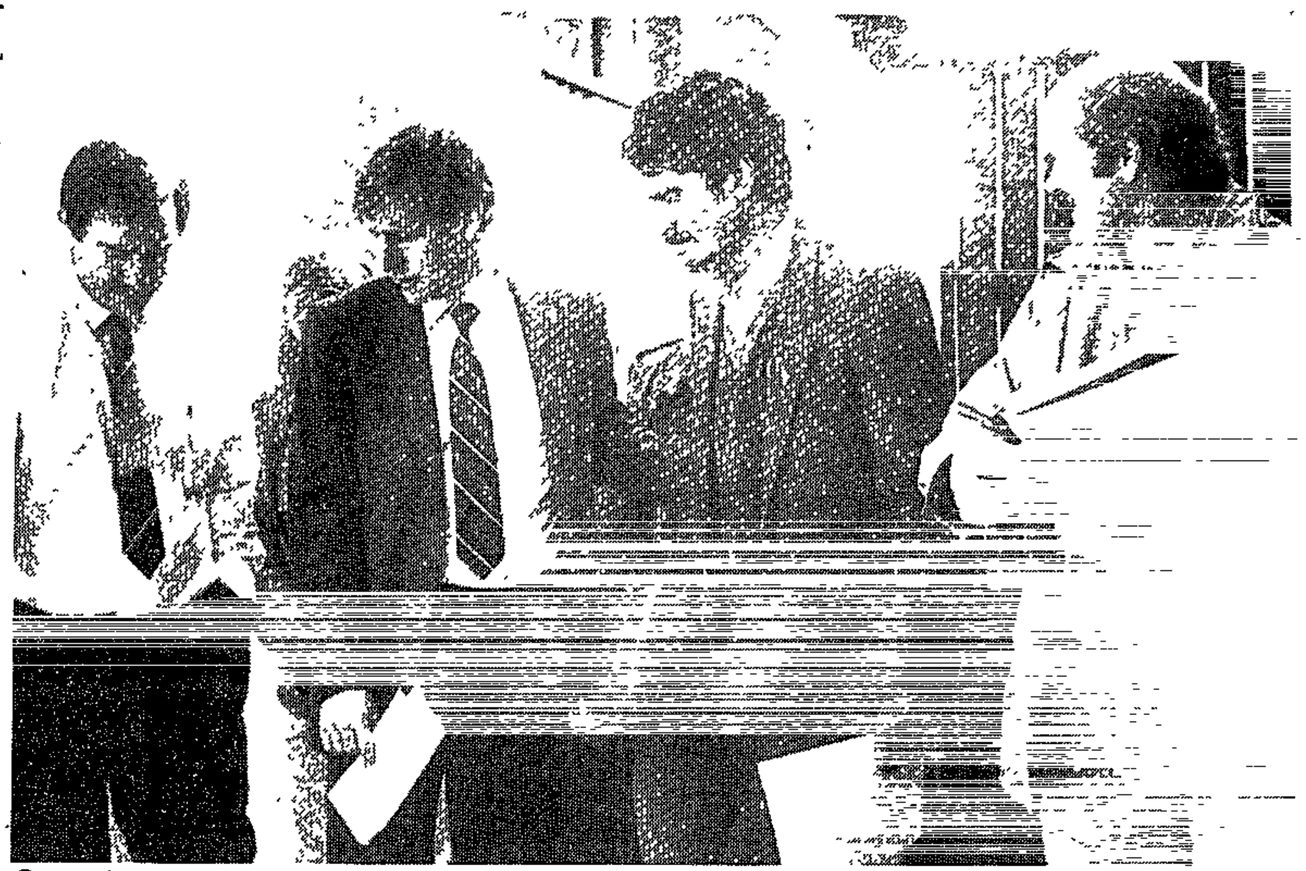
Meanwhile, detained lawyer Willie Hofmeyr — arrested during an anti-rebel tour protest outside First National Bank last Saturday — was hospitalised with suspected internal bleeding on Wednesday, according to his father, Arend Hofmeyr.

Hofmeyr had decided to take only fruit juices since his detention on August 26, his attorney said. (Details omitted in terms of Emergency regulations.)

Attorneys said United Democratic Front executive member Trevor Manuel, detained on Monday morning and also allegedly on hunger strike, was this week transferred to Bloemfontein.

On Wednesday police were booed and sarcastically applauded by hundreds of bystanders as they arrested 178 women, including Leah Tutu, Dorothy Boesak and Black Sash National President Mary Burton in Cape Town.

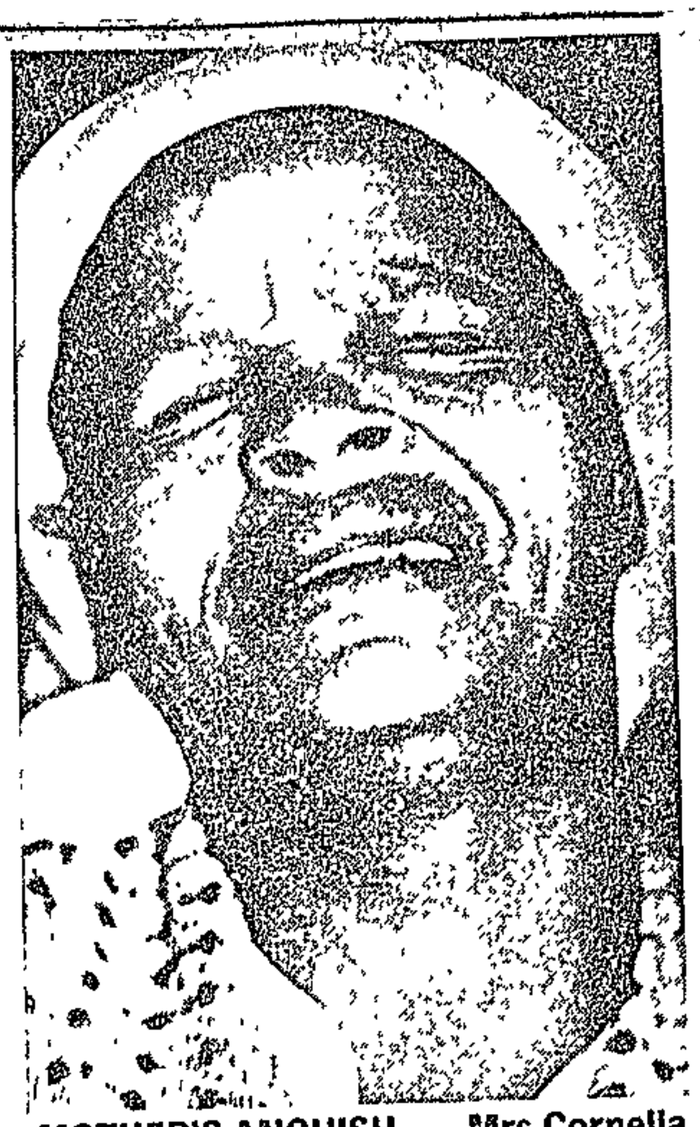
The women were all released on their own recognisances some nine hours later — after bail hearings



Cosatu's Jay Naidoo, accompanied by lawyer Peter Harris, is led from his house by security police who escorted him to Cosatu offices. Late last night, police were still searching the offices.

Picture: STEVE HILTON-BARBER, Afrapix

Tutu plans new march to protest against violence



MOTHER'S ANGUISH . . . Mrs Cornelia Otto after the death of her daughter

CAPE TOWN's streets could be the scene of further confrontations if a protest march planned for Wednesday goes ahead.

With the city still reeling from the shock of this week's death toll in unrest, church leaders were planning a march on Parliament to protest against alleged police shootings Said Archbishop Desmond Tutu. "Allan Boesak and I, in the name of the churches, want to give the people of Cape Town the opportunity to express their outrage."

In an unprecedented move for a white municipal official, Mr Gordon Oliver, installed as Cape Town's mayor on Friday, said he would join the planned illegal march and urged police to stay away.

Yesterday Minister of Law and Order Mr Adriaan Vlok, and the head of one [illegible]'s largest churches, Arch[illegible]op Tutu, plunged into their latest bitter clash yet.

The subject is a body count.

The Archbishop says police shot 29 people in violence on election night.

The Minister countered that there were only 15 dead from Wednesday night's violence — and seven of those, later revised to 10, died in a faction fight in a squatter settlement

Mr Vlok challenged Archbishop Tutu to produce the bodies. The cleric responded

By HAMISH McINDOE, LESTER VENTER and KURT SWART

with a Press conference, attended by relatives of 15 dead people

Mr Vlok then accused the Archbishop of "lying"

In response, Dr Allan Boesak, head of the World Alliance of Churches and patron of the United Democratic Front yesterday openly challenged Mr Vlok to take him and Archbishop Tutu to court to "prove we are lying"

The Democratic Party's spokesman on Law and Order, Mr Tiaan van der Merwe yesterday said Mr Vlok and his spokesman were ill-informed on the true situation.

He appealed "for a return to normality" in allowing the media to report freely on unrest events. This was the only way of ensuring the dissemination of reliable information

The war of words came as members of the SAP were slammed by allegations of excessive use of violence while quelling anti-election protests in the Cape Flats.

After two nights of election unrest chilling eye-witness accounts of police allegedly taking unprovoked "pot shots" at residents and acting with unnecessary ferocity against peaceful anti-election protests have emerged.

Several children were hospitalised on election night suffering from gunshot wounds after being caught in the firing line.

The head of the Intensive Care Unit at the Red Cross Children's Hospital, Dr Max Klein, described their injuries as "barbaric and stomach turning".

Threat

"One wonders what goes on in the minds of men who fire on children so young that they couldn't possibly pose a threat to public order," he said.

The distraught mother of one child victim, a three-year-old girl who is recovering in a hospital trauma unit after birdshot peppered her head, gave this account of how her daughter was wounded.

Woodlands resident Desiree Anders, 25, said:

"Several men were standing in the road and wildly firing shotguns at a crowd of people running in the direction of our house.

"My boyfriend screamed at them to stop shooting because my daughter was standing in the doorway . . . my child went down and they continued shooting"

Late this week, Mr Vlok, in a strongly worded statement, slated the MDM, Archbishop Tutu and Dr Boesak for trying to make political capital from the unrest.

Mr Vlok said he had repeatedly warned that the activities of the MDM would lead to "violence and bloodletting"

Mayor, councillors to join march

Mr Adriaan Vlok

Staff Reporters

AT LEAST half the members of the Cape Town City Council plan to take part in a march on parliament on Wednesday The new mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, and his deputy, Mr Frank van der Velde, have confirmed they will be taking part

Mr Van der Velde, asked how he would react to police orders to disperse, said today he would "certainly obey police instructions"

City councillor Mr Ian Iversen, confirming his participation, said he expected "about half" the council would take part

Ms Annamia van den Heever, also confirming that she would be taking part, said councillors had not discussed participation as a group

Other councillors who have decided to take part include Mr Arthur Wienburg and Mrs Isobel Edelstein

"Solidarity"

Sea Point councillor Mr Ken Penkin said the council should "show solidarity" with the people of Cape Town in their rejection of apartheid

The State Security Council is meeting in Cape Town today to consider recent unrest in the Peninsula as well as sharp criticism of the riot police by a police officer

The security council may also discuss the planned march and how the police should react to it

The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, today confirmed his attendance at the meeting but would not anticipate any agenda

"No meeting"

It appeared he would not be meeting Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, the Mitchell's Plain policeman who has criticised the actions of the riot police

Police spokesman Captain Hendrik Opperman said no meeting had been planned between Mr Vlok and Lieutenant Rockman

Lieutenant Rockman has met the Regional Commissioner of Police, Major-General Flip Fourie, on two occassions since criticising the riot unit for "excessive violence" in dealing with unrest

He has, however, insisted that he will tell his story of events in Mitchell's Plain only to the Commissioner of Police in the presence of the minister

NP "concern"

Meanwhile, there is some concern in Nationalist circles about bad overseas publicity for South Africa because of unrest during the election

It is understood acting President Mr F W de Klerk is giving his personal attention to serious tensions in some areas

The Democratic Party is to ask for talks with Mr Vlok and Mr De Klerk to discuss what Mr Tian van der Merwe, MP, the party's law and order spokesman, described as a serious situation It is to be discussed at the DP's first parliamentary caucus meeting today.

He said it was clear there had been abuse of power in events last week One doctor had reported to DP MPs that he had treated 42 people for buckshot and birdshot wounds

Pinelands DP MP Mr Jasper Walsh said "It is clear that riot police action has unleashed massive violence on our community, resulting in a number of deaths"

Mr Walsh is chairman of the party's urban monitoring and awareness committee, which has expressed support for Mr Oliver's "commitment to register the city government's protest against police violence"

BEACH MARCH: The group of more than a thousand who occupied Saldanha beach this weekend without incident.

ARGUS 11/9/89

Woman killed in Khayelitsha shooting

SURVIVOR: Mr Jerry Tutu, who was wounded when more than 20 armed men opened fire in Khayelitsha.

By EDWARD MOLOINYANE
Staff Reporter

A MAN who survived a night of terror in Khayelitsha on election day has recounted how a heavily armed group of men invaded the shack area of Green Point

Mr Jerry Tutu, of T156, Zola Budd, Khayelitsha, was wounded in the left arm and a 70-year-old woman was killed.

Mr Tutu, a member of the Joint Action Committee in Khayelitsha, said he and other residents had been warned they would be attacked after a shack in M Section had been set alight during the day.

"We had been tipped off that we were going to be next and alerted neighbours to stay awake," he said.

"About 11pm a yellow van with two white men in it pulled up in the main street separating Green Point and I Section and called to us to come nearer. When I and another man approached, we noticed that the two were in balaclavas and had a black substance on their faces"

"As soon as it had stopped, a group of more than 20 black men surrounded it for about 10 minutes. Lights were then switched on and we could see that the men were armed with rifles. They headed in our direction and we retreated into the dwelling," said Mr Tutu.

He said after a while he went back towards the street to check where the men were going

"When I was next to Mr Gobingca's house, shots rang past me. There were random shootings as all the men opened fire."

Mr Tutu, who only realised later that he had been hit, said Mr Gobingca's house, with 10 occupants, including small children, had been set alight amid more gunfire.

Mr Gobingca's wife and his 70 year-old mother-in-law was shot. She later died in Groot Schuur Hospital.

He said the two white men, now travelling in a combi, later returned and ordered neighbours trying to put out the fire to disperse. The attackers were taken away in the same combi, Mr Tutu said.

A police spokesman, Captain Hendrik Opperman, said the case was being investigated and police would be happy if anybody came forward to give them a description of the van and the two men.

An unrest report said a 69-year-old woman, a six-year-old and a 14-year-old died when a home was attacked and set alight by 20 masked men armed with guns.

Rockman — the cop who won't keep quiet

275
Sowetan
11/9/89

The police officer, Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who blew the whistle on police this week saying that they were responsible for the violence in the Western Cape , has accused the head of the Cape police of having "no backbone" because he let the riot police get out of hand.

Laying his career on the line, Lt. Rockman, a professional policeman, has threatened to resign, saying that the head of the police in the Cape, Major-General Phillipus Fourie, could not control the riot police who acted like "wild dogs" with a "killer instinct".

He gave interviews when approached by reporters at a polling booth in Mitchell's Plain this week, and spoke out against "brutal" police action, saying demonstrations would remain peaceful if only police kept away.

Clearly angry at the role the police had played , he described their actions and disclosed conversations he had had with General Fourie. Asked if he feared the consequences of this, he said: "I don't care. I stand to lose everything. They can lock me up. They can do anything. It's not going to take me away from my principles."

"I'm not looking for fame or publicity. I'm not doing this to be a star or a hero. But I feel it's high time that the people of South Africa and the world should hear about the truth of what is happening here."

He said:"I can no longer allow that people be brutally attacked by the police the way they have since August 1."

He spoke to the regional police commissioner, General Fourie, on Friday morning and demanded to meet the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, and the Acting State President Mr F W de Klerk to tell them "the facts" about how police were responsible for the violence.

He said:"I begged him (General Fourie) to put it on record that the riot unit started this unrest within Mitchell's Plain which I have seen with my own eyes."

He had seen protestors standing peacefully who had been attacked by riot policemen. This he could no longer tolerate.

"I mean, if a child runs away how can you still chase him and sjambok him ? How can you still go into the classroom, kick classroom doors open, just take whoever you wish to take, disrupt a school that is orderly ? You cannot do it, you cannot."

Outspoken Lieutenant Gregory Rockman.

FOCUS

SOWETAN Correspondent

A crime officer at Mitchell's Plain police station, he prided himself on being in touch with his community."I talk with my people," he said.

But the riot police did not want to speak to them. "Without warning they just rush people like wild dogs, even the innocent bystanders, they just hit them like mad. They go beserk."

He cited an incident in Mitchell's Plain last Tuesday which had made him speak out after 12 years loyal service to the force.

A group of demonstrators had gathered in the town centre."I was in charge before the riot unit came. I never asked for any help. I gave the crowd 20 minutes to disperse. They were standing peacefully with placards and singing. I moved away to get out of sight. I said to some of the riot unit:"Gentlemen, listen. I want you to take a back seat, out of sight, because our presence provokes people."

"Then one of the crowd came running to me and said:"Lieutenant, you said you are giving us time to disperse but look, these people are beating us to pieces here."

"I asked the sergeant to please move his men out of sight since they were causing trouble."

"I didn't take his name, but I know him. I'll never forget his face."

Lieutenant Rockman said the riot police broadcast a message with a loud-hailer to get people to disperse.

He argued with them, asking why they were trying to override him when he had already given the protestors a deadline. When he saw his orders had been countermanded, he was shocked.

"I thought to myself: I feel so ashamed, being humiliated in this fashion by my own colleagues."

He said some police fell over one another in their haste to get at the crowd, and people laughed at them.

"And they got mad. You could see that look in their eyes. That killer instinct. How can a policeman be like that ? Then I went to the lieutenant. I said: "I'm handling the situation and you are just rushing the situation."

"I tried to speak to the crowd because now they were becomming furious."Among the group were shoppers and bystanders who were totally innocent.

"If I had got innocently assaulted like that I'd also get mad," he said.

"I called the crowd over and told them to go. Some of the guys were hawkers and taxidrivers. Some were gang leaders. They asked me whether they should fetch their guns and "rush" the police "Then we just kill them" "

"I told them not to because it was not worth it. So they listened to me. I stood monitoring the situation. People came to talk to me. The police were blocking the whole terminus and the police formed a line, standing like big bosses, with big batons and stuff."

"People gathered because they wanted to see what the police were doing. They were saying that when there is a crime, you don't see them, but for unrest they are there."

"A few times the police were rushing people without warning them. There was a lady at the bus terminus. They were hitting her. I felt so bad. She was trying to prove that she was innocent, standing waiting for the bus."

"They couldn't care. Four of them, big, hefty guys. Eventually she couldn't take it and started running. They got hold of her again, hitting her."

"After the whole commotion, this guy was lying there. They were not interested in him. They just stood there like big bosses so I radioed for the ambulance."

"A lady about eight months pregnant was knocked down by a policeman. He just ran into her and she fell down."

"I asked her to come with me to the police station and obtained a statement from her. She could hardly walk. She seemed to have badly bruised her ribs."

I then tried to "calm the people down, they were quite mad, because of being violently attacked by the policemen".

He said he was then

11/9/1989

told by a major: "My most
unit dont crowd unwork. ol
ek slunt jou toe under die
mowd regulasies."

He then had an argu-
ment with the major after
which the crowd said, "If
you lock up that lieuten-
ant, you will see what
happens here today."

"I said to the peop-
le: 'Please go. I don't want
you to get hurt.' They fol-
lowed my request. I then
watched the crowd dis-
perse."

The police say they are
to investigate the matter.

Police allow 1 000 to protest at Saldanha

Staff Reporter

POLICE allowed a peaceful protest by more than 1 000 people to take place at a Saldanha Bay beach yesterday.

The protest was part of the MDM defiance campaign.

Police spokesman Captain Hendrik Opperman confirmed that a protest had taken place.

The procession, led by clerics, took place after a service in an Anglican church next to the beach.

The protesters marched past a whites-only sign and moved on 800 metres and put up a sign reading "Away with apartheid."

Local hero has quest for truth

Sowetan 11/9/89

275

SOWETAN CORRESPONDENT

LIEUTENANT Gregory Rockman is one South African policeman you have to admire.

The defiant Mitchell's Plain crime prevention officer in the western Cape has become an international personality and local hero after attacking the riot unit and their actions during a recent demonstration in his area on election day - September 6.

Laying his 12 years career with the force on the line, Rockman's remarks have already seen him been heaped with praise by politicians and clerics alike.

Praise

Having seen senior police officers in the Western Cape and been told he must go to Pretoria to see a Deputy Commissioner of Police, he has said: "I will only speak to the acting State President Mr FW de Klerk or the Minister of Law and Order Mr Adriaan Vlok."

Commenting about Rockman's demand Major Jan Calitz, duty police liaison officer, said: "He seems to be going higher and higher."

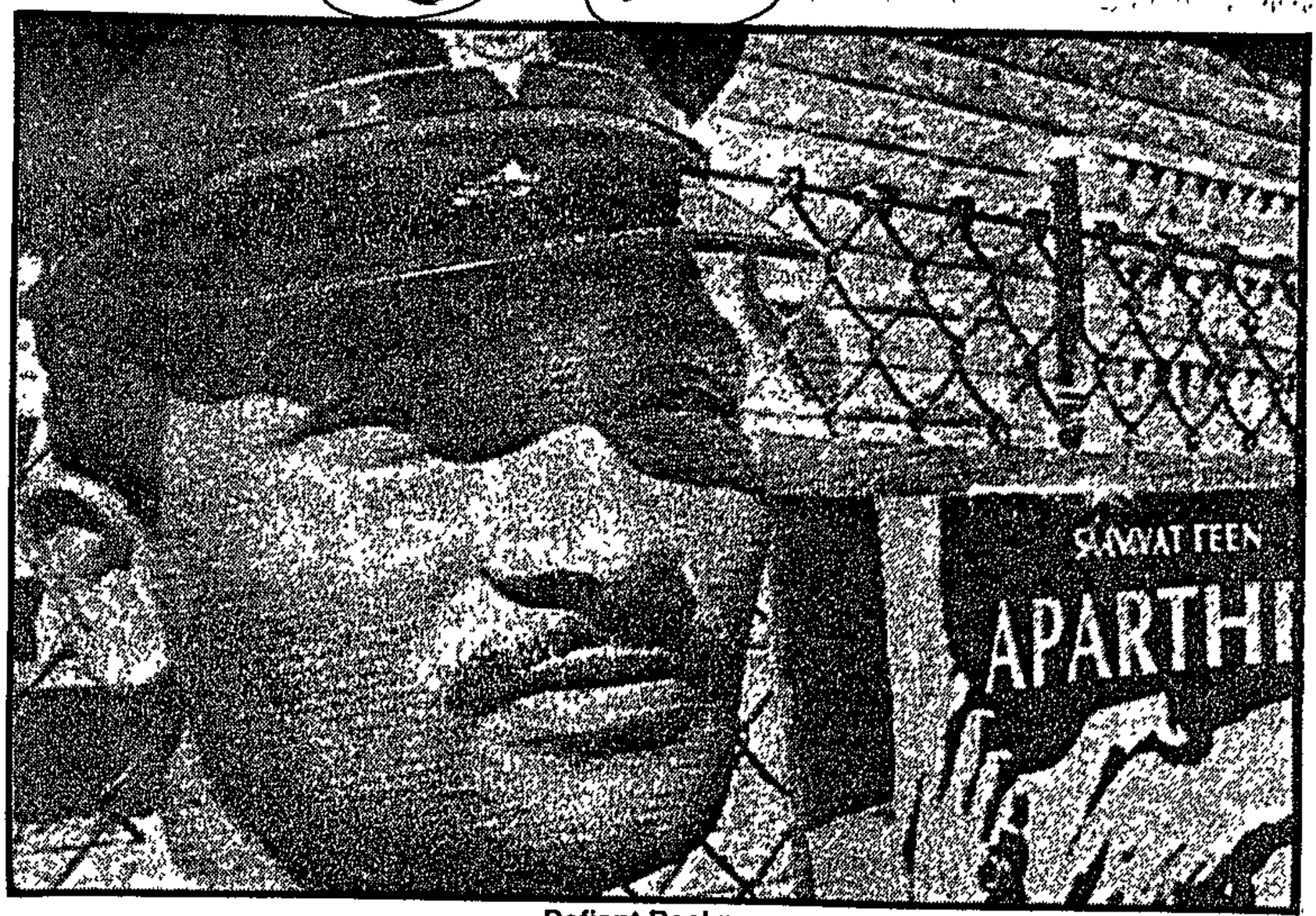
Referring to statements that his claims would be tested against any other evidence the police were able to obtain, Rockman said this showed the police did not want to acknowledge the truth.

"I am a lieutenant. Why do they need to get further evidence? They want to try to make me out a liar," he said.

Earlier Rockman was told to zip his lips after his remarks about the brutality used in suppressing demonstrations.

"It seemed they did not realise the seriousness or significance of what I said. This is not a purely criminal investigation. This is a national issue affecting the entire population of South Africa," Rockman said.

* See page 6.



Defiant Rockman.

MORE DEAD IN CAPE

Sowetan 11/9/89

275

Election day death toll now 29 — lawyer

Church leader Dr Allan Boesak

By ISMAIL LAGARDIEN
and Sowetan Correspondents

THE death toll in the Western Cape election day massacre now stands at 29 with 200 people injured, human rights lawyer Mr Essa Moosa said yesterday.

By late on Friday, 13 of the bodies had been identified.

Moosa said: "The mortuary was closed over the weekend and it is expected that the remainder of the bodies (16) will be identified by today."

A week of mourning for the dead begins today.

In another development, the South African Police have appealed to church leader Dr Allan Boesak to supply proof of the number of people he maintains were killed on election day, Wednesday, September 6, in the Western Cape.

Proof of deaths

"The South African Police urgently require Dr Allan Boesak to point out the eight people he maintains were killed in the Western Cape on election day, over and above the official number given out by the police, or to provide proof of their deaths," a police spokesman told Sapa yesterday.

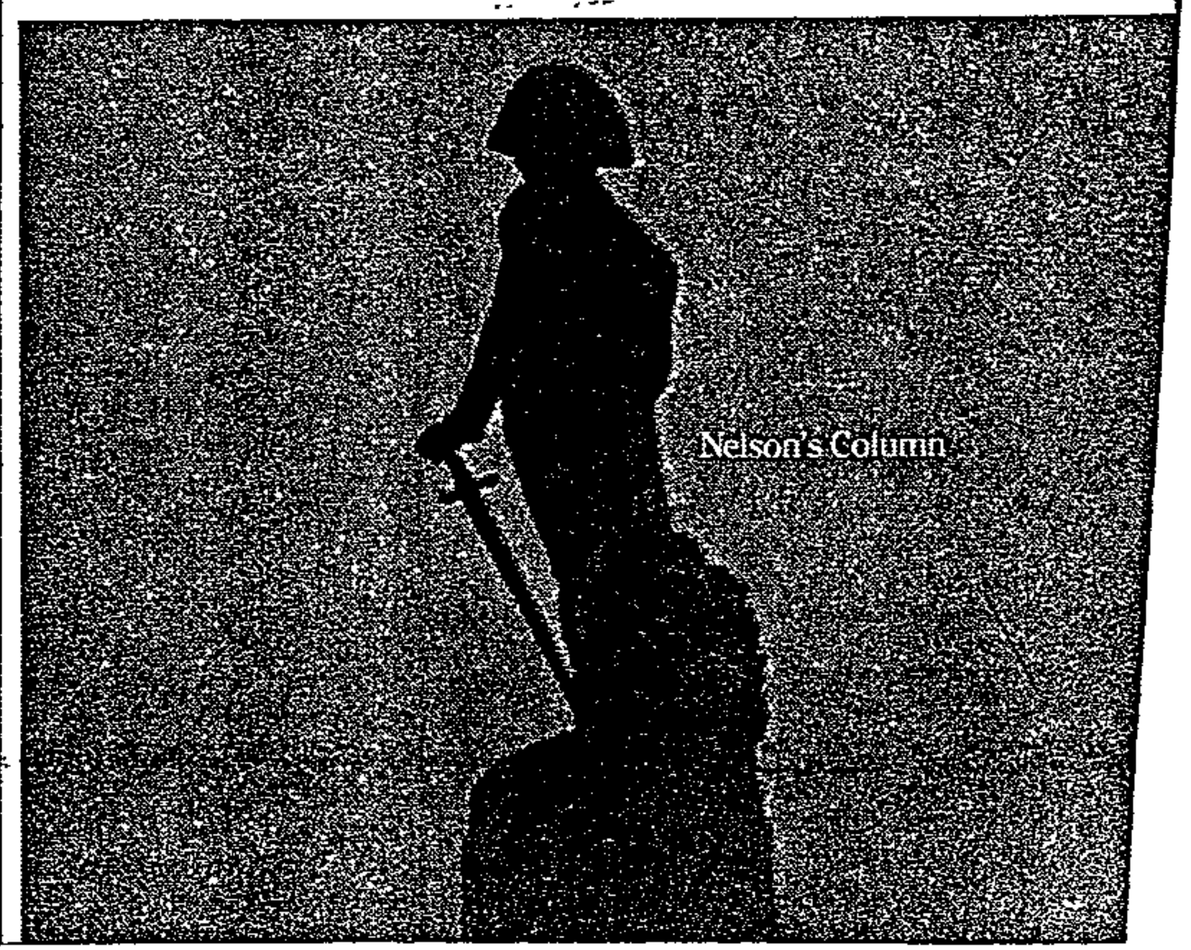
The senior deputy regional commissioner of police for the Western Cape, Brigadier Acker was having difficulty reaching Dr Boesak, the spokesman said.

• To page 2

P.T.O.

Learn about business with Sowetan — see page two

London's most heroic admira



So wetan 11/9/89

Cape death toll 29 — lawyer

● From page 1

Also in Cape Town, a showdown is looming between the mayor of this war-torn city and the controversial Divisional Commissioner of Police, Major General Philipus Fourie.

The mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, plans to head a march on Parliament on Wednesday "to express outrage at police violence" and Major General Fourie has given notice that he will be there "personally" to stop the march.

The planned march presents President-elect Mr F W de Klerk with his first major headache amid calls for the resignation of Law and Order Minister, Mr Adriaan Vlok.

While Vlok says Boesak and Archbishop Desmond Tutu "lied" about the deaths, lawyers have compiled a list of names of the people who were killed in the Cape.

Among the victims were a pregnant 16-year-old girl who was shot in the chest with the bullet leaving a gaping hole in her back; a mentally handicapped boy, Leonard Rass (13) who was killed by a shot from a shotgun and another 13-year-old, Ricardo Levy, who was shot in his mouth.

The bullet came out at the back of his head.

Boesak stands by death toll after SAP plea

DR Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, yesterday stood by the "23 dead" statistic he had given on Thursday, regarding the number of people who had been shot on election night.

He was responding to "an urgent appeal" to him from the police to supply proof of the number of people he maintains were killed.

A police spokesman said yesterday: "The South African Police urgently require Dr Allan Boesak to point out the eight people he maintains were killed in the Western Cape on election day, 6 Sept 1989, over and above the official number given out by the police, or to provide proof of their deaths.

"Dr Boesak is urged to get in touch with the Senior Deputy Regional Commissioner of Police for the Western Cape, Brigadier Nick Acker, at tel 461-3462 or after hours tel 24-6945 as soon as possible, as Brig Acker is experiencing difficulty in contacting Dr Boesak," the spokesman said.

Dr Boesak said all the evidence he had indicated that his statistics were true. Lawyers were still collecting names and details

• Dr Boesak confirmed that he and Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu would hold a church service at St George's Cathedral on Wednesday at 12.30, after which there would be a march to Parliament to lodge a protest about the fatal shootings. Parliament is due to open on Wednesday.

3 die in weekend unrest shooting incidents

Cape Times 11/9/89

PRETORIA. — Three people died in unrest-related incidents during the past 24 hours, police said in their official unrest report yesterday.

A man was killed after a group of blacks allegedly attacked a policeman, in Umlazi, Natal. "Shots were fired and one black man was killed," the police report said. "No other casualties were reported."

Another man died at Edendale in the Natal Midlands, after police fired birdshot to disperse a mob apparently involved in faction fighting. "The body of a black man who had died from various stab wounds was later discovered. No other casualties were reported there.

"At Matroosfontein, Wynberg, a stone-throwing incident was reported by the owner of a private vehicle. A shot was fired by the owner and a coloured man was killed. No other casualties were reported," the report said.

No further details were available to the Cape Times from the duty police liaison officer.

At Ravensmead numerous stone-throwing incidents were reported on Friday.

A man was injured in a stoning incident in the same area. On one occasion, police used tear-smoke smoke, rubber bullets, birdshot and pistol fire to disperse mobs. No injuries were reported.

Four youths were arrested at Elsie's River after a delivery vehicle was stoned. Elsie's River police said they were unable to provide information to the Cape Times.

At Bishop Lavis, a few stone-throwing incidents were reported. A bus and three private vehicles were damaged but no injuries were reported. — Sapa

3 dead, 12 hurt in mine unrest

JOHANNESBURG. — Three people were killed and 12 injured — three seriously — at the weekend when a large crowd armed with pangas and knives attacked men on security and administrative duty at the entrance gate to a hostel at Kinross mine near Evander, the mine management announced here yesterday.

The deaths came after a week of tension during which workers had been protesting against Wednesday's general election.

A mine spokesman said three of the attackers were fatally injured by shots fired by security guards and a further nine injured, two critically.

Three security officers were injured, one seriously.

Police detained nine men

Next of kin of the deceased have not yet been informed.

The National Union of Mineworkers (NUM) has condemned "in the strongest terms" the killing of the three mine workers.

A NUM spokesman accused the mine owners, Gencor, of using "live bullets to intimidate union members".

Other workers, in particular those wearing union insignia, were targeted by security staff who also fired birdshot along with live ammunition, the spokesman said.

Spokesman for the Kinross mine Mr Tom Ferreira however pointed out that the miners had been armed

"There is no doubt that the group was stabbing and attempting to assault the security personnel," he said. — Sapa and UPI

F W urged to appoint commission of inquiry into Cape deaths

275

Star 11/9/89.

Crisis meeting over violence

The State Security Council is to discuss the growing crisis of the current defiance campaign and accusations of police violence and provocation.

This was confirmed today by the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, as calls were made for Acting State President Mr F W de Klerk to appoint a commission of inquiry into the recent violence in Cape Town and talk to Archbishop Desmond Tutu and other leaders

The new Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, is determined to take part in a march to Parliament this week in protest against the deaths on election night.

Mr Oliver has asked the police to "turn a blind eye" to the march on Wednesday afternoon 'I am not looking for confrontation," he said yesterday, "nor am I looking to be arrested But I want to show solidarity and support for those taking part in the march One must express concern and outrage at these killings "

Mr Oliver said he had already met the police commander in the Western Cape, Major-General Flip Fourie, and discussed the proposed march with him General Fourie, has promised he will be there to stop the march

'Turn blind eye'

Mr Oliver said he had suggested to Major-General Fourie that "his chaps should stay away, or if they must be there, they should take a low-profile role and not intervene"

"His point of view is that it is illegal I said 'Let it be, turn a blind eye to it'"

Police Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who last week claimed his riot police colleagues were like "wild dogs" and instigated violence, might meet Mr Vlok in Cape Town today to discuss the matter

Calling today for a commission of inquiry into the violence, Democratic Party front bencher Mr Colin Eglin said "If Mr de Klerk is earnest about reform and reconciliation and good government, and if he really wants to get rid of the 'antagonisms' of the past, I call on him to start right here this week in Cape Town "

Further fuel was added to the issue when human rights lawyer Mr Essa Moosa claimed yesterday that 29 people had died in the violence last week — Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak claimed 23 people had died and the police have said there were only 15 deaths that they knew about

Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, today stood by his figure of 23 deaths.

He was responding to "an urgent appeal" to him from the police to supply proof of the number of people he maintains were killed.

A police spokesman said today "The South African Police urgently require Dr Allan Boesak to point out the eight people he maintains were killed in the western Cape on election day, September 6 1989, over and above the official number given out by the police, or to provide proof of their deaths "

Unfolding drama

Dr Boesak said lawyers were still collecting names and details

Other events in the unfolding drama today and over the weekend were

- A vehicle was set alight and badly damaged in Bonteheuwel, Cape Town
- At Khayamandi near Stellenbosch, a policeman was injured in a stone-throwing incident
- Another vehicle was set alight in Khayelitsha, Cape Town, by a mob
- Several stone-throwing incidents were reported in Elsie's Rivier, Cape Town, in which private vehicles were damaged
- A man was shot dead after a mob attacked a policeman in Umlazi, Durban
- A man was killed in faction-fighting in Edendale, Natal Police had dispersed two groups with birdshot and the man's body, covered in stab wounds, was found
- A grenade was hurled at the Westville High School in Durban early yesterday, injuring no one but causing damage

Democratic Party members may join Wednesday's march in Cape Town

Mr Tian van der Merwe, DP law and order spokesman, said further information received over the weekend showed without doubt that some people in the police reaction squads "had gone mad"

"We have firm information that members of the squads have been going through the townships taking potshots at innocent members of the public "

This was confirmed by DP co-leader, Dr Denis Worrall, who last week saw television footage of reaction squad policemen marching down a street in Manenberg in the western Cape firing shots at random at people on the pavements

A meeting of DP members is to be held this afternoon at which consideration will be given to various proposals on how to deal with the situation

Mr van der Merwe said this would include asking for discussions with Mr de Klerk, or the Minister Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok

Dr Worrall said today he would be discussing with other Durban DP MPs what further action to take over last week's shootings of students and by-standers on the campus of the University of Natal by members of the Durban reaction squad with birdshot fired from shotguns

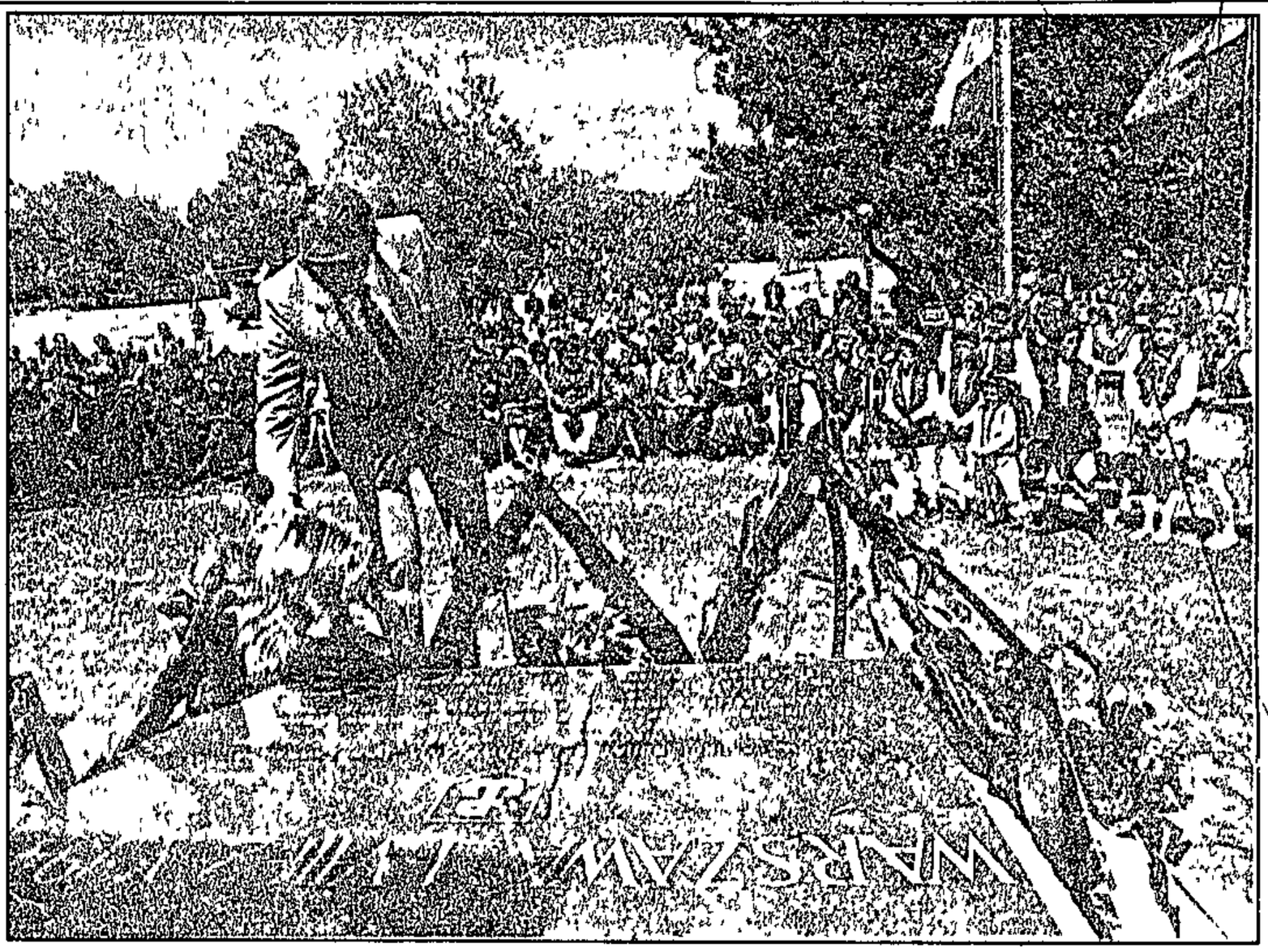
Violent action

Dr Worrall said he still found it amazing that police could take it upon themselves to go on to university campuses

Mr van der Merwe said the revelations of Lieutenant Rockman served to confirm what had already become evident when the Cape reaction unit took violent action against the beach defiance campaigners at the whites-only Strand beach last month

The DP had since then received further substantial information from other sources in the police force.

Political Staff, Crime Reporter and Own Correspondent



Lest we forget. The 45th anniversary of the Warsaw Rising and the relief flights of 1944 were commemorated in Johannesburg on Saturday by the Polish Association in South Africa, the Polish Air Force Association and the Polish Combatants' Association, in co-operation with the SAAF Association Here a wreath is laid at the Katyn Memorial in the park. ● Picture by Alf Kumalo.

Gang murders Westdene cafe owner – for R50

Crime Reporter

Three robbers shot and killed a Johannesburg cafe owner at his Westdene premises at the weekend — for R50, police reported

Mr Manuel Felix died in the J G Strijdom Hospital on Saturday night after the 6 15 pm hold-up at his Perth Road cafe, said Witwatersrand police spokesman Captain Eugene Opperman

Mr Felix was in his Alpha Fish and Chips shop with his family when the gunmen stormed in, Captain Opperman said They opened fire on the defenceless man, firing four shots and hitting him in the head

"All they took was R50," said the captain

The Brixton murder and robbery squad has launched an intensive investigation into the killing and robbery, but no arrests have yet been made

Anyone with information is asked to telephone (011) 639-3322

Restrictions

The Star is being produced under the severe restrictions of the emergency regulations

"When hosting a dinner party, I cann
the principal lady guest should sit on

*Although gentlemen should always
side of ladies, in the stateliest Englis
question is always seated on the ho

Outspoken cop a peacemaker, say gangsters

By PATRICK COLLINGS

POLICE Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who criticised the riot unit for "excessive violence" in dealing with unrest, received support from an unexpected quarter yesterday when hardened gangsters came to his defence.

Gang members of the Americans, Mongrels, Scorpions, Spoilers and LP's yesterday credited the 30-year-old lieutenant with negotiating a peace settlement in the Eastridge area three weeks ago.

After Lt Rockman had spoken to the gangs, they had painted out the graffiti which defined their terrorities, and had started moving freely from one gang area to another.

"If anything happens to Lt Rockman the gangs will just go back to fighting with one another again ... and also with the police," a member of the Mongrel gang said.

Last week Lt Rockman made international headlines when he broke police protocol and openly criticised the riot unit for their handling of the unrest.

He has twice been summoned to see the regional commisssioner of police, and on the second occasion was told that a flight had been booked for him to see the deputy commissioner in Pretoria.

STARTING OVER ... Mr Johannes van Niekerk watches as Irvin Bester, 16 (left) and Jerome Morris, 13, paint over gang slogans on a wall in Eastridge after talks with Lieutenant Rockman.

Picture: RICHARD BELL

Man shot in 'reflex'

By VUYO BAVUMA
Staff Reporter

A POLICEMAN told a Wynberg inquest court he shot a man four or five times in a reflex action to put him out of action as quickly as possible.

Warrant Officer John Sterrenberg of Bishop Lavis police station was giving evidence on the first day of the reopened inquest on seven alleged ANC members who died in a hail of police gunfire in a skirmish near the outskirts of Guguletu on March 3 1986.

The Attorney-General, Mr Niel Rossouw, ordered the reopening of the inquest after new evidence came to light at the trial of journalist Mr Tony Weaver, who was charged under the Police Act with publishing false information about the police without verifying that it was truthful. Mr Weaver was acquitted.

Yesterday Warrant Officer Sterrenberg said he was involved in the clash with seven men near the outskirts of Guguletu.

He said the police received information about the "terrorists" and went to apprehend them.

"I saw a man running and firing with an AK-47 from a hip position.

"I was about 45 metres from where he was. I took out my pistol and fired rapidly about four or five times at the man. I wanted to put him out as quickly as possible.

"He appeared to be fiddling with something. I didn't know whether others had been firing at him, but shots were continuing even after the man fell," he said.

His body was attached to a rope to be rolled over because police suspected he had a hand-grenade under him.

Cross-examined by Mr F Van Zyl, for the Minister of Law and Order, Warrant Officer Sterrenberg said the police were told to effect arrests, but had to defend themselves when fired upon.

Colonel Fanie Brits, former head of the Murder and Robbery Squad, told the inquest he arrived at the scene after the shooting.

He could see there had been violent shooting as some of the bodies were riddled with bullets.

NEWS WATCH

Banning of quirts — some fear harsher methods

By DALE KNEEN
Staff Reporter

A SPECTRE looms over anticipated police actions during unrest situations as fears mount that even harsher methods could be used now that quirts, or sjamboks, have been banned

Police yesterday announced that riot squads would no longer use quirts to disperse crowds of protesters during incidents of unrest as they had done since the beginning of the decade

The use of sjamboks, or quirts as they are euphemistically called, began as a police public-relations exercise as it was widely held that these Spanish-American braided hide or plastic riding whips were less dangerous than the more traditional police baton

Connotations resulting from the primary use of the sjambok — to whip animals — led to their becoming a politically-charged instrument used by police during unrest situations

Yet some medics and politicians now fear their banning may herald the return of the baton, and wider use of birdshot ammunition in shotguns — effectively replacing lacerations with broken bones or even death if police choose to use maximum force to curb protests

The Internal Security Act enables a police officer to command policemen to disperse a gathering and "order the use of force, including .. the use of firearms and the other weapons"

Police are now likely to make greater use of truncheons, which could break bones and result in contusions and localised bruising, according to a leading doctor who cannot be named for professional reasons.

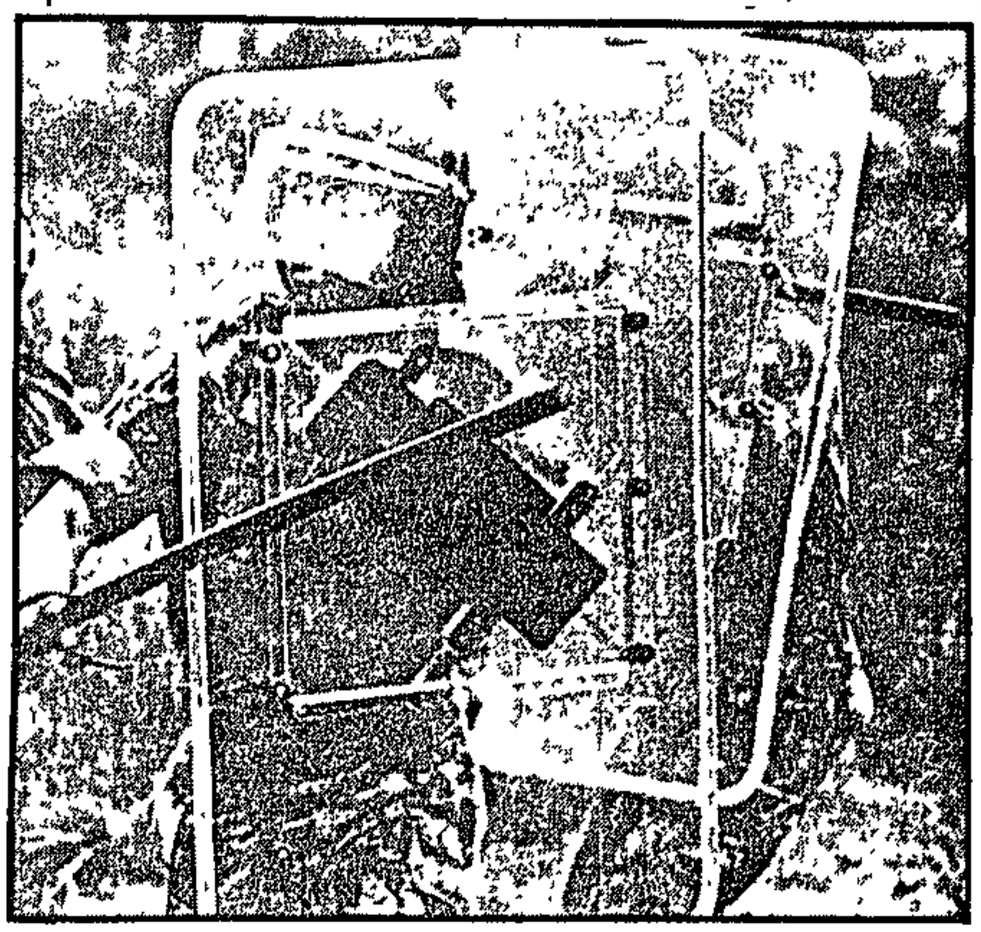
"It becomes a choice similar to being beaten with a cane or a cricket bat — both are likely to hurt but the latter is more likely to cause a lasting injury."

The use of shotguns may increase. This form of police riot control, known as "birdshot", can cause death.

Between seven and 23 people — depending on police or protester statistics — died when gunshot was used to end a night of political violence in the Peninsula last Wednesday.

"The alternatives to the sjambok are horrifying," says the Democratic Party MP for Claremont, Mr Jan van Eck, who is the author of a book on unrest in South Africa during the mid-1980s

QUIRTS BANNED: Police with quirts, above, now banned in the police force. Will it be a return to batons and shields, as below?



"If police now start using wooden and rubber truncheons or shooting people the situation has definitely regressed.

The government appeared to have an "erratic response" to unrest and was attempting to "enforce oppression" without the cost of bad publicity

"Instead of banning one particular weapon, the government should abolish the ban on so-called illegal meetings as well as abolish the emergency regulations," he said.

Hence, with the demise of the sjambok, anticipation remains for what the next method of police crowd control will be.

But the legacy of people from Oudtshoorn to Adderley Street with lacerations on their bodies is over ... but the police now wield the sceptre over what new weapon is to be used.

'Viva Rockman' salute to a policeman hero

24 HOUR

ARGUS 12/9/89

Threat of death for lieutenant from 'Wit Wolf'

By MICHAEL DOMAN
False Bay Bureau

CRIES of "Viva Rockman!" rang out in the Mitchell's Plain Town Centre on Saturday during a placard protest by 300 people — a salute by anti-apartheid groupings to policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman in a manner usually reserved for heroes of the civil rights movement

The unusual praise for a policeman was prompted by Lieutenant Rockman's criticism of the "brutality" of riot police action at a demonstration in the Town Centre last Tuesday

Saturday's protestors — some with posters urging other policemen to speak up — eventually marched towards the nearby Mitchell's Plain police station, where, after speaking to an officer, they dispersed peacefully

Which goes to prove a point Lieutenant Rockman has made — that there is such a thing as peaceful protest

The cheerful third-in-command at the Mitchell's Plain police station points out that this was proved to regional police commissioner Major-General Philippus Fourie, who was a witness at a peaceful demonstration by lawyers outside St George's Cathedral last week

Lieutenant Rockman's blaming of "the wild dogs" of the riot police for unrest in Mitchell's Plain has garnered him lots of support from colleagues, and scores of congratulatory telephone calls and telegrams local and overseas

"Heads of states" have contacted him, he says, but declines to expand

Without being racist, he says the riot police's handling of demonstrations is bound to erupt because many members of riot squads are white.

"They are outsiders coming in They don't understand our problems White heartbeats are not the same

"They already have biased views when they come in. They treat people as bunches of 'hotnots'

"But we are not prepared to take it any more — neither the community nor me."

Father-of-two Lieutenant Rockman does not stand for violence — from either side of the political argument

"Violence creates violence I strongly condemn the actions of people who kill or stone But then I have an understanding of why these things happen

"If police action had been correct from day one, we wouldn't have the present end result"

Lieutenant Rockman ... "I have said what I've said because of my Christian morals."

A man claiming to be a policeman and a member of the extremist right-wing Wit Wolwe has issued a death threat to Lieutenant Rockman.

Lieutenant Rockman said that at about 3 30pm yesterday he received a telephone call at the Mitchell's Plain police station from a man with a "strong Afrikaner voice"

"I answered him in English, and he asked if I spoke Afrikaans, and whether we could speak in just one language

"He said he was a member of the Wit Wolwe He said, 'I am a white Afrikaner and I am going to slaughter you in front of your house'"

Lieutenant Rockman said the man called him a "F Hottentot" and a "Spineless bastard".

"You could hear that he was furious," said Lieutenantt Rockman

The call left him shaken, he said "It's not that I'm scared — I'm just ashamed that there are still people who think like this

"This is not going to stop me Nobody is going to stop me"

"I am not afraid of them"

He would now just "Pray harder and ask the Lord to guide me"

"I expect this thing to take momentum this week," he said. "I expect to receive more threats and maybe some attempts"

Although he had not so far carried a firearm, he was now thinking of wearing one for self-protection and would make "Other plans".

On September 5 the riot squad broke up a Defiance Campaign demonstration by students at the Town Centre, and it was after witnessing the manner in which this was done that Lieutenant Rockman first publicly criticised the activities of the unit

He said yesterday he had since received numerous telegrams and calls from all over South Africa congratutlating him on his stand

He has not carried a firearm in the last four years, since becoming a warrant officer During this time he has worked as a detective in Soweto and as a peacemaker between Mitchell's Plain gangs

He advocates dialogue, preferring the olive branch tactic to the use of weapons

"It is high time we stopped making regulations, regulations and more regulations How can I know what you feel without talking to you? The government must wake up"

Office number E11 at the Mitchell's Plain police station is a mere three metres by four metres and most of its space is taken up by government issue desks and blue vinyl chairs

It is home to Lieutenant Rockman and witnesses heavy traffic from local residents who lay complaints with him about assaults and damage to houses caused during police action, or want him to make arrangements for them to pay off their rent arrears

"I urge people who were ill-treated or had unlawful acts perpetrated on them to telephone me."

He has a reputation for being a superb go-between in conflict situations Witness his solving of problems between most Mitchell's Plain gangs and then even helping to find jobs for gang members

He has smoothed the path for neighbourhood watches and a proposed business watch in the Town Centre. And sorted out hitches relating to the free operation of hawkers and taxis in Mitchells Plain

At 1,72m tall and 68kg, Lieutenant Rockman does not fit everyone's stereotype of a policeman He is aware that he has stirred a hornet's nest in police circles

"But I know that lots of policeman support my views and I will continue to make my voice heard. Even if there are threats on my life or to my family I will carry on.

"I have said what I've said because of my Christian morals It is expected of me to speak the truth I appeal to policemen who feel the same way to speak up, whether publicly or internally."

Lieutenant Rockman, who must plead guilty to mixing a bit of social work with his police duties, says he visualises a "Disneyland-type" police station for Mitchell's Plain

"It will be a place where everybody is friendly and polite to visitors and the members of the public It will be a place people will want to come to because they know they will get good treatment."

Since speaking out, Lieutenant Rockman says, he has experienced a feeling of freedom People he meets come up to him and shake his hand and he says he can see joy and relief in their eyes.

A colleague, asked for an opinion on his public stance, says "It's tremendous"

March divides council

Cape Times 12/9/89

ogs on beaches: ouncil tries for ew concessions

By PETER DENNEHY

City Council's amenities and health committee mmended yesterday that new concessions ld be made for dogs on three Peninsula beaches uizenberg, Camps Bay and Mouille Point

gs should be allowed on the beaches there, ided that they were on leashes, before 9am and 6pm throughout the year, the committee re- d.

e recommendation has yet to be referred to the utive committee and then to the full City Coun- or a final decision before implementation

aenities and health spokesman Mr Dawie de ers said it had been decided to simplify the lations to make them easier to enforce

ogs will have to remain on leashes because only can the poop-scoop by-law be effectively imple- ted Without leashes it is difficult to establish h dog is under which person's control, as well as comes from which dog "

e director of civic amenities, Mr Jack Kloppers, in a report before the council yesterday that e were at present 162 signs on 29 beaches deal- with the prohibition of dogs.

e council had recently decided in principle that should be allowed on beaches in winter, but Mr pers said this would require doubling the num- of signs, or continually replacing them

Staff Reporter

THE City Council is divided over tomorrow's protest march in which the Mayor will take part.

While more councillors said they would join the Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, another councillor appealed to him not to march

Mr Chris Joubert, who represents Sea Point on the council, said "The Mayor must not be drawn into something that he can't get out of later"

Mr Joubert said this was not just his own view, but also that of several other city councillors, many of whom disagreed with Mr Joubert politically

He said the Mayor "should respect everyone's opinions as far as confrontation is concerned"

Mr Oliver could not be reached late yesterday, but a source close to him said he was "being advised from all sides" He was sticking to his decision to march, however

The councillors who indicated that they would join the Mayor on the march are the deputy mayor, Mr Frank van der Velde, Ms Annamia van den Heever, Mr Ian Iversen, Mr Arthur Wienburg, Ms Isobel Edelstein and Mr Kenneth Penkin

Others who promised to join the Mayor were Imam Ali Gierdien, acting chairman of the Muslim Judicial Council, and his council members, Mr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon, and Professor Jakes Gerwel, vice-chancellor of the University of the Western Cape

The march will be in protest against the killing of at least 15 people on election night last week

Another councillor, Mr Neil Ross, said he would attend the service Dr Ernest Kaplan, former district surgeon of Cape Town, said yesterday that he would join the march too

Mr Joubert said "I and many of my colleagues feel that confrontation will get people nowhere I have spoken to the Mayor today, and I accept his deep sincerity as the Christian man that he is

"But I would rather have seen a civic service for all the victims who died in unrest, including those who died as a result of stone-throwing," Mr Joubert said

"I have a problem seeing our first citizen protesting in something that is not allowed by the authorities, and going off to encounter confrontation"

Mr Joubert said he had not persuaded the Mayor to change his decision

Six foreign ambassadors have been asked to keep an eye on the march, according to the Anglican Archbishop of

To page 2

uerillas attack Tvl farm

Own Correspondent

ANNESBURG — Guerillas who trated from Zimbabwe attacked farmhouse of Mr J Erasmus, 50 metres west of Beit Bridge in the be area of the far northern Transl, early yesterday morning, a esman for the SA Defence Force

small arms" fired at the house sed only slight damage and no in- es

e alleged terrorists left seven 7 rockets, one RGD5 grenade, one grenade, an AK47 magazine and numerous empty cartridge cases on the scene before fleeing back across the border

The Department of Foreign Affairs has been asked to take the matter up through diplomatic channels, and the SA Trade Mission's representative in Zimbabwe has been instructed to hold urgent talks with Zimbabwean government and military authorities, following the attack.

Mr Erasmus said the attack had not adversely affected the morale of the farmers in the area, and there was no panic in the community

set to pocket £1m'

royal status although she and her husband Prince Andrew already received R700 000 a year from taxpayers' money, the newspaper said MPs angered by her "rake-off" were demanding that all the money should now go to charity

Respected critics last week said Fergie's two books were so badly written that they would not even have been published if she did not have royal connections

Senior Conservative MP Mr Anthony Beaumont-Dark accused her of "a flagrant abuse of the royal family" and said she should be immediately banned from "cashing in on her royal name"

Labour left-winger Mr Denis Canavan said she should be ordered to hand over every cent of profit from the books to proper authorities to ensure that deprived children benefited, not a woman who ruthlessly exploited royalty to satisfy her own greed

Today said she had already "raked in" R346 000 from American serialisation rights and R520 000 from newspaper deals.

Non-starter

DURBAN — A Transvaal runner who was presumed missing after failing to arrive for a marathon was found at a police station after being charged with theft.

Riot cop 'felled AK47-firing guerilla'

Staff Reporter

A RIOT squad policeman leapt up from his ambush position and "felled" an AK47-firing guerilla in Guguletu with seven rounds of buckshot before firing three more shots into the "twitching" man.

Warrant Officer John Sterrenberg yesterday told a reopened inquest into the deaths of seven men in Guguletu on March 3, 1986, that he believed the guerilla was killing his colleagues.

The controversial shoot-out was revived yesterday on the orders of the attorney-general, Mr Niel Rossouw, after new evidence came to light during and after the Police Act trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver.

Mr Weaver was acquitted in September 1987 after a lengthy trial and is now suing the Minister of Law and Order for R107 000 for "malicious and wrongful" prosecution. He was charged with publishing untrue matter about police without having reasonable grounds for believing it to be true.

WO Sterrenberg said he and three colleagues were positioned in bushes behind some gum trees near NY1 in Guguletu in the early morning. They had information that a guerilla ambush of a police vehicle was planned that day.

The first indication of impending drama was when he heard colleague Major "Dolf" Odendaal shout that a handgrenade was being thrown. After an explosion he heard the rattle of automatic weapon fire and took cover behind a tree.

"I fired seven SSG rounds one after another towards the man who was shooting from the hip some 30 metres from me. He went down and I discarded my empty shotgun and drew my sidearm, taking cover behind another tree."

WO Sterrenberg said the guerilla was then lying some three to four metres from him and "seemed to be looking at me, his chest slightly off the ground".

Some "fidgeting" had made the policeman suspect that the man had a handgrenade and WO Sterrenberg had emerged from cover to fire three more shots at the man.

WO Sterrenberg said a colleague had approached him immediately afterwards and thanked him for saving his life.

Mr Pieter Mostert, who led the evidence, referred to claims by witnesses in Mr Weaver's trial that one man was "finished off" on the ground by police and that another was shot after trying to give himself up.

An earlier witness, Lt-Colonel Stephanus Brits, acting station commander at Bishop Lavis police station at the time of the shoot-out, said the second claim would have meant "blatant murder" by police.

"Never in my wildest dreams would I believe this could be done by a trained policeman," he told the inquest.

The hearing continues this morning.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University, was on the bench. Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by the state attorney, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

Death threat to Rockman

POLICE Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who criticised the riot squad for "excessive violence" during unrest, says he has been threatened by a man claiming to be a "Wit Wolf".

Lt Rockman said the man phoned him, swore at him and theatened to kill him

Lt Rockman said the man called him "a f... Hotnot".

"He said he was a member of the Wit Wolwe. He said: 'I am a white Afrikaner and I am going to slaughter you in front of your house'."

"You could hear that he was furious," said Lt Rockman.

The call left him shaken, he said. "It's not that I'm scared — I'm just ashamed that there are still people who think like this.

"This is not going to stop me Nobody is going to stop me. I am not afraid of them."

● A security officer at Mitchells Plain Town Centre, a large shopping centre, said that on Saturday morning about 30 students staged a demonstration with placards reading "Rockman is our hero".

Bystanders and shoppers who joined them in dancing and singing swelled to about 300, the officer said.

● A spokesman for the Minister of Law and Order said he "did not know at this stage" whether a decision had been made for Lt Rockman to meet the Minister of Law and Order but that a decision would be made "within the next day or so".

Lt Rockman made international headlines when he criticised the "excessive violence" of the riot squad. — Staff Reporter and Sapa

Staff Reporter

Top cop backs Rockman's stance

By BEN MacLENNAN

THE highest-ranking coloured policeman in South Africa, Colonel John Manuel, said today that Lieutenant Gregory Rockman had his full support, and called for the Riot Squad to act "more professionally".

It was also learned today that the second-in-charge of the country's CID section, Major-General Jaap Joubert, has been instructed to investigate the widely-publicised claims of police violence made by Lieutenant Rockman, and all other aspects of the matter.

About 40 coloured police officers, including Colonel Manuel and Lieutenant Rockman, today held an hour-long meeting with the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, and senior Western Cape policemen including the Regional Commissioner Major General Philippus Fourie.

A spokesman for Mr Vlok said today that the minister spoke to "all coloured police officers and warrant officers in the Peninsula, including members of the Riot Squad, and to white officers and warrant officers of the Riot Squad."

He confirmed an investigation was underway into Lieutenant Rockman's claims that the Riot Squad used excessive violence.

Lt Rockman's allegations and the general unrest in the Western Cape were discussed at the meeting.

Interviewed afterwards, Colonel Manuel, commander of the Mitchell's Plain police station where Lieutenant Rockman is stationed, said the Lieutenant had "full support from his colleagues — and from me".

"The Minister really wants to help and assist us in this matter," he said. "He is definitely prepared to satisfy us."

Asked if he thought there would be a change in riot squad tactics, he said: "Not necessarily in riot squad tactics, but I would like to see them act more professionally."

He had confidence in the Minister "in spite of everything that has happened".

Brutality

Lieutenant Rockman said he had repeated in general terms to the Minister his charges of riot squad brutality and said that he wanted to speak to Mr Vlok alone about the policy of the SAP.

Mr Vlok had however, replied that he was reluctant to do so because he might be getting involved in a lawsuit related to the Lieutenant's statements.

The Minister also said Major-General Joubert had been ordered to investigate the whole matter.

"This just doesn't satisfy me," the Lieutenant said. "They are trying to cool us off and simmer us down."

He wanted a judicial commission of enquiry to be set up as this would "solve a lot of things. There will be a judge presiding and everybody can come forward freely to give evidence".

The meeting with the Minister had not achieved anything. "They are trying to get the so-called coloured police to be loyal, but how can they be loyal when they aren't able to act on the grievances of the community?"

Mr Vlok told reporters that he had discussed with "my policemen" the unrest situation in the Western Cape.

"The complaints of Lieutenant Rockman were mentioned. We talked about them and I'm happy with the whole situation.

Wine estate owner's car stoned on N2

By ANDREA WEISS, Staff Reporter

THE owner of Spier wine estate, Mr Niel Joubert and his wife Santa, had a close shave on the N2 when their car was stoned as they were returning home on Saturday night.

The incident happened near Khayelitsha where a bridge is under construction about 11.45pm as the Joubert's were travelling towards Stellenbosch.

Mr Joubert said a piece of cement about the size of a brick smashed their windscreen and glanced off his wife's shoulder before landing on the back seat.

DID NOT STOP

Mrs Joubert was driving at the time, but was protected by padded shoulders in the outfit she was wearing and did not stop.

"She showed wonderful presence of mind," Mr Joubert said. "The car was hit by four stones of different sizes: one on the bumper, two on the windscreen and one on the rear mudguard."

Mr Joubert said he saw two other cars stop at the side of the road, also damaged by stones.

"When we went into Cape Town, it was dead quiet. There was not even a police car on patrol so we felt at ease and thought the way was clear," he said.

TWO VICTIMS

Stonings have claimed the lives of two victims in the Western Cape. Pinelands engineer Mr Peter Boyd, 64, died on Sunday after he was stoned near Kraaifontein on August 31. He was in a coma for a week.

Stellenbosch student Mr Wouter Theron Pienaar was stoned in the same area on the same day and died at Tygerberg Hospital on September 3.

● The police public relations division in Pretoria reported today that two coloured men were arrested in Khayelitsha after a private vehicle was damaged by stone-throwers. No injuries were reported. In Ravensmead a private vehicle was also stoned and damaged.

Three men died when a group of men attacked a home in Molweni, near Durban, yesterday.

During the attack shots were fired and a youth died. Security force members fired shots to disperse the attackers, killing one man. Another man, who was fleeing the scene, "fell down a cliff and was killed," the police report said. — Sapa.

Uncertainty over city protest march

275

JRH 5
12/9/89

Staff Reporters

IT IS uncertain how the government intends handling tomorrow's planned protest march in central Cape Town. The acting State President, Mr F W de Klerk, is expected to deal with the issue when he makes a major statement on the security situation later today.

The march has been organised to protest about the election night shootings on the Cape Flats.

Mr Dick Friedlander, chairman of Cape Town City Council's executive committee, today appealed for "a more moderate and responsible attitude" towards the march.

Mr Friedlander, a former mayor, said he would not be taking part in the march.

OTHER ACTIVITIES

"But I would imagine there are other activities attendant on the march and I would have to consider taking part in those. One would hope the march would be allowed to proceed peacefully," he said. "The people involved seem to be responsible."

Meanwhile, diplomats representing 12 Western countries have been asked to monitor the march.

Six ambassadors, four consuls-general, a consul, three vice-consuls and an embassy second secretary, some of whom travelled from Pretoria, attended a meeting at Bishopscourt yesterday with Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak.

The ambassadors who attended the meeting were Mr Bill Swing (US), Mr Robin Renwick (UK), Mr Ronald MacLean (Canada), Mr Colin McDonald (Australia), Mr Jacques Dupont (France) and Mr Immo Stabreit (West Germany). Other countries represented were Spain, Norway, Sweden, Italy, Portugal and the Netherlands.

Asked at a press conference whether the diplomats had indicated if they would be present, Dr Boesak said: "They will be there."

Commenting on a decision by Cape Town's new mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, to take part in the march, Archbishop Tutu said: "We would say, hey! That's wonderful." Dr Boesak said it was a "breakthrough" for race relations. "Up till now the black community has not regarded Cape Town's mayor as our mayor."

Dr Boesak said the procession would march to the city hall from St George's Cathedral and not to parliament "to avoid lending legitimacy" to parliament.

● Also joining the march will be Imam Ali Gierdien, acting chairman of the Muslim Judicial Council, and members of the council.

Members of the Western Cape Traders' Association said today they would also take part.

Internal inquiry likely

FW to act on 'police violence'

Star 12/9/89

275

Political Correspondent, Own Correspondent and Staff Reporters

Cape Town

Acting State President Mr F W de Klerk is today expected to announce an internal police inquiry to investigate allegations of "excessively violent" police handling of the MDM defiance campaign in the Cape.

This is understood to be an important part of a major statement by the National Party leader aimed at resolving the unrest crisis in the western Cape

Mr de Klerk's expected statement follows urgent meetings yesterday of the State Security Council and of the Cabinet

It is expected Mr de Klerk will to try to defuse the crisis rather than clamp down on activist organisations

The aim is to reach a compromise which will lead to tomorrow's planned protest march in Cape Town — to be led by Cape Town mayor Mr Gordon Oliver — being called off

It is thought unlikely Mr de Klerk will heed calls to appoint a judicial commission of inquiry to investigate charges against the police Any investigation is expected to deal with allegations by SAP Lieutenant Gregory Rockman that riot police acted with excessive violence in curbing protesters in the Cape

Mr de Klerk's statement and the police inquiry are also expected to deal with a dispute over how many people were killed in the unrest that took place on the Cape flats on the day of the general elections last Wednesday

Dr Allan Boesak has claimed that 23 were killed, a figure that is hotly disputed by the police

Last night Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok refused to say if tomorrow's march would be prevented

The Democratic Party decided at the first meeting of its new caucus that it will take urgent steps to have the violence discussed at the coming session of Parliament

Democratic Party front-bencher Mr Colin Eglin said "If Mr de Klerk is earnest about reform, reconciliation and good government, and if he really wants to get rid of the 'antagonisms' of the past, I call on him to start right here this week in Cape Town"

A number of DP MPs will take part tomorrow in a fact-finding tour of the areas hit by the violence

'Gone mad'

A police spokesman announced that its members would no longer use quirts — sjamboks — in unrest situations because of unfavourable publicity and negative reaction from the local public and internationally

He said quirts caused less serious injury than batons

Activists say they have proof of 29 people being killed, six more than the figure given by Dr Boesak Police say 15 died, including 10 in a gang fight between rival black groups

Mr Tian van der Merwe, DP law and order spokesman, said further information received showed without doubt that some people in the police reaction squads "had gone mad"

"We have firm information that members of the squads have been going through the townships taking potshots at innocent civilians"

The announcement that police were stopping using quirts was widely welcomed The Black Sash believed it to be a "helpful response" Hope was expressed that it indicated a new police assessment of crowd control

Unita troops inspect the

Passenge

Staff Reporters

Police investigating the s
murder of a young woman,
naked body was found
Walkerville south of Johann
yesterday, are focusing on
commuters with whom she
a coach before her murder

She has been identified a
Johanna Viljoen (19) of Pret
former nurse and Departm
Manpower worker

She was last seen alive
day afternoon when her
saw her off at the Vere
station on a Pretoria-bound

She was identified aft

Picket: Journalists in court

Staff Reporter

TWELVE Cape Times journalists appeared briefly in Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with an alleged illegal peaceful poster demonstration for press freedom

They were SA Society of Journalists members Kathy Whitehead, Marianne Thamm, Katharine Butt, Ronnie Morris, Janet Levy, Craig Tyson, Peter Dennehy, Andre Koopman, Glenn Sherratt, Monica Graaff, Patrick Collings and Yvette van Breda.

The hearing was adjourned until November 27 for a decision by the attorney-general regarding prosecution.

Mr M J C Tolken was the magistrate Mr J M McEwan prosecuted Mr W Field appeared for the journalists

Star Times 12/9/89 (21)

DEATH OF A PROMISING PUPIL . . . Eleven-year-old Ricardo Levy, who was shot dead in Kalksteenfontein during unrest on election night last week, was described at his funeral yesterday as a "promising pupil" by his principal, Mr R J Hendricks. His classmates from Montana Primary School carried the coffin from the Ned Geref Sendingkerk in Bishop Lavis, where about 1 500 people attended the service. Picture MIKE HUTCHINGS

From page 1

Cape Town, Bishop Desmond Tutu.

Envoys from 12 countries met Bishop Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak yesterday and agreed to monitor the march. The countries represented were the United States, Britain, Canada, Portugal, Spain, Australia, France, West Germany, Italy, the Netherlands, Norway and Sweden.

"We did not ask them to participate. We asked them to be present and monitor ... They'll be there," Bishop Tutu said.

The archbishop said the march would go to the City Hall rather than Parliament, as originally planned.

"We will not give any credibility to a parliament that represents such a minuscule percentage of our country."

Bishop Tutu said the decision by the Mayor to join the march was "wonderful" and could be "a tremendous breakthrough in terms of race relations in the city".

A spokesman for the Ministry of Law and Order said yesterday that the ministry would make no statement on the march, as the State President was expected to make a general comment today.

According to the Burger, the National Security Council gathered yesterday to consider the Western Cape unrest, Lieutenant Gregory Rockman's allegations concerning police actions in curbing the unrest, and tomorrow's march.

Riot cop 'felled AK47-firing guerilla'

Staff Reporter

A RIOT squad policeman leapt up from his ambush position and "felled" an AK47-firing guerilla in Guguletu with seven rounds of buckshot before firing three more shots into the "twitching" man.

Warrant Officer John Sterrenberg yesterday told a reopened inquest into the deaths of seven men in Guguletu on March 3, 1986, that he believed the guerilla was killing his colleagues.

The controversial shoot-out was revived yesterday on the orders of the attorney-general, Mr Niel Rossouw, after new evidence came to light during and after the Police Act trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver.

Mr Weaver was acquitted in September 1987 after a lengthy trial and is now suing the Minister of Law and Order for R107 000 for "malicious and wrongful" prosecution. He was charged with publishing untrue matter about police without having reasonable grounds for believing it to be true.

WO Sterrenberg said he and three colleagues were positioned in bushes behind some gum trees near NY1 in Guguletu in the early morning. They had information that a guerilla ambush of a police vehicle was planned that day.

The first indication of impending drama was when he heard colleague Major "Dolf" Odendaal shout that a handgrenade was being thrown. After an explosion he heard the rattle of automatic weapon fire and took cover behind a tree.

"I fired seven SSG rounds one after another towards the man who was shooting from the hip some 30 metres from me. He went down and I discarded my empty shotgun and drew my sidearm, taking cover behind another tree."

WO Sterrenberg said the guerilla was then lying some three to four metres from him and "seemed to be looking at me, his chest slightly off the ground".

Some "fidgeting" had made the policeman suspect that the man had a handgrenade and WO Sterrenberg had emerged from cover to fire three more shots at the man.

WO Sterrenberg said a colleague had approached him immediately afterwards and thanked him for saving his life.

Mr Pieter Mostert, who led the evidence, referred to claims by witnesses in Mr Weaver's trial that one man was "finished off" on the ground by police and that another was shot after trying to give himself up.

An earlier witness, Lt-Colonel Stephanus Brits, acting station commander at Bishop Lavis police station at the time of the shoot-out, said the second claim would have meant "blatant murder" by police.

"Never in my wildest dreams would I believe this could be done by a trained policeman," he told the inquest.

The hearing continues this morning.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University was on the bench. Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by the state attorney appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

Vlok gets complaint

By ANDREA WEISS
Staff Reporter

THE Save the Press campaign has written a letter to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, promising legal action if police do not stop harassing journalists attempting to report on "protest and general news events".

Save the Press is an organisation with members and supporters from a wide spectrum of news-gathering organisations.

The letter, signed by the co-ordinators, reads: "Over the past weeks we have received increasing numbers of complaints from our constituents regarding the conduct of your members. This conduct relates in general to the way in which media representatives and journalists are handled by your members while attempting to report on protest and general news events."

Examples of harassment documented in the letter are:

● On September 2, prior to a proposed march to parliament from Greenmarket Square, several journalists, cameramen and photographers were arrested "going about their daily business" and yet were purportedly arrested under the emergency regulations.

"Herded into a hall"

"The journalists were herded into a hall at the CID headquarters in Corporation Street and were held there for a number of hours We might mention that some of the people held in the hall with the journalists turned out to be tourists and ordinary citizens who happened to carry cameras or appeared to the police as journalists."

● After the incidents in Wale and Burg Street, a cameraman was arrested inside St George's Cathedral where there was a church service in progress.

● On September 4, two photographers seated in a parked car in Buitenkant Street were approached by police, ordered out of their vehicle and taken to the Caledon Square police station and held in cells.

● On the same night, a camera crew parked in a car near the Methodist Church awaiting the outcome of an application for a declaratory order regarding a proposed church service, was instructed to leave the area by police.

Hit the window

"When asked for the reasons, a police officer left his vehicle in an aggressive fashion and attempted to open the door of the crew's vehicle. Upon finding that the door was locked, he hit the vehicle's window with the end of his sjambok forcing the crew to leave."

● On September 5, a cameraman was arrested and detained while workers at the University of Stellenbosch took part in a peaceful demonstration.

● On September 6, reporters, cameramen and journalists were barred from entering certain areas where elections were taking place. One photographer was on route to Lavender Hill and was prevented by police from proceeding to the area.

Save the Press said in the letter that these were just a few of the incidents reported to it.

"In each of these cases, it appears that the police have acted outside their powers and in a number of cases with excessive use of force.

"Provide undertaking"

"In these circumstances, our members and supporters have mandated us to call upon you, the divisional commissioner and commissioner to provide us and our members with the undertaking that such unlawful conduct will stop.

"Unless we receive such undertaking or assurance within a reasonable period, we will be compelled to assist our members and constituents in bringing an action in the Supreme Court to prevent such unlawful conduct from taking place," the letter said.

Brigadier Leon Mellet, spokesman for the Ministry of Law and Order, confirmed that the letter had reached the minister's office.

He said. "If the minister responds he will repond to writers themselves and not through the media."

Lawyers release names of dead

CAPE TOWN — Lawyers for the families of people killed on election night, yesterday released the following list of 16 names with ages ranging between five and 37 years.

Police have yet to release a list of names but have confirmed that 16 people were killed. Those on the list are:

Nomthunzi Matshebelele (5), Thandixolo Hlonyane (20), Madoda Magxidolo (21), Boysie Mdyogolo (21), Fundo Bhontis (15), James Matimba, no age given, Lubalo Mtikrakra (20), Elland Gajana (37), all of Khayelitsha Ricardo Levy (12), Joseph Makoma (25), both of Kalksteenfontein, Pedro Page (18), of Grassy Park, Leonard Ras (13), of Kleinvlei, Sulaiman Martin (26), no address given, Yvette Otto (16), of Riebeck West, Liziwe Masokanye (23), of Kayamandi and Patrick Miller (13), of Bellville

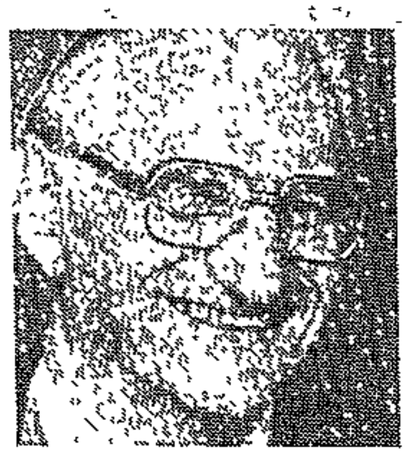
The lawyers said also that they were in the process of identifying six other people killed. — Sapa.

Government decision to allow protest widely welcomed

Peace march applause

ARGUS 13/9/89

275



Prof Heyns

Archbishop Tutu

Staff Reporters

TODAY'S peace protest march through Cape Town, sanctioned by acting-President F W de Klerk, has been universally acclaimed.

There has been widespread support in South Africa and overseas for the government's decision to allow the march.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu said the decision was "a victory for the people and for peaceful protest."

The decision has also been warmly welcomed in London. BBC News said it was "the boldest political decision of Mr De Klerk's career (to allow) a protest march against his entire minority government."

ITV News said the decision was Mr De Klerk's "first step towards fulfilling his reform promises." The move, it said, was "unprecedented under the ruling state of emergency."

Mr De Klerk and Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok had a telephone discussion about the march. Both had expressed concern that the march should remain peaceful.

Police presence

Archbishop Tutu said he had expressed his opposition to a limit on the numbers who joined the procession and said the organisers would not apply to a magistrate for permission to hold it. He told Mr Vlok he did not object to a low-profile police presence along the route.

Speaking from his home in Pretoria today, Ned Geref Kerk moderator Professor Johan Heyns said he welcomed the government's decision. He was satisfied by developments, Professor Heyns said.

P.T.O.

The NGK had decided to mediate between the organisers of the march and the government after Western Cape moderator Dr Dirk Hattingh telephoned Professor Heyns and expressed concern about the situation.

"The government's decision is an important aspect. In terms of the letter of the law the march is illegal, but they are allowing it to go ahead.

"It is a good thing because we believe there is room for extra-parliamentary action. The majority of the population do not have the same political rights and they have to have some way to express their feelings," he said.

Justified

Democratic Party co-leader Mr Wynand Malan said: "It is high time the government changed its mind. Mr De Klerk has now justified what we have been saying through the campaign: the fact that the right to peaceful protest is significantly acknowledged is a major step forward in South African politics."

Cape Town's Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, Archbishop Tutu, Dr Boesak and Mass Democratic Movement spokesman Ms Cheryl Carolus issued an open letter inviting the "people of Cape Town" to take part in a "dignified, peaceful procession."

Proud of outcry

The letter said they were proud of the outcry from ordinary Cape Town residents at the response of the police to peaceful protest.

"Those outside our townships have seen more recently just a little of the police violence that can be unleashed on people demonstrating peacefully against unjust laws, and even on bystanders.

"We should now like to give an opportunity to everyone in Cape Town to express their outrage and their support for a set of demands designed to bring about peace."

Mr Koos van der Merwe, Conservative Party information chief, said the government

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

City march widely acclaimed

(Continued from page 1)

was "showing greater and greater signs of weakness and indecision".

"It has proved itself not to be the honest broker for the vital negotiations that it plans. It is only creating more and more confusion."

Mr Oliver, pleased, described Mr De Klerk's reaction as "a tremendous gesture of flexibility" on the part of the government.

"I hope it's the start of a new line of thinking on the part of the government which will allow freedom of expression that has been lacking for so many years," he said.

Deputy-Mayor Mr Frank van der Velde said those taking part were "on the side of peace".

"If we're able to get peace on the streets as a result of what both parties have done, that will be very nice," he said last night.

City councillor Ms Annamia van den Heever said she was "very pleased," although she believed the government had had no choice.

"I think a lot of credit must go to Gordon Oliver for the stand he's taken and I'm pleased Mr De Klerk is taking up the challenge in such a positive way," she added.

Mr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon, said the government had taken a "sensible approach".

"They must realise that repression is not going to stop people's urge for their rights, and to that extent it's a very important gain for democracy."

Mr Sonn described the composition of those taking part in the march as "the real non-racialism we've been striving for."

Mrs Mary Burton of the Black Sash said she had not seen Mr de Klerk's statement on television last night.

"But it's a good thing the government has seen the wisdom and justice of allowing people to assemble and demonstrate their opposition."

'Poll violence sparked confession to spying'

CAPE TOWN — Gregory Flatt, 21, of Mitchells Plain yesterday claimed he had been a security police informer since 1987 but that the killings on the Cape Flats on election night had influenced him to confess.

Police spokesman Col Vic Haynes said last night police were aware of Flatt's allegations, which had been passed onto the security police for comment.

Flatt appearedat a Press conference in Athlone wearing a "June 16" T-shirt, a UDF badge and shoes still stained purple from last week's protest march in Cape Town.

He said security police had suggested he play the role of agent provocateur. "This is done by inciting crowds and encouraging and actively participating in unrest. They suggested being particularly brave at barricades and throwing stones." Flatt said he had supplied security police with video recordings, including one of the service on August 20 in St George's Cathedral where various organisations had "unbanned" themselves

"In the election campaign, (Law and Order) Minister (Adriaan) Vlok quoted extensively from this recording. My security police handler subsequently conveyed Vlok's congratulations to me." He said the handler had told him Vlok wanted to display Archbishop Desmond Tutu's "clown-like" behaviour on TV to discredit him — Sapa.

Epol court action settled

SUSAN RUSSELL

A R105 500 claim for damages brought in the Rand Supreme Court against Epol by racehorse trainer-owner Charles Maree and Dr C A Hyams was settled out of court yesterday.

The claim was instituted after seven of their horses allegedly became unsuitable for racing after eating contaminated feed.

The claim of Maree and Hyam represented the total value of the seven horses One of the conditions of settlement was that the terms would not be made public.

Maree's horses were among those poisoned at several Transvaal racing stables in February 1985, after eating Epol horse cubes from a batch which had been contaminated by salinomycin — a substance fatal to horses.

Immediately after the incident, Epol set up a panel of vets and experts to test and monitor affected horses.

When the case began before Mr Justice Van der Walt on Monday, Epol conceded that horses passed as normal were subsequently diagnosed as unsuitable for racing. However, it disputed what the cause of this had been.

Cosatu hearing postponed

SUSAN RUSSELL

THE Rand Supreme Court yesterday postponed to next week the hearing of an urgent application brought by Cosatu and its general secretary Jay Naidoo against Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok.

Naidoo and the union federation are seeking an order setting aside the warrants used by police during a search of the trade unionist's home on August 31 this year, and directing the authorities to return confiscated documents.

They are also seeking an order directing the police to either destroy or refrain from using videos and photographs taken of Naidoo's home

NATAL UNREST DEATHS

September 1987 to January 1989:	668
February 1989 — September 11 1989:	218
Past 24 hours' official toll:	4
TOTAL:	890

Cape Times 13/9/89

Unrest dead: 16 identified

Staff Reporter

LAWYERS for the families of people killed on election night yesterday released the following list of 16 names.

Police have yet to release a list of names, but have confirmed that 16 people were killed.

Nomthunzi Matshebelele, 5, Thandixolo Hlomyane, 20, Madoda Magxidolo, 21, Boysie Mdyogolo, 21, Fundo Bhontis, 15, James Matimba, no age given, Lubalo Mtikrakra, 20, Elland Gajana, 37, all of Khayelitsha, Ricardo Levy, 12, Joseph Makoma, 25, both of Kalksteenfontein, Pedro Page, 18, of Grassy Park, Leonard Ras, 13, of Kleinvlei, Sulaiman Martin, 26, no address given, Yvette Otto, 16, of Riebeeck West, Liziwe Masokanye, 23, of Kayamandi and Patrick Miller, 13, of Bellville.

The lawyers also said they were in the process of identifying six other people killed. Three of them were from Khayelitsha, they said.

TELL YOUR FRIENDS

Riot squad probe

CM Times 13/9/89

Top CID man to investigate brutality charges

By CHRIS BATEMAN and PATRICK COLLINGS

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, yesterday appointed national deputy CID chief Major-General Jaap Joubert to investigate allegations of recent unlawful actions by members of the Peninsula riot unit.

Mr Vlok made the announcement after his 8am meeting with Lieutenant Gregory Rockman and more than 40 policemen to discuss charges that the riot unit had used "excessive violence" during recent unrest.

After the meeting Colonel John Manuel, South Africa's top coloured policeman, said he personally backed Lt Rockman, who made international headlines when he broke police protocol and publicly condemned the riot squad.

Colonel Manuel said he was confident there was going to be a change but that he would like the riot police to "act more professionally".

Lt Rockman, however, said he was not satisfied with the meeting as he believed his criticisms of the riot squad had not been discussed. "They are trying to cool us off The meeting did not achieve anything."

Mr Vlok confirmed that riot control methods had been discussed in the hour-long session at a police club in Pinelands. "The complaints of Lt Rockman were mentioned. We talked about them and I am happy with the whole situation."

The minister apparently ruled out Lt Rockman's request for a face-to-face meeting to discuss the allegations and general police policy, as the lieutenant had demanded.

Mr Vlok said he could not communicate personally with individuals over allegations now as this might detrimentally affect the process of the law.

General Joubert's brief would include investigating Lt Rockman's allegations and the controversy over the number of local people killed in election-night unrest

The controversy meanwhile continued unabated, with lawyers for families of the dead claiming at least 23 killed and police confirming 16.

Law and order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said police records showed that 10 of the 16 killed met their deaths in Khayelitsha "faction fighting unrelated to unrest"

He also confirmed that patients discharged from hospitals after treatment for unrest-related injuries and "linked to crimes such as petrol-bombing cars" were being arrested

He was unable to give unrest injury figures. "Information is still being gathered," he said.

An independent Cape Times survey of hospitals, clinics and advice offices on election night revealed more than 100 people injured, most of them with gunshot wounds.

Brigadier Mellet said General Joubert would investigate claims that police went about indiscriminately killing people.

People who for particular reasons did not want to make a statement to the police would be given an opportunity to do so to a member of the attorney-general's staff, he said

He gave the assurance that all people in possession of information would be given full opportunity to give evidence. All evidence would be laid before the attorney-general for consideration

Mr Vlok emphasised that all allegations would be investigated in a "thorough and unprejudiced way"

CDH Times 13/9/89 (275)

Police 'gave' tyres to Plain youths to burn

By PATRICK COLLINGS

DURING last week's election day violence on the Cape Flats, police "gave" five tyres to some Eastridge, Mitchells Plain, youths and told the youths "to burn them", residents said yesterday.

The residents said that the police, identified by them as members of the Peninsula Riot Unit, returned 15 minutes later and teargassed the youths as the tyres burnt at the intersection of Spine and Assegaaibos roads.

A Pretoria police liaison officer, Lieutenant P J du Preez, said he could not comment on the allegations.

"We have no information about that incident and cannot comment on issues that have not been investigated," he said.

Lieutenant Du Preez added that anyone with a complaint should lodge it with their local police station.

Residents in Assegaaibos Road said a number of barricades were burning in the vicinity of Spine Road, Eastridge, on Wednesday, September 6, when two police vehicles arrived shortly before 4pm and parked on the corner of Spine and Assegaaibos roads.

"The police took five tyres out of the vehicles and said: 'Here are tyres for you to burn . . . burn it if you want to burn it'," Assegaaibos Road resident Mrs Rawada Pietersen, 41, said yesterday.

Mrs Pietersen's statement was supported by six other Eastridge residents who said they saw police remove the tyres from the police vehicle and tell the youths to burn the tyres.

The police then drove off but returned before the youths took any action, and "pulled" a 16-year-old youth into a van for allegedly building existing barricades and throwing stones.

Residents said they saw police assault the youth inside the truck.

The youth, George Pietersen, said he was standing with a group of children when police approached him, placed him in the police truck and assaulted him.

"They drove me around to the police station and hit me again. Then they let me go home," George said.

Another eyewitness, Mrs Priscilla Davids, 28, who lives in Kameel Street, Eastridge, said that when the police drove off with the boy, adults warned youths not to touch the tyres.

"I told them not to touch the tyres because there might be teargas in them," Mrs Davids said.

However, the youths disregarded the warnings and decided to burn the tyres, a 19-year-old eyewitness, Miss Shireen Jacobs, said.

"The people became frustrated that the (youngster) had been caught, and set fire to the tyres saying that the (police) can now come," Miss Jacobs said.

Eyewitnesses said youths removed one of the tyres and added it to an existing barricade while other youths used the remaining tyres to build a new barricade at the intersection of Spine and Assegaaibos roads. They then used newspaper to set the barricade alight.

Residents said that police returned a few minutes later and fired a "large amount" of teargas at the youths.

Eyewitnesses said they could not be certain whether the policemen who fired teargas at the youths were the same policemen who had "given" them the tyres.

No report on deaths needed of riot cops

By MONICA GRAAFF
Court Reporter

THE police riot squad does not require its members to make statements or undergo debriefing after shootouts in which people are killed, Wynberg Magistrate's Court heard yesterday.

This was said by Constable Pieter Viljoen, who was giving evidence in a reopened inquest into the deaths of seven alleged ANC guerillas in Guguletu on March 3, 1986.

The inquest was reopened this week following the emergence of new evidence during and after the Police Act trial of a former Cape Times deputy news editor, Mr Tony Weaver

Mr Weaver, who was acquitted in September 1987 after a lengthy trial, was charged with publishing untrue matter about the police by saying the men had been shot in cold blood and that the police had then "planted" weapons on the deceased

He is now suing the Minister of Law and Order for R107 000.

Constable Viljoen said that former head of murder and robbery Colonel Stephanus Brits had asked him shortly after the incident how many rounds of ammunition he had fired, but he had not been asked to sign for them or make a statement about the incident until about 18 months later.

"We don't have debriefing sessions after an incident," he said.

Constable Viljoen told the court yesterday how, after shooting a "black man who was busy firing an AK-47 as he ran along the road in my direction", he went up to the man and shot him in the head with a pistol.

"He was trying to get up and I had the impression he did not have control of his weapon and wanted to shoot. If I hadn't killed him then at that stage, he would have killed a lot of people."

Constable Viljoen said he and his colleagues were positioned in bushes near NY1 in Guguletu early that morning, after receiving a tip-off on a planned ANC guerilla attack.

Also testifying, Sergeant Ivan Grobbelaar said he fired five shots at a man allegedly holding a handgrenade about 15 metres away from him.

"I saw the handgrenade and thought he must be threatening danger. I think it was my shots that downed him, though I am not sure if the others also fired."

The hearing was adjourned till today for further evidence

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University, was on the bench Mr P Mostert led the evidence Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for the relatives of the seven shot men Mr F van Zyl, assisted by Mr U van den Hoven and instructed by state attorneys, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

DP fact-finding mission probes shootings

CAPE TOWN — DP co-leader Denis Worrall and several newly-elected DP MPs visited Khayelitsha and Mitchell's Plain yesterday to ascertain the facts of the shootings in which several people were killed on September 6 and 7.

Community leaders said the shootings were not related to faction fights, as said by police, but were related to unrest.

One community leader told the DP group that the shootings were the work of men driving around in a white kombi. He claimed that the members of the "hit squads" were special constables and municipal police.

Police yesterday refused to comment on the allegations made by community leaders, saying they should make statements to the police.

● Picture Page 4

Own Correspondent

Cape Times 13/9/89

275

CPE Times 13/9/89 (375)

Death of second N2 stoning victim

STONING along the N2 has claimed its second victim with the death on Monday of Mr Peter Boyd, 62, of Pinelands. Mr Boyd was hit by a stone about two weeks ago, about the same time that a student, Mr Wouter Pienaar, died in a similar incident.

TELL YOUR FRIENDS TELL YOUR

N2 stoning: Passenger has stitches in forehead

By DALE KNEEN
Crime Reporter

A SECOND car was stoned on the N2 on Saturday night, requiring a 53-year-old Mitchell's Plain man, Mr Thomas Fontuin, to have stitches in his forehead.

The car in which he and four members of his family were travelling was stoned about 11pm as they drove towards Cape Town. About the same time the car of Spier wine estate owner Mr Niel Joubert was also stoned.

Mr Gerard Thomas, 33, of Woodlands was driving the Toyota Corolla near Khayelitsha between a bridge which is under construction and the airport off-ramp when he noticed a group of people at the side of the road.

"Suddenly about 15 people sprung up on the side of the road and began to pelt the car with stones," Mr Thomas said.

HIT PASSENGER

One of the stones, about the size of half a brick, "flew" through the windscreen and hit the passenger in the front seat, Mr Thomas Fontuin, on the head. It then hit Mrs Julene Thomas, 32, who was sitting at the back.

The windscreen and all the windows were shattered and the roof and doors of the car were dented. Damage was estimated at R800.

Sapa reports from Pretoria that, according to the unrest report received from the police, a private vehicle was damaged in a stoning incident in Guguletu. No injuries were reported.

In Paarl East a private vehicle was damaged when it was set alight. Police used tearsmoke to disperse a group. A policeman was slightly injured when he was struck by a stone. In another incident in the area, a housing office was set alight. Police used tearsmoke and birdshot to disperse a group.

In Eerste Rivier, Cape Town, stones were thrown at both police and private vehicles in two separate incidents. On both occasions, police used birdshot and tearsmoke to disperse the groups involved. No injuries were reported.

In Bonteheuwel, Cape Town, a police vehicle was damaged in a stone-throwing incident.

INSIDE: Weather 2, Financ

Argus 13/9/89

275

DP party told of shootings

By MICHAEL MORRIS
Political Staff

CALM prevailed in Khayelitsha and Mitchell's Plain yesterday as 10 Democratic Party MPs, including co-leader Dr Denis Worrall, visited the scenes of last week's violence and heard accounts of shootings and arson

They heard claims that kitskonstabels and municipal police in Khayelitsha shot and killed several people with shotguns shortly after white policemen had driven through the area, and that the stayaway was used as "a pretext" by Lingelethu town council mayor Mr Mali Hoza's supporters for a crackdown on their opponents.

In Mitchell's Plain, the group were told by a 13-year-old girl that she and her 15-year-old cousin were shot with birdshot at point blank range while walking down Eisleben Road

The DP group, Dr Worrall, Mr Colin Eglin (Sea Point) Mr Tian van der Merwe (Green Point), Mr Jasper Walsh (Pinelands), Mr Jan van Eck (Claremont), Mr Ken Andrew (Gardens), Ms Dene Smuts (Groote Schuur), Ms Carole Charlewood (Umbilo), Mr Lester Fuchs (Hillbrow) and Mr Geoff Engel (Bezuidenhout), issued a statement before their departure that "we have sufficient information to convince us that police units are responsible for a number of deaths".

Mr Walsh said· "There is no doubt that the police presence is often unnecessary and totally provocative and leads to peaceful protest becoming another scene of violence."

The MPs' statement said: "As public representatives for the white electorate in the Peninsula it is our duty to ascertain the facts That is the primary purpose of this visit

"We have a duty to establish the degree of alienation caused by police action and to pinpoint the factors causing violence in the Peninsula. We need to know what damage has been done to relationships as increased polarisation and anger will lead to extended conflict.

"We need to establish what follow-up actions have been taken by the police regarding deaths and injuries and based on our findings we will draw up an extensive programme of action to prevent a recurrence of these tragic events."

HOUSES SET ALIGHT

At their first stop, at the Khayelitsha advice office, the MPs heard how the houses belonging to two prominent opponents of Mr Mali Hoza, Mr Prince Gobingca and Mr Isaac Gwizila had been set alight and how they had come under fire.

Mr Gobingca's 67-year-old mother-in-law was killed and his wife injured. She was still in hospital.

Shawco worker Ms Lydia Mosala said the advice office had a list of eight dead ... "but we are still trying to investigate because there are more".

BEARING WITNESS: A Khayelitsha resident fills in visiting Democratic Party Members of Parliament on events and police action in the township on election night last week. MPs were, from right, Mr Colin Eglin, Mr Jasper Walsh and Mr Tian van der Merwe.

Keep it legal today, De Klerk tells protesters

IN the light of the government's clear commitment to negotiated change, it is not necessary for anyone to give vent to political aspirations through disorderly protest and rioting, says acting-President F W de Klerk.

Speaking at a Press briefing in Cape Town yesterday, he appealed to the organisers of today's planned march in Cape Town to pursue legal means to register their views.

"This is not the time to aggravate the differences that exist in our society," he said.

"This is the time for finding common ground and for peaceful dialogue. I shall make myself available to reasonable approaches to this end."

"MOMENTOUS" ELECTION

He said last week's "momentous" election was not about whether all South Africans should be accommodated in future elections, but how this should be done.

The electorate had declared itself overwhelmingly in favour of further reform and the government would continue towards a new South Africa in which all the people would be fully represented in government.

However, the election was marred by unrest in the Western Cape.

"During the night of the election deliberate attempts, including physical impediments and violent harassment of the people, were made to prevent citizens from voting."

Subsequent violent incidents led to the death of several and he wished to convey his condolences to the bereaved.

"Under these circumstances the police had to respond to restore order, to stop the escalation of violence and to prevent the further killing of innocent people."

The police unquestionably had a duty and the powers to proterct lives and property and deserved appreciation for the proper execution of their duties.

"If, however, powers have been or are exceeded, remedial steps will be taken as in the case of any other official."

The same principles applied to anyone who might disregard the law.

"In the light of the government's clear commitment to negotiated change, it is not necessary for any person to give vent to his political aspirations through disorderly protest and rioting.

"I want to appeal to those involved to encourage their leaders to come to the negotiating table," Mr De Klerk said.

"DOOR OPEN"

"The door to a new South Africa is open. It is not necessary to batter it down. We sincerely wish to discuss with leaders in South Africa how to achieve a new, fair and just South africa.

"The government has no objection to peaceful and orderly protest, provided proper cognisance is taken of the laws of our country.

"It is therefore unfortunate that plans have been announced for further mass demonstrations in Cape Town tomorrow, thus far apparently without complying with the law."

He appealed to the organisers to find legal means to convey the protesters' views to the authorities and pledged himself to be available to "all reasonable approaches". — Sapa.

Appeal to Tutu on violence

This burnt-out truck was one of the losses suffered by a Reef haulier. The driver was doused in petrol preparatory to being set alight but he managed to escape into the crowd.

By Craig Kotze, Crime Reporter

One of South Africa's leading hauliers has suffered damage amounting to more than R200 000 in the Western Cape and has urged Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak to condemn the arbitrary violence of rampaging mobs.

"The Western Cape is reaching a state of total anarchy and something must be done to stop it. We can't safely go on the roads in the area any more because of these mobs," said the angry Reef-based businessman, who did not want to be identified for fear of reprisal

"One of my trucks has already been set alight in Ravensmead — the driver was doused in petrol but managed to escape — and about another eight have been extensively damaged by stone-throwers."

He said one of his drivers was stopped in Ravensmead by machinegun-carrying activists yesterday. He claimed the activists even chased away police when they arrived at the scene. They left only when a police helicopter was sent to the scene.

Stone-throwers pelted the vehicle and tried to set it alight, causing damage estimated at R20 000 to the body of the mechanical horse.

"I'm just one of the silent majority. We service the whole country, Eastern Cape, Soweto, and Natal. Nowhere have we yet seen violence this bad.

"It's only happening in the Cape."

The businessman said that last Tuesday a mob of pupils wearing balaclavas threw a brick through the windscreen of one of his trucks.

"The driver was terrified. The coloured youths doused him with petrol but he managed to slam the door in their faces, jump out the other side and lose himself in a crowd," the businessman said.

FW says it's OK to march

Cape Times
13/9/89
(275)

MARCH GO-AHEAD .. Mr F W de Klerk at yesterday's press conference

By ANTHONY JOHNSON
Political Correspondent

IN a surprise switch in tactics, the government last night gave the go-ahead for today's mass protest march against the election-night killings in Cape Town.

Senior government sources said that this first officially sanctioned state of emergency march would act as a test case for possible similar protests in the future.

Acting President F W de Klerk, who okayed the demonstration, said at a press conference that he hoped the gesture would "prove conclusively that a new spirit has arisen in our beautiful country".

Explaining the government's decision to allow the march from St George's Cathedral to the City Hall to go ahead, Mr De Klerk said. "In the light of the government's clear commitment to negotiated change, it is not necessary for any person to give vent to his political aspirations through disorderly protest and rioting."

He then added pointedly "I want to appeal to those involved rather to encourage their leaders to come to the negotiation table

"The door to a new South Africa is open — it is not necessary to batter it down We sincerely wish to discuss with leaders in South Africa ways to achieve a new, fair and just South Africa "

Outlining the government's still tentative but more liberalised approach to protests, Mr De Klerk said that his government had "no objection to peaceful and orderly protest, provided proper cognisance is taken of the laws of the country".

He said the government had received a "definite assurance" from the organisers of the march (Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak) that the planned proceedings would be peaceful.

Further explaining the government's motivation for making the concession on the march, Mr De Klerk said "This is not the time to aggravate the differences that exist in our society — this is the time for finding common ground and this is the time for peaceful dialogue.

"I make myself available to any reasonable approaches to this end "

It is understood that Archbishop Tutu spoke to Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok on the telephone yesterday, but declined to accept a limit on the numbers participating in the march or make a formal application for permission for the protest to go ahead

The government decision to allow the march to go ahead has averted a major possible confrontation between protesters and the police However, police will be on hand to monitor the protest.

A senior government source noted last night that the decision to allow the march did not entail a change in the law, but rather a change in spirit in which today's demonstration would be regarded as "a prototype" for possible officially sanctioned protests in future

"This is an effort on the side of government to prove we are seriously looking for common ground, and not confrontation, in building a new society "

The source noted that the government might in future allow protests to take place even if no formal permission had been requested (an apparent reference to today's march), but then emphasised "This does not mean permission must not be asked for "

Reacting to Mr De Klerk's announcement, the Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, said "I am pleased I think it is a gesture of goodwill which I believe all sides of the divide need to express "

Prominent people who intend to join the march are Mr John Drake, the managing director of Shell, and Sheikh Nazim Mohamed, president of the Muslim Judicial Council

● The three Democratic Party co-leaders and the DP's nine Western Cape MPs said yesterday that the actions of the authorities in preventing peaceful protests in the Peninsula had been inappropriate and on some occasions, were a serious abuse of their powers

Key role by NGK

TWO NG Kerk leaders, Professor Johann Heyns and the Rev Pierre Rossouw, yesterday played key roles in negotiations for today's protest march Mr F W de Klerk said he had discussed the march with the two churchmen.

The Minister of Information, Dr Stoffel van der Merwe, confirmed that Prof Heyns and Mr Rossouw had been involved in discussions with both the government and the organisers of the march

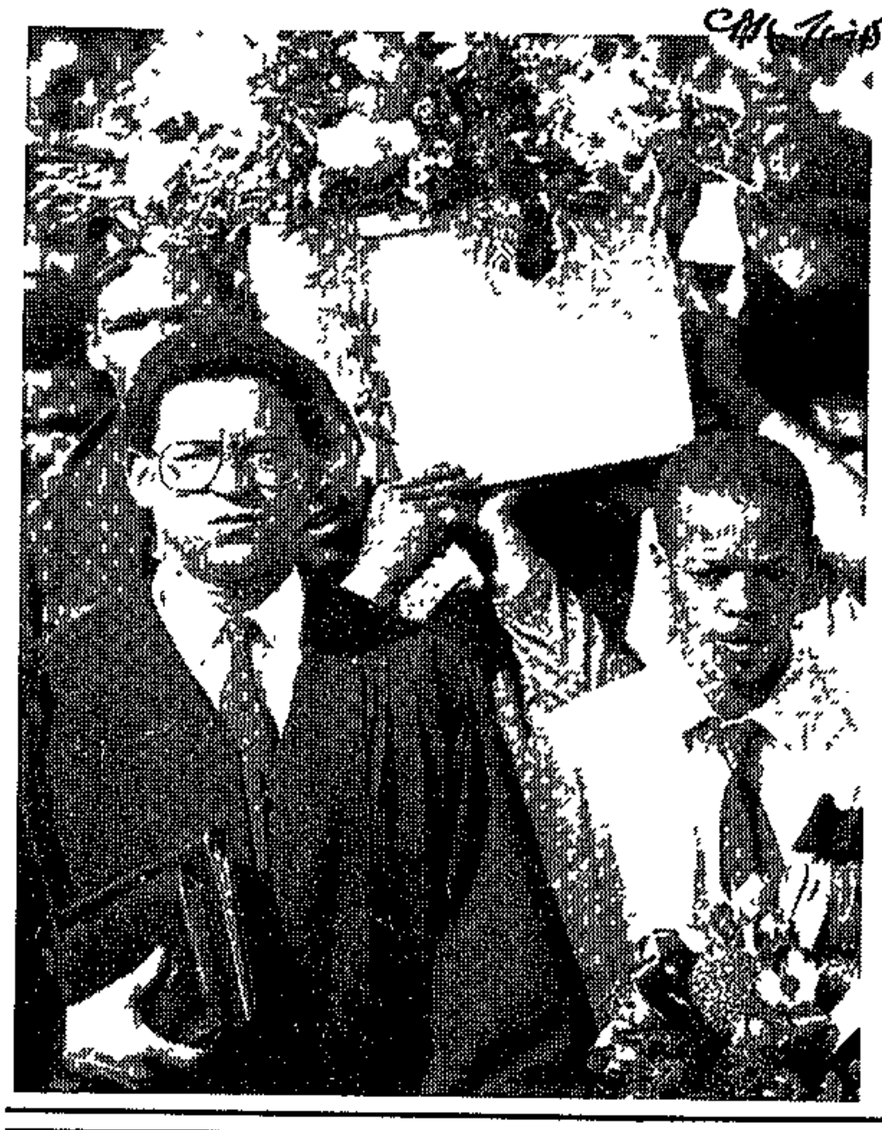
Prof Heyns, the NGK moderator, and Mr Rossouw, the church's chief executive officer, flew to Cape Town for discussions with the moderator of the NG Sendingkerk, Dr Allan Boesak, yesterday morning The three churchmen then met Archbishop Desmond Tutu.

Pik calls in envoys

THE Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha, yesterday called in ambassadors and representatives of foreign countries to "convey to them the position of the South African government regarding peaceful protest".

He said in a statement that he emphasised to them that the government was not opposed to the principle of peaceful protest, but had underlined that the emphasis should fall on the word peaceful.

He told them that acting State President Mr F W de Klerk had made it clear that the door was open for political points of view to be conveyed and that it was "not necessary to force it open". — Sapa



FUNERAL ... Dr Allan Boesak leads mourners at the funeral yesterday of election-night unrest victim Leonard Ras, 13, at Kleinvlei. Leonard, who was physically handi-capped, is believed to have been shot by police.

Picture: BENNY GOOL

Phone: 208-4722

Mayor

want to snap up the quints

LISTENING . . . DP MPs Mr Jan van Eck, Ms Dene Smuts, Mr Tian van der Merwe and Mr Colin Eglin listen to Khayelitsha residents explaining events in the township on election day.

DP: Police caused deaths

THE Democratic Party is convinced police were responsible for several unrest-related deaths in the Cape this month.

Mr Jasper Walsh, chairman of the party's Urban Monitoring and Awareness Committee, said this yesterday after a tour of the Cape Flats. The committee visited Khayelitsha, Mitchells Plain and Kalksteenfontein yesterday to ascertain the facts of the shootings on election day and on September 7.

Community leaders in Khayelitsha told the press during yestedray's tour that the killings in the area were unrest-related and not the result of faction fighting.

Mr Achmat Semaar, chairman of the Mitchells Plain Crisis Committee, said he saw more than 50 people who were treated at his centre for birdshot wounds on election night — and "in 90% of the cases the wounds were head- or shoulder-high".

"If the police fire, as they claim, to deter people, why do they fire at the head and shoulders? Surely they can fire at the lower torso and legs?"

Residents in Khayelitsha also claimed that special constables and municipal police formed a "hit squad" to intimidate residents on September 6 and 7. One community leader told the DP group that the shootings were done by "special constables and municipal police" driving around in a white kombi.

Police yesterday declined to comment on the allegations, saying statements should be made to the police.

Sapa, Staff Reporter

Cape Times 13/9/89 J75

Cape T

Man tells court police shot him twice

Supreme Court Reporter

A FORMER Athlone plumber yesterday told the Supreme Court that police shot him a second time as he was about to get into his car and later arrested him on a charge of public violence shortly after the "Trojan Horse" incident.

Mr Cedric Buckton, formerly of Penlyn Estate, told the court he was on his way to a hardware store in Belgravia Road. He turned right into St Simons Road and about 100 metres down the road he and other motorists pulled off the road when a group of about 50 people walked towards Thornton Road.

He got out of his car to find out what the problem was and also to see if the route was safe. When a passerby told him it was unsafe, he turned back towards his car, Mr Buckton said.

"My back was facing Thornton Road and I was walking towards my car. I felt stinging in my right leg and saw people running. I heard what sounded like gunshot. Everyone was shouting and I took cover at the back of my car. There was another car parked behind my car."

Mr Buckton said that while he was hiding between the cars the firing continued and he could hear pellets hit the car parked behind his.

He said he remained between the cars for a few minutes, then went towards his car. "It was all quiet ... there was further shooting and I was hit high up on my leg, buttocks and right hip. When I was shot the second time I was practically in the car."

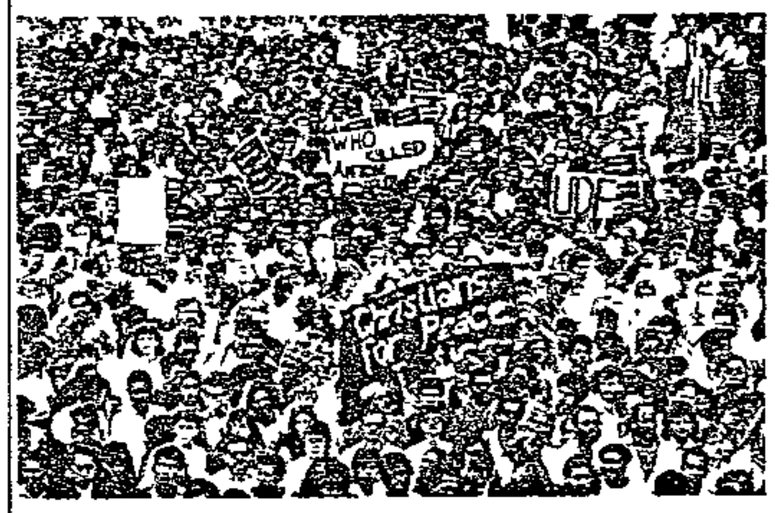
Later he was asked for his name and address and he was filmed by a police video team and told that if he did not provide his particulars he would not be allowed to get into an ambulance, Mr Buckton said.

He had 13 pellet wounds in his body and three pellets were subsequently removed. After the shooting he was unable to work for three months and had still not recovered from his wounds.

During the first week in January, 1986 police visited him at home and told him to appear in court the next day on a charge of public violence. He and 12 co-accused were subsequently acquitted, Mr Buckton said.

The hearing continues today.

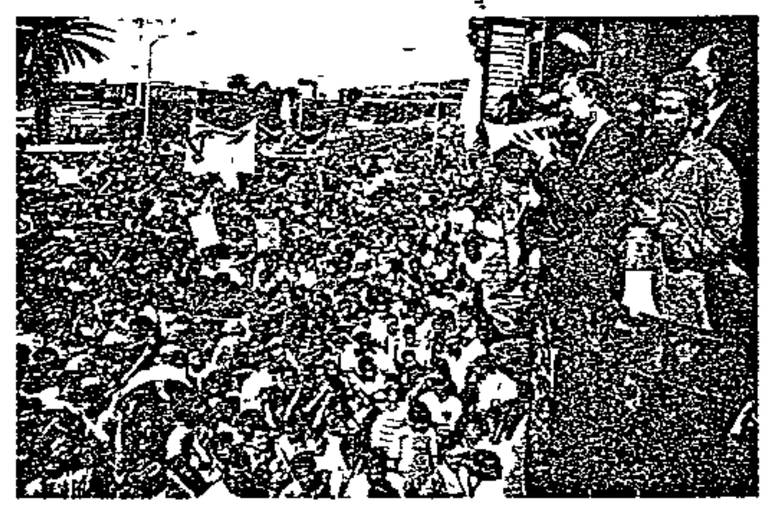
The day the people came to town — see pages 20 and 21



Posters and people fill the streets for yesterday's peace march.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu emerges from the cathedral and is greeted by an elated crowd.

One of the many colourful banners brought along for the occasion.



The mayor Mr Gordon Oliver uses a loud-hailer to address the crowd at City Hall.

Protest march hailed as a turning point

By TOS WENTZEL
Political Correspondent

GOVERNMENT and opposition spokesmen have welcomed the fact that the protest march in Cape Town went off peacefully

Some said it was indicative of Mr F W de Klerk's more relaxed style He is to be elected State President by a parliamentary electoral college today

A spokesman said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, was thankful there had not been any incider

Many were watched the march, among them Mr Leon Wessels, deputy Minister of Law and Order.

Other top Nationalist sources said yesterday's events boded well for future occasions but did not mean that blanket permission had been given for all protests.

The sources said Mr Vlok had argued that the security risk was too great, but had been persuaded to allow the march

Dr Zac de Beer, parliamentary leader of the Democratic Party who joined the march for part of the way, said that the government's handling of it might signal the beginning of something important

For almost the first time, a National Party government had taken the attitude that people were entitled to express their political views in this way"

The people had responded by doing so in a good-humoured and peaceful manner

It was clear that some views were radical and he could not identify with them, but they had been expressed peacefully

Several Cape Nationalist MPs spoke warmly of the new style adopted by Mr De Klerk.

AUTOCRATIC

After Mr P W Botha's autocratic attitude, there would be a more relaxed, democratic approach which allowed more scope for opposition views.

Deputy Mayor Mr Frank van der Velde, who also took part in the march, said he was "thrilled beyond expectations" with the result.

"I sincerely hope that it will bring peace in our city"

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

FW's style praised overseas

(Continued from page 1)

He was "very proud" of the mayor

Nationalist city councillor Mr Chris Joubert, who had expressed reservations about the mayor's taking part in the march, said he believed "points were scored" for the city

CONCERN

"I never said I was against peaceful protest My concern was for the mayor's safety."

However, he had been "a little hurt" by the display of "certain banners and flags"

In Washington, Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger, America's second-ranking State Department official, has praised South Africa for its new attitude to its neighbours and for allowing the protest march

In a speech at Georgetown University, he commended Acting President Mr De Klerk for meeting Zambian President Kenneth Kaunda, a leader in the campaign to get South Africa to end apartheid

BIGGEST

He also praised Mr De Klerk for allowing South Africa's biggest protest march in 30 years

The Argus Foreign Service reports that Britain's media gave top billing to the protest march, with most observers describing it as a triumph for the defiance campaign and the beginning of the end of the state of emergency

● In Pretoria, a peaceful lunch-hour picket on Church Square has been organised for tomorrow by the National Association of Democratic Lawyers (Nadel) and the Mass Democratic Movement (Pretoria and District)

Nadel said it had sent a statement to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, the Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, and the Acting President Mr De Klerk

● In Johannesburg, the Standing for the Truth Campaign has appealed to Mr De Klerk to allow tomorrow's service — planned in solidarity with those who died and were injured on September 6 — to "proceed peacefully" in Johannesburg's St Mary's Cathedral

MARCH FOR F

INSIDE

Cloudy and warm
— PAGE 2

Missing girl
Police are searching for a two-year-old Lotus River girl who disappeared on Saturday afternoon
— PAGE 2

Tutu call
Archbishop Desmond Tutu yesterday telephoned the wife of stone-throwing victim Mr Peter Boyd, 64, of Pinelands, to express his condolences
— PAGE 2

Hooker out
THE tight five combination that has been mainly responsible for the vast improvement in the WP forwards recent performances had to be broken up yesterday because of hooker Andrew Paterson's withdrawal
— BACK PAGE

INDEX

At Your Service	19
Births, etc	18
Business	12-15
Crossword	10
Focus	4
Target	10
Telelletters	11

crack of dawn

Who's Viva playing against and what time's the kick-off?

Tutu, mayor lead 30 000 in massive protest

Cape Times 14/2/89 pg 5

Staff Reporters

IN Cape Town's largest protest march in 29 years, nearly 30 000 people yesterday filled five city streets from St George's Cathedral to the City Hall without incident and without a single uniformed policeman in attendance

The historic march, tightly controlled by Mass Democratic Movement marshals, brought most of the central business district to a standstill as a mass of humanity spread 1,5km down Wale, Adderley, Strand, Buitenkant and Darling streets

It followed a week of turbulence and unrest in the Western Cape and was the first legal demonstration in a decade within earshot of Parliament despite several laws banning such gatherings and the three-year old state of emergency

The crowd was initially led by Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, newly elected Mayor Mr Gordon Oliver, the president of the Muslim Judicial Council, Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed, and Professor Jakes Gerwel, rector of the University of the Western Cape

Dozens of buses

Hundreds of chanting township youths soon surged to the front

The procession — which rivalled that of 1960 when PAC activist Mr Philip Kgosana led 30 000 people from Langa to Caledon Square police station without major incident — was briefly stalled by a barrage of media crews barring the way

The demonstrators resumed the march, filing past the gates of Parliament, where MPs elected last week were being sworn in

From 10 30am onwards dozens of buses brought scores of people from the townships Cape Town railway station was inundated

Crowds swirled around the starting point, St George's Cathedral at 12 30pm as a short "peace and mourning" prayer service led by the Dean of the cathedral, the Very Rev Colin Jones, was held inside

Besides the mayor, participants included senior Democratic Party members, rectors and vice chancellors of the Peninsula's major tertiary institutions, leading churchmen, Shell managing director, oil division, Mr John Drake, and Mr Ian Sims, CBE, chairman of BP Southern Africa

The group emerged after 30 minutes as appeals for an orderly and peaceful march were broadcast

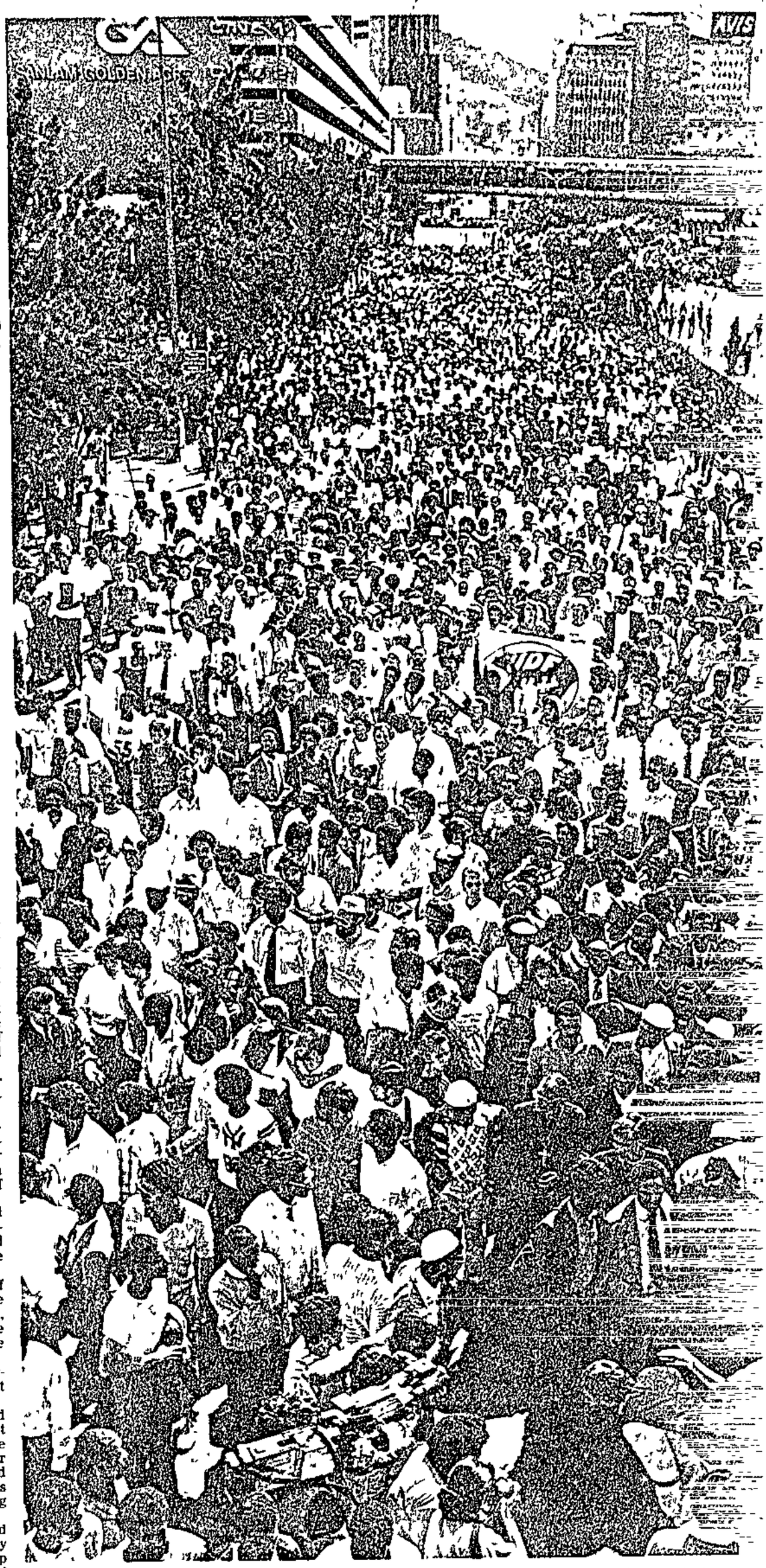
The acting chief magistrate of Cape Town, Mr H S van Wyk, yesterday morning gave permission for the march to go ahead despite organisers not having applied for the event to take place

As the mercury soared to 29degC — the hottest day this spring — the procession got under way with singing and clapping office workers taking up points along the route

Marchers carried scores of placards, many reading "De Klerk, stop killing our people" and "Bread not bullets" Several demonstrators held placards with a portrait of ANC leader Mr Nelson Mandela and demanding his release

The leading throng arrived at the City Hall about an hour later and

To page 2



MARCH OF AN ERA. A sea of humanity moves down Strand Street at the height of yesterday's [illegible] Cathedral to the City Hall This was a section of the massive crowd which marched in a call for peace in S[illegible] rage at police killings on election day In the foreground on the left in a red robe is Dr Allan Boesak. To the [illegible] are from left Mr Jay Naidoo of Cosatu, Prof Jakes Gerwel, rector of UWC, Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed, of [illegible] Archbishop Desmond Tutu and the Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver Behind Prof Gerwel is the Very Rev C[illegible]

Big fish not all blarney

DUBLIN — A British

Kamikaze credit control

LONDON — The age o[illegible]

H FOR PEACE

From page 1

mobile clinics reported that at least 50 people were treated for heat-exhaustion.

Three ANC flags were hoisted and carried the length of the route.

Some shops closed Plainclothes policemen mingled with the crowd and a police video unit filmed the marchers.

Law and Order spokesman Brigadier Leon Mellet said unarmed police were present to ensure that "a criminal element did not hijack the procession for their own ends". He said no incidents were reported.

At the City Hall Ms Amy Thornton led a minute's silence for those killed in election-night violence and for assassinated Namibian trade union activist and advocate Mr Anton Lubowski.

The City Hall balcony was festooned with an ANC flag.

In a reference to the multi-racial composition of the crowd and the riot police's recent use of purple dye to disperse crowds in the city centre, Archbishop Tutu said: "We are a new people, a rainbow people, marching to freedom."

Wearing a purple robe with a cross hanging from his neck, he drew wild cheers amid chants of "our freedom is coming".

He said "Mr (F W) De Klerk, if you know what is good for you join us in this struggle for a new South Africa. We are unstoppable."

Dr Allan Boesak brought proceedings to a close at 3.40pm with the words: "Brothers and sisters, comrades, this march is now over."

He asked the crowd to disperse peacefully and Nkosi Sikelel' iAfrika was sung.

Marshals then formed teams to collect litter from Darling Street.

The only near-confrontation came when a group of marchers chased two men suspected of being security policemen along Corporation Street. Marshals quickly defused the situation by asking the men to leave the area, which they did.

Speaking afterwards, Archbishop Tutu said the march was "a victory for common sense".

District Six parish priest and seasoned campaigner Father Basil van Rensburg said South Africa would "never be the same again after this march".

To page 3

MARCH OF AN ERA. A sea of humanity moves down Strand Street at the height of yesterday's historic march from St George's Cathedral to the City Hall. This was a section of the massive crowd which marched in a call for peace in South Africa and to express outrage at police killings on election day. In the foreground on the left in a red robe is Dr Allan Boesak. To the right (with arms interlocked), are, from left: Mr Jay Naidoo of Cosatu, Prof Jakes Gerwel, rector of UWC, Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed, of the Muslim Judicial Council, Archbishop Desmond Tutu and the Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver. Behind Prof Gerwel is the Very Rev Colin Jones.

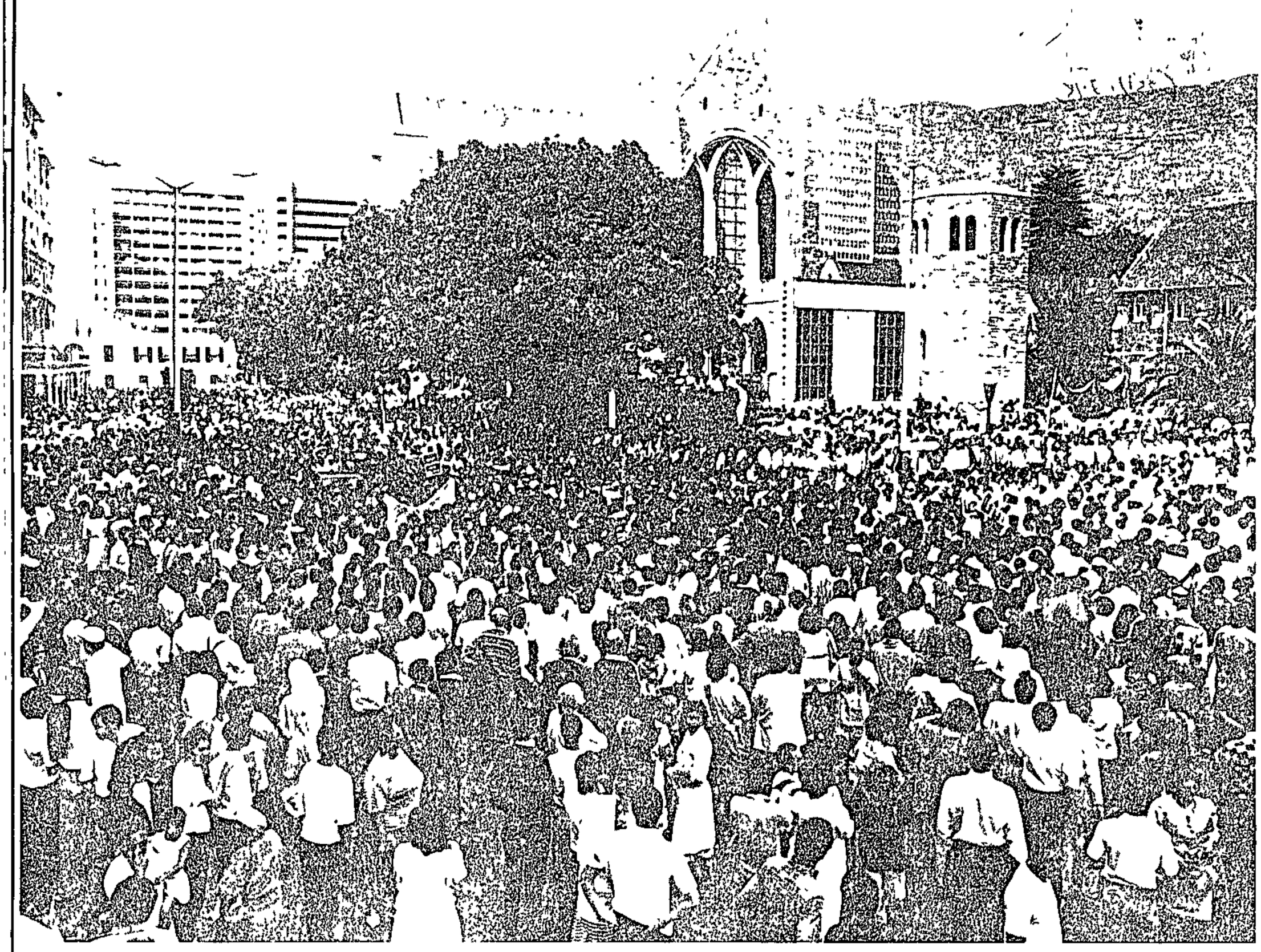
Picture: ERIC MILLER

TAX FREE
Grand
Supermarkets
FRUIT&VEG
POTATOES
CLASS I MEDIUM
20c

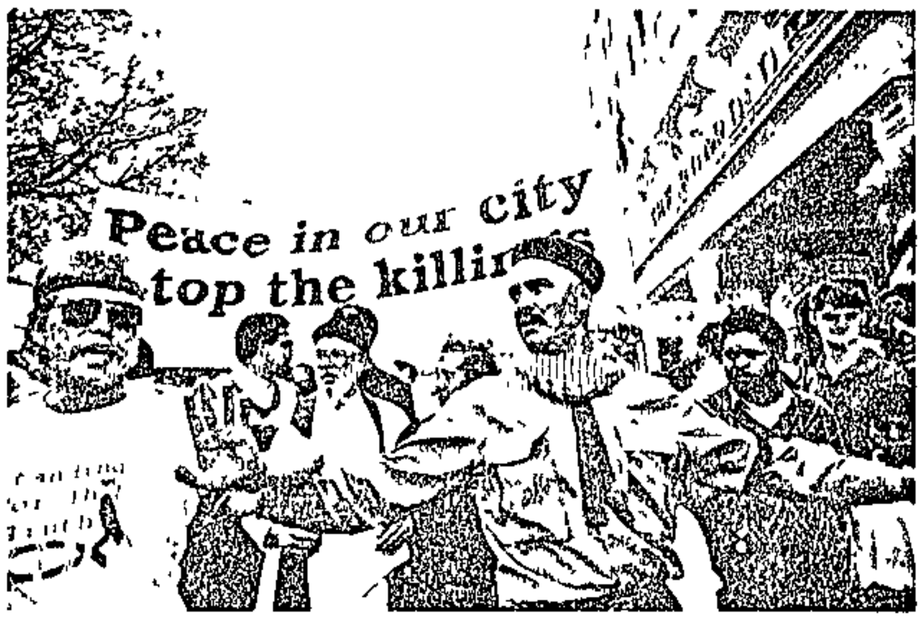
ig fish not
blarney

...IN — A British

THE MARCH FOR PEACE



IN THE BEGINNING . . . Marchers who attended the short service inside St George's Cathedral return to Wale Street to join the thousands of other demonstrators before setting off for the City Hall. Picture OBED ZILWA



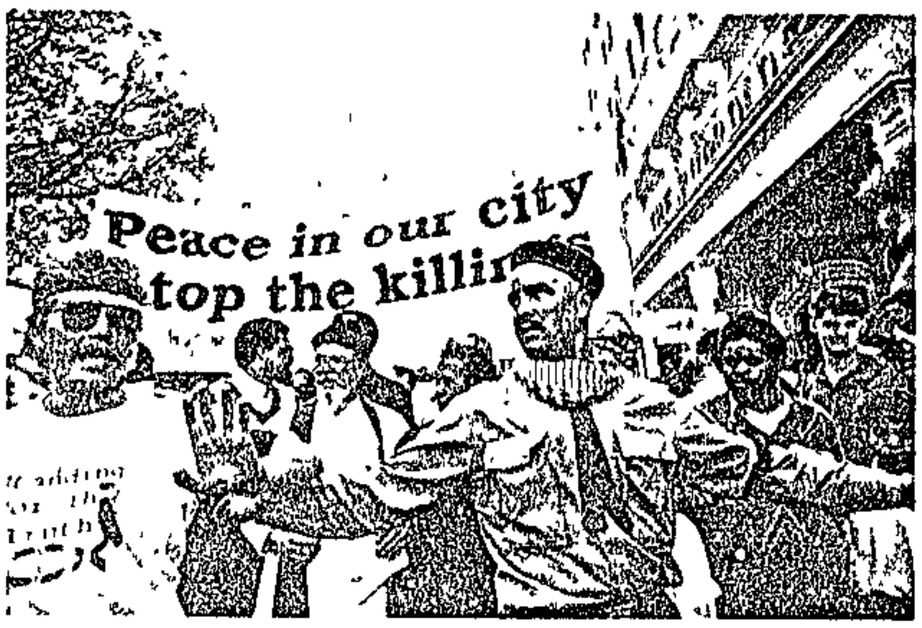
MARCHING MARSHALS . Marshals, whose disciplined crowd control ensured an incident-free march through the city streets yesterday, lead a section of the crowd behind a 'Peace in our city - Stop the killings' banner

MARCH LEADERS . Leading the march from St George's Cathedral are, from left, Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, Dr Allan Boesak and Moulana Faried Esack. They were soon overtaken by younger marchers, however, who then led the way to the City Hall.
Picture OBED ZILWA

THRONG . . . The mass of marchers strides down Adderley Street, the vanguard of the procession already turning into Strand Street Extension several blocks away Spec-

IN THE BEGINNING . . . Marchers who attended the short service inside St George's Cathedral return to Wale Street to join the thousands of other demonstrators before setting off for the City Hall

Picture OBED ZILWA



MARCHING MARSHALS . . . Marshals, whose disciplined crowd control ensured an incident-free march through the city streets yesterday, lead a section of the crowd behind a 'Peace in our city - Stop the killings' banner

MARCH LEADERS . . . Leading the march from St George's Cathedral are, from left, Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the Mayor, Mr Gordon Oliver, Dr Allan Boesak and Moulana Faried Esack They were soon overtaken by younger marchers, however, who then led the way to the City Hall.

Picture OBED ZILWA

THRONG . . . The mass of marchers strides down Adderley Street, the vanguard of the procession already turning into Strand Street Extension several blocks away. Spectators lined the streets while journalists and camera crews grabbed vantage points from buildings along the route to get better views

Picture BASIL BREAKEY

BANNERS FLY . . . A group of people who filled the streets for peace hold high their colourful banner and its bold message "Women Unite" while marching to the city hall yesterday in the peaceful protest led by the mayor against violence on election night.

SPEAKING OUT . . The Mayor Mr Gordon Oliver addresses the crowd from the City Hall steps With him is Moulana Faried Esack

The city streets swelled and grew

By WILLEM STEENKAMP

FROM the air, a mass march like yesterday's looks like a river of multi coloured marbles flowing inexorably and almost magically towards its destination

I spent more than an hour in a helicopter yesterday, watching the birth and death of the greatest procession to make its way through the city's streets in many years, containing a guesstimated 30 000 Capetonians of all races

As early as 11am people had already begun to congregate outside St George's Cathedral in Wale Street By the time my helicopter arrived on the scene just after 1pm there was a solid mass of humanity outside the cathedral and great numbers of others strung down Adderley Street

The police might have been visible on the ground, but from the air their yellow vehicles could not be seen anywhere

About 1 15pm the demonstrators were clearly on the move down Adderley Street, with surprising rapidity they moved down it and then turned into Strand Street Extension, between the Grand Parade and the railway station

Now clear of the shadowed canyons of Adderley Street, the magnitude of the march could be seen for the first time as the procession headed towards the Castle As its head turned right just in front of the Castle, its tail was still in Adderley Street, and the last of it did not emerge till the vanguard was approaching the City Hall

There it bunched up, slowly absorbing its tail, till Strand Street Extension was clear and the marchers were packing Darling Street as they had earlier packed lower Wale Street, only the lucky few gaining entrance to the City Hall

fls-
apa

He said their future as p
hands of the Commissioner o

HRC call for inquiry into SAP unrest conduct

THE Human Rights Commission yesterday called on President-elect Mr F W de Klerk immediately to institute an open and independent commission of inquiry into the conduct of police in unrest situations.

In an open letter to the government, the commission said: "The indemnity granted to the police under the state of emergency laws lays open the way to 'sanctioned' misuse and abuse of their powers.

"The incident that (Lt) Rockman has spoken about highlights once again the allegations of police brutality throughout South Africa," noted the commission.

The human-rights watchdog heaped praise on Lt Rockman.

"For too long, accusations of police brutality have been dismissed as attempts to discredit the police. This is the first time that anyone in the police force itself has had the courage to stand by his beliefs, even if he stands to lose a great deal," the letter said.

His actions, the commission continued, could only be commended as a positive step in the direction of exposing the role of the police in the country. — Sapa

133rd YEAR: FOUNDED 1857

The Argus

EDITORIALS

Learning the lessons from Cape Town's great peace march

THERE probably will be as many differing views on yesterday's march through the centre of Cape Town as there were divergent groups that took part, but on one point most would agree: It was a tumultuous event and a signal day in the country's political life.

Only a week before, the townships from which many of the marchers came were devasted by violence, bloodshed and death. Passions were running high; defiance was in the air.

Yet tens of thousands of people, representing groups as varied as the ANC, the UDF, the Cape Town City Council, the Democratic Party, Cosatu, and major religious denominations, marched through a crowded city centre in common purpose — and without a single instance of violence.

Release of Mandela

It was an impressive and portentous achievement. It introduced peaceful mass political action the likes of which few could have foreseen only a few days before, and in so doing perhaps began to address some of the fears which the vision of politicised black masses hold for many whites.

It may even, some speculate, have served as a useful trial run for the sort of political activity which might emerge with the release of leaders like Nelson Mandela. Indeed, its peaceful course may well have helped to facilitate their release.

At the same time, the march demonstrated the support enjoyed by extra-parliamentary groups, and exposed the dangerous illusion that political solutions can be found for the country's problems by repressing them, or by shutting them out of the process of negotiation.

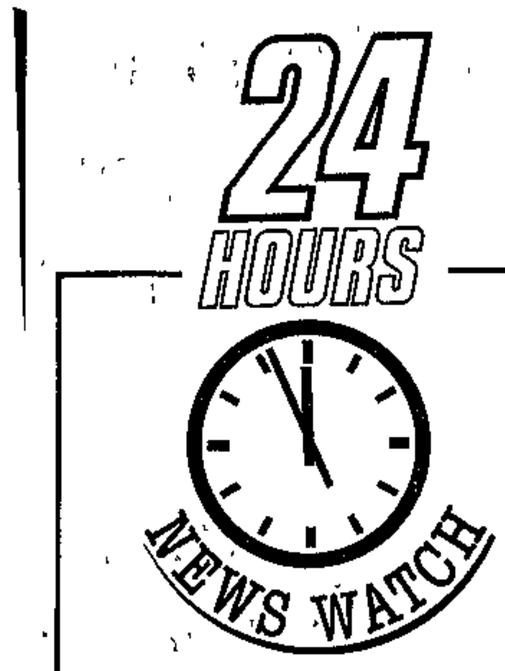
Reputations at stake

Most of the prominent individuals and organisations which took part in the march must have approached the exercise with some apprehension. The smallest incident of violence or political mischief could have provoked ghastly consequences.

That could have betrayed many people who staked their reputations on the peaceful nature of the exercise — among them the Acting State President, Mr F W de Klerk, who broke with past government policy by allowing the march to proceed; the mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, who took a bold initiative in identifying himself with the march, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the Rev Allan Boesak and other religious leaders, and the leadership and many caucus members of the Democratic Party.

All those involved, including the South African Police, who kept a commendably low profile throughout, and the many marshals who maintained tight discipline in trying circumstances, kept their sides of the bargain.

Thus the march was a victory for reasonableness, and for the peaceful pursuit of political objectives. It is this which encourages the hope that all the players on the political scene will take cogniscance of what great achievements are possible through unity of action and through peaceful methods.



The pews overflowed

AN air of nervous excitement pervaded St George's Cathedral as the marchers waited impatiently for the beginning of the service which would herald the start of Cape Town's largest protest march in recent times.

While tens of thousands of people gathered outside, about 2 500 managed to find a spot inside the cathedral.

Very few celebrities were in the congregation. Most were ordinary people who had arrived early — and were prepared to wait for up to two hours to ensure a seat.

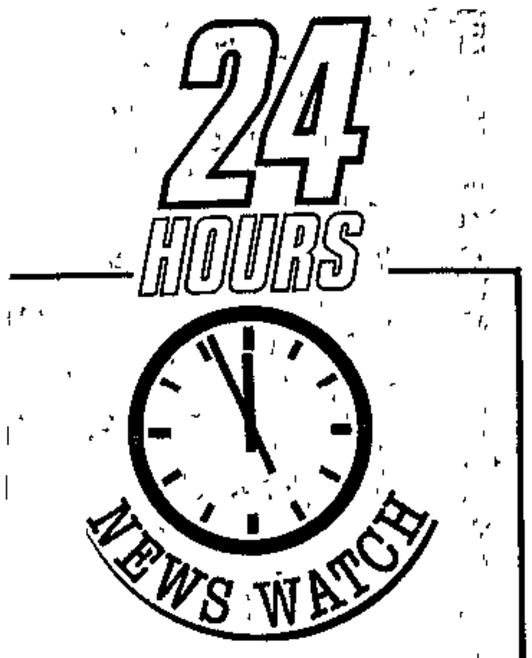
Every available inch inside was occupied by a seething mass of humanity, crammed tightly together to make room for another one, another ten ...

The audience cheered and applauded Mayor Mr Gordon Oliver as he walked to the entrance of the crypt where the other leaders were gathering.

Soft organ music had been playing soothingly since the Cathedral started filling. As the music climaxed the congregation applauded expectantly, but there was still no sign of the leaders.

When they finally did emerge, led by Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the excitement had built to a fever pitch. As the crowd rose to its feet with a roar of approval, cheers and clenched-fist salutes greeted them.

ARCHIVES
14/09/1989



Marshal law at work

THE order, organisation and peacefulness of the march to the City Hall impressed all who witnessed it.

Before the start, development officer for the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility, Mr Ngconde Balfour, said there were 400 marshals to control the crowd

A former detainee and hunger-striker, Mr Balfour said: "This is a beautiful day F W has given us. That is why I am marshalling."

Wearing red and yellow bands around their heads or on their arms, the marshals had their task cut out for them to control the mass of people who streamed into the city.

Many of the marshals were students given moral support by the just over 20 clerics of all denominations who assisted them.

At the City Hall where there was a scuffle as people struggled to get inside the marshals advised people to stand still and control the flow.

At the City Hall where the potential for "an incident" was much greater as the tired, hot crowd waited for the speakers to address them; calm was maintained

The Rev Allan Boesak's parting words were a warning that some "Jump Street" tactics might be used to stir up trouble.

He said: "After we have sung the national anthem, we want you to leave. Be quiet and dignified and move as quickly as possible. I know I can depend on you now."

The daythey

marched for peace

14/09/1989

Banners said it all

ONE had to look no further than the banners and slogans of yesterday's march to appreciate the broad spectrum of people who took part.

Restricted national organisations, trade unions, grassroots organisations and individuals touched by the emergency regulations all used the opportunity of the massive officially-sanctioned march to voice their grievances in banners, posters and T-shirts.

The largest banners read:

- Peace in our city — stop the killing;
- Willie Hofmeyr: Hunger-striker Twenty days. Free him; and
- Unemployed Workers Co-ordinating Committee.

Makeshift cardboard posters made a barrage of pleas to the authorities:

"F W have compassion — Release my child and others", "Free Nelson Mandela"; "Release Graeme Bloch"; "Stop Vlokking us"; "We demand the right to strike"; "Life is God's. Stop the killings," and "Stop police violence."

Others stated: "We mourn Anton Lubowski"; "The Purple shall govern"; "F W de Klerk & Co: Take Note Lt G Rockman as next Minister of Police. (V..) Vlok!"; "Apartheid in crumbles"; "Human rights are God-given"; "De Klerk is forced to concede we are peaceful. They are violent!" and "We're non-violent to non-violent people only."

A large number of T-shirts with slogans from the United Democratic Front, Western Cape Tecahers' Union, Congress of South African Trade Unions and the End Conscription Campaign.

Pictures of African National Congress president Oliver Tambo and jailed ANC leader Nelson Mandela were held high and several ANC flags were raised at intervals, once on the steps of the city hall by a man who covered his face with a scarf.

'Door to new SA is open'... and marchers went through

By MICHAEL MORRIS, Political Staff

JUST seven days after white South Africa expressed its political will and directed parliament to carry it out, the disenfranchised and those who spurn white hegemony packed the city streets and raised their own voice.

It is doubtful whether politics will ever be the same again after yesterday's mass overture... what began as a march to demonstrate against the government's reaction to protest is set to become a signal event in the steady transformation of modern South Africa.

While the country and the world digest the magnitude and the meaning of the demonstration, the government will be taking stock of its own remarkable decision to sanction it.

Three-year-old emergency regulations were effectively brushed aside with acting State President Mr F W de Klerk's widely and internationally applauded decision to let the march go ahead as planned

Of course, it is questionable whether he could have afforded to ban it, or, rather, not to have brushed the emergency regulations aside.

But has he staked his and his government's political credibility on what at first may have seemed a wise — possibly an unavoidable — short-term tactical decision? And will he and his government be able to keep abreast of the events that are certain to have been set in train by it?

For, perhaps ironically, it was Mr de Klerk who endowed the march with a compelling significance by working it into the country's broader political canvas.

"The door to a new South Africa is open. It is not necessary to batter it down," he said

Yesterday, the marchers went through that door.

Will Mr de Klerk be there to welcome them in the entrance hall?

Admittedly, the analogy is stark, if not simplistic, even if the principle is quintessential.

□□□

Mr de Klerk did, after all, appeal to protesters to find legal ways to convey their views. His actions in the weeks to come will define more clearly what this means .. whether finding "legal ways" will be rewarded, or whether failure to do so will be punished.

Furthermore, if extra-parliamentary elements wish to extend the scope of protest and political expression and enjoy the same benign attitude accorded yesterday's march, clearly they will have to guarantee that future events are as peaceful and orderly.

Given that the government will not readily or immediately meet all their demands or accept their point of view, they will also have to show remarkable patience.

Behind the bewildered expressions of some white on-lookers yesterday was, possibly, the recognition that for the first time in their lives they were witnessing an undisguised, unfettered and even officialy sanctioned expression of the real extent of popular opposition to the status quo in South Afica

ANC flags, hand-held posters bearing portraits of an aged Nelson Mandela, and unequivocal slogans made that clear enough.

If, to white on-lookers, the march was a fascinating spectacle, then to the parliament to which they have entrusted their political future it was a challenge and one which will almost certainly be repeated in various forms in the months to come

The inevitable implication of the event and the government's attitude towards it is that it reflects a key shift in the process of reform and somehow points the way more clearly towards negotiation.

Quite how a mass protest — or even of series of them — might be translated into a negotiation process between white and black South Africans over political rights and, therefore, political power, is an equation no astute observer of contemporary South Africa would be confident or foolish enough to foretell.

If it is clear, as it should be, that there will be no quick transition from protest to power, then it should also be clear that yesterday's lunch hour march is an unprecedented signpost on the path towards dialogue, if not — on the government's part — entirely by choice, then certainly by virtue of the popular and strident voice of its opponents.

Both sides have taken a step. It is one of many to be taken, but it is undeniably a portentous one.

THE FRONT LINE: Leading the march were Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed of the Muslim Judicial Council, left, Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the mayor Mr Gordon Oliver, Dr Allan Boesak and UDF president Mr Zoli Malindi.

14/9/1989

SHARING THE SHADE: Standing endlessly in the hot spring sunshine can be uncomfortable — but not if you share the shade with a friend.

14/9/1989
ARGUS

AS THOUSANDS of clenched fists punched the hot afternoon sky over Cape Town's City Hall and voices soared in the moving harmonies of *Nkosi Sikelel' iAfrika*, the mass march called to bear witness to deaths on election night in the Peninsula finally ended.

The hymn brought to a close scenes unparalleled in the city's history in recent decades as tens of thousands of people took to the streets to register their protests or just to watch the vast procession wind slowly from St George's Cathedral down Adderley Street to the City Hall, where it culminated in a mass meeting.

"This is an historic event in our lives — we are standing here as a symbol of a new South Africa!" the Rev Frank Chikane, secretary-general of the South African Council of Churches thundered to deafening applause from the mayoral balcony of the City Hall.

The protest was probably the largest in Cape Town since an estimated 30 000 people streamed into the centre of the city from Peninsula townships on Wednesday March 30, 1960, to demand the release of leaders arrested in the wake of the Sharpeville shootings which rocked South Africa and the world.

Reports: JOHN YELD, KAREN STANDER, ANTHONY DOMAN, MICHAEL DOMAN, ANDREA WEISS, HELENA PATTEN
Pictures: DANA LE ROUX, DOUG PITHEY, LEON MULLER, DEON TROMP, BRENTON GEACH

Earlier, there was a relaxed, almost carnival atmosphere among the marchers and the huge crowd of spectators who lined their route.

Large groups of singing, chanting people toyi-toyied their way up Adderley Street at intervals from 11am, heading for a service at the Cathedral and the start of the march.

Adderley and Wale Streets were sealed to traffic from about midday and a sea of spectators filled pavements and the roads long before the marchers made an appearance.

There was a roar of applause from the huge crowd in Wale Street as Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak and the Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, and other dignitaries finally emerged onto the steps of St George's Cathedral at about 1 05pm.

There was a brief delay when the leading dignitaries turned left into the packed Wale Street, instead of right towards Adderley Street where sweating marshalls standing with linked arms had cleared a path through the huge crowd.

The march finally got under way about 25 minutes late under a huge yellow banner proclaiming: "Peace in our City. Stop the killings", with the dignitaries about 100m from the front

Balconies and windows of buildings in Adderley Street were full of curious office workers who stretched lunch-breaks to the limit to watch the action.

Professional and amateur cameramen and television crews hoisted themselves up robots, lamp posts, railings and portable ladders to ensure good views. Posters reading "Bread not bullets" hung from robots.

Apart from several plainclothes policemen carrying two-way radios, there was no visible police presence at street level. Two commercial helicopters droned overhead at intervals.

Parade market activities appeared to continue without disruption, although some anxious shopowners along the route locked their doors and pulled barred grates down over their windows as a precaution.

There were several medical students and doctors wearing T-shirts with the words "First Aider" displayed prominently across their chests and backs. They carried first aid kits in togbags, but one of them said they had not been called on.

Three Japanese consular staff hurried into the crowds from an official car to watch the proceedings — they were among the scores of diplomats invited to monitor proceedings by both Archbishop Tutu and the government.

A learner busdriver for City Tramways made an incongruous sight as he battled to turn his large vehicle prominently marked "Driver under tuition" into Adderley Street through crowds of waiting spectators thronging the street.

The stream of marchers, some carrying ANC flags, UDF posters and placards with slogans of Cosatu and other organisations, at one stage stretched all the way from the Cathedral to the City Hall, and numerous spectators appeared to join in along the route.

At the Parade a band provided lively music — mostly of an apolitical bent — and spectators danced energetically to the strains.

Confusion marked the marchers' arrival at the City Hall. There was uncertainty about which entrance people should use, and at one point marshalls using loudhailers repeatedly called for a more orderly procession into the hall through the narrow Corporation Street entrance.

It was soon evident that no significant proportion of the marchers could be accommodated in the hall and marshalls then asked marchers to congregate on the Parade to be addressed from the mayoral balcony.

A bemused traffic officer watched as an exhuberant group toyi-toyied their way back into Darling Street and onto the Parade.

The huge crowd of about 6 000 then waited patiently in the hot afternoon sun for the speakers to appear on the balcony after addressing those inside.

□ □ □

While people were waiting, a young man took the loud hailer and kept the crowd busy chanting slogans and singing At one point, a roar went up as a man with a scarf wrapped round his head draped the ANC flag from the steps of the City Hall.

Speakers twice called for a minute of silence — on the first occasion to mark the anniversary of the death in detention of black consciousness leader Mr Steve Biko, and on the second in honour of assassinated Swapo official Mr Anton Lubowski on Tuesday, when the crowd sang softly *Hamba kahle.*

Dr Allan Boesak, who was given a standing ovation, remarked:

"This is a great day! This is a victory for our people!"

A huge roar also greeted Archbishop Desmond when he took the microphone on the balcony. Addressing his remarks to acting State President F W de Klerk, the Archbishop said to deafening applause:

"You said you wanted to know if we would be peaceful — come here and see a p-e-a-c-e-ful people ...

"Just show Mr De Klerk your hands. They are empty hands, the hands of peaceful people!"

Archbishop Tutu then appealed for silence — "Let's just keep quiet!" — and there was a complete hush from the huge crowd.

"Mr De Klerk, did you hear a pin drop?" the Archbishop then remarked to a burst of laughter and applause, before continuing:

"Mr De Klerk, come and look at technicolour — they tried to make us one colour, purple.

"We are the rainbow people, we are the people of a new South Africa!"

Finally, at 3.40pm, Dr Boesak again took the microphone and announced "This march is now over."

Appealing to people to disperse quickly and with discipline, he added:

"I know I can depend upon you now. Thank you!"

Within 10 minutes everyone had dispersed and traffic was flowing again in Darling Street.

14/9/1989
ARGUS

MARCHING MASS: All that could be seen of Adderley Street yesterday was a sea of heads as the mass peace march moved towards the City Hall.

Guguletu gunbattle described by police

Mlus 4/9/87

By VUYO BAVUMA
Staff Reporter

THE windscreen of a police vehicle was shattered and a policeman's rifle jammed after being struck by AK-47 rifle gunfire in Guguletu, a Wynberg inquest court has heard.

Security policeman Sergeant Wilhelm Riaan Bellingan of Pretoria was giving evidence at the inquest on seven Guguletu men who died in a skirmish with police on March 3 1986.

The Attorney-General, Mr Niel Rossouw, ordered that the inquest be reopened when new evidence came to light in a trial.

Sergant Bellingan said he and other police went to Guguletu after receiving confidential information that terrorists would attack police.

He saw five men at the crossing at NY 1 and NY 111 in Guguletu.

"I heard a shout and then there was gunfire. The R1 rifle in my hand was hit. The windscreen of our vehicle was also damaged by the bullets which hit my rifle.

"Pieces of glass cut my face. I climbed out and fired a shot at a man carrying the AK 47. Then my rifle jammed. It had been damaged by the gunfire."

Sergeant Bellinghan said he drew his pistol and fired at another man who climbed out of the "terrorist" van.

The man fell near the van and appeared to be trying to draw a hand-grenade.

Warrant Officer Hermanus Jurgens Visser of the Nyanga Reaction Unit, said a man threw a grenade at a police van occupied by a Captain Kleyn.

"I saw Captain Kleyn's van pulling up next to the three men. One of them appeared to be relieving himself. One appeared to be throwing something. I then heard an explosion near Captain Kleyn's van.

"Later the three men ran towards the forest and I heard gunfire from Captain Kleyn's direction. One of the men fell," he said.

Warrant Officer Visser said he saw the man who had been relieving himself lying on the ground.

He then saw a man with an AK-47 and fired seven shots at him with his pistol.

Later he saw the bodies of the seven men.

The inquest continues today.

ARGUS 14/9/89

Shooting casualty was on errand

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Supreme Court Reporter

A PLUMBER was shot in the leg when he got out of his car to find out the cause of a disturbance in an Athlone street, the Supreme Court has been told in the Trojan Horse private prosecution.

Mr Cedric Buckton was giving evidence in the trial of 13 security force members charged with the murder of Shaun Magmoed, 16, who died of gunshot wounds on October 15, 1985.

He said he had been living in Penlyn Estate, Athlone, and was installing a wash basin for his mother.

HARDWARE

He needed a hardware item and was on his way to a store in Belgravia Road when he saw a crowd of people in the street.

He stopped his car and got out to ask what was happening. He was advised by a passerby to drive back towards Thornton Road. As he walked to his car he heard shots and felt a stinging sensation in his leg.

"Everyone was shouting," he said.

He crouched between two cars and, when all seemed quiet, walked to his car. As he was about to get in, he heard more shots and was hit again, this time higher up on his leg, and the car in front of his was peppered with shot.

STRANGERS

He saw a policeman approaching and he got into his car, which he found occupied by three strangers.

As they sat in the car a policeman walked up to the vehicle, pointed a rifle through the driver's window and told them to get out.

Mr Buckton said he showed the policeman his wounds and was told: "It's not my problem."

They were escorted to the corner of Thornton and St Simon's roads, where a large crowd had gathered. People there tore strips of cloth from his trousers to bandage his wounds and stop the bleeding.

Mr Buckton said a policeman demanded his name and address and his face was filmed by a police video team. He was told he would not be allowed into an ambulance unless he gave his name and address.

He was discharged from hospital the following day. In January 1986 police visited his home and told him he was to appear in court on charges of public violence with 12 others. They were acquitted.

Mr Buckton told the court that of 13 shotgun pellets which penetrated his leg, only three had been removed.

He had been unable to work for three months.

The hearing continues today.

The day the people came to town -

Posters and people fill the streets for yesterday's peace march.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu emerges from the cathedral and is greeted by an elated crowd.

One of the many along

see pages 20 and 21

ful banners brought occasion.

The mayor Mr Gordon Oliver uses a loud-hailer to address the crowd at City Hall.

Protest march hailed as a turning point

By TOS WENTZEL
Political Correspondent

GOVERNMENT and opposition spokesmen have welcomed the fact that the protest march in Cape Town went off peacefully.

Some said it was indicative of Mr F W de Klerk's more relaxed style. He is to be elected State President by a parliamentary electoral college today

A spokesman said the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, was thankful there had not been any incident

Many MPs watched the march, among them Mr Leon Wessels, deputy Minister of Law and Order.

Other top Nationalist sources said yesterday's events boded well for future occasions but did not mean that blanket permission had been given for all protests.

The sources said Mr Vlok had argued that the security risk was too great, but had been persuaded to allow the march.

Dr Zac de Beer, parliamentary leader of the Democratic Party who joined the march for part of the way, said that the government's handling of it might signal the beginning of something important.

For almost the first time, a National Party government had taken the attitude that people were entitled to express their political views in this way.

The people had responded by doing so in a good-humoured and peaceful manner.

It was clear that some views were radical and he could not identify with them, but they had been expressed peacefully.

Several Cape Nationalist MPs spoke warmly of the new style adopted by Mr De Klerk.

AUTOCRATIC

After Mr P W Botha's autocratic attitude, there would be a more relaxed, democratic approach which allowed more scope for opposition views.

Deputy Mayor Mr Frank van der Velde, who also took part in the march, said he was "thrilled beyond expectations" with the result.

"I sincerely hope that it will bring peace in our city."

(Turn to page 3, col 1)

ARGUS 14/9/87

FW's style praised overseas

(Continued from page 1)

He was "very proud" of the mayor

Nationalist city councillor Mr Chris Joubert, who had expressed reservations about the mayor's taking part in the march, said he believed "points were scored" for the city

CONCERN

"I never said I was against peaceful protest My concern was for the mayor's safety"

However, he had been "a little hurt" by the display of "certain banners and flags".

In Washington, Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger, America's second-ranking State Department official, has praised South Africa for its new attitude to its neighbours and for allowing the protest march.

In a speech at Georgetown University, he commended Acting President Mr De Klerk for meeting Zambian President Kenneth Kaunda, a leader in the campaign to get South Africa to end apartheid.

BIGGEST

He also praised Mr De Klerk for allowing South Africa's biggest protest march in 30 years.

The Argus Foreign Service reports that Britain's media gave top billing to the protest march, with most observers describing it as a triumph for the defiance campaign and the beginning of the end of the state of emergency.

● In Pretoria, a peaceful lunch-hour picket on Church Square has been organised for tomorrow by the National Association of Democratic Laywers (Nadel) and the Mass Democratic Movement (Pretoria and District).

Nadel said it had sent a statement to the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, the Commissioner of Police, General Hennie de Witt, and the Acting President Mr De Klerk.

● In Johannesburg, the Standing for the Truth Campaign has appealed to Mr De Klerk to allow tomorrow's service — planned in solidarity with those who died and were injured on September 6 — to "proceed peacefully" in Johannesburg's St Mary's Cathedral.

MPs to debate Cape violence

Cape Times 14/9/89 (25)

Political Correspondent

PARLIAMENT will debate today the violent conflict in the Western Cape in the past week.

Democratic Party co-leader Dr Zach de Beer yesterday gave notice of a motion which noted "with alarm":

● "The serious conflict and violence which have taken place in South Africa and particularly the Western Cape.

● "The loss of life and extensive damage to property.

● "The disputes about what actually happened."

In the debate the DP will be calling upon the government to appoint a judicial commission to investigate the unrest.

The DP will also call on all political organisations to start immediately with dialogue that can lead to effective negotiation in South Africa.

● **De Klerk set to be elected as SP today — Page 5**

'Today we have freed Cape Town'

REPORTS by REHANA ROSSOUW and CHIARA CARTER
PICTURE by RASHID LOMBARD

THE black, green and gold flag of the banned African National Congress was carried through the streets of central Cape Town and draped from the mayor's balcony at the City Hall after an historic protest march on Wednesday afternoon.

About 40 000 people responded to the Mass Democratic Movement's call to protest against police shootings in the city's townships on election day, and marched behind a banner reading "Peace in our city Stop the killings"

Dignitaries, including the mayor of Cape Town Mr Gordon Oliver, Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Cosatu general secretary Jay Naidoo, South African Council of Churches general secretary Frank Chikane, United Democratic Front president Zollie Malindi and Dr Allan Boesak led the marchers from St Georges Cathedral

When the ANC flag and UDF banner were hoisted, there was loud applause from thousands of spectators in Adderley and Strand streets

Traffic was diverted from the city centre as people began streaming to the cathedral about midday for a service before the march began

Thousands of people waited outside the cathedral, which was packed to capacity

From the altar hung a banner with the words of the famous 'I have a dream' speech of slain American civil rights leader Martin Luther King

The march began down one side of Adderley Street but soon swelled across the traffic island as more marchers joined the procession

Housewives and workers rubbed shoulders with representatives from embassies, city councillors, pupils, lawyers, doctors and activists

Hundreds of clothing workers still wearing their factory overalls streamed down Sir Lowry Road in Woodstock to join the march

Marchers carried banners of numerous MDM organisations and placards reading "De Klerk stop killing our people", "Speak to our leaders" with pictures of Nelson Mandela and Oliver Tambo, "The people shall govern" and "Willie Hofmeyr hungerstriker, free him now"

The marchers' singing resounded through the city while hundreds of office workers peered through windows, sat on balconies and occupied every available space to watch the event

Mayor's balcony

A sea of people swept down Strand Street, then into Buitenkant Street, past the Castle and towards the City Hall in Darling Street

Marshalls opened the doors to the City Hall but it soon became clear that it was too small to accommodate the crowd

The rest were diverted to Darling Street where they gathered in the road and on the parade opposite the mayor's balcony to hear the speeches

Unlike marches held in Cape Town in the past few weeks, the police maintained a low profile Marshalls identified by red and yellow armbands controlled the crowd, at times usurping the role of the traffic police by diverting traffic

There was a tense moment when uniformed police approached the marchers in Darling Street Marshalls told the crowd to sit down and the police withdrew

Speaker after speaker was given an enthusiastic welcome by the audience inside and outside the City Hall

A young man took the loudhailer on the balcony and led the crowd in a spirited toyi-toyi By now the marchers were sweating as the heat took its toll

The crowd roared its enthusiasm as the ANC flag was draped over the mayor's balcony

After each speaker had addressed the audience inside the hall, they left for the balcony outside to speak to the people gathered underneath

THE Mass Democratic Movement's march through Cape Town was hailed as an "historic victory" by Congress of South African Trade Unions general secretary Jay Naidoo

The wide range of MDM representatives who delivered victory speeches after the march emphasised that Cape Town had witnessed "history in the making"

Their speeches were punctuated with freedom songs, slogans and toyi-toying

"The people of Cape Town have made history today You have liberated your own city," Naidoo said from the mayor's balcony

'You have shown the government the people are not with them, they are with the MDM

"The people's flag was hung high in the city today It is not orange, white and blue — it is black, green and gold"

Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, said that Acting State President FW de Klerk was aware that he could not stop the march as the people of Cape Town were determined to be there

"When I saw FW de Klerk on TV last night, I realised how great our victory was

Symbolic

"The defiance campaign will continue until we have reached our goal and we have won our freedom

"As long as children are being killed, teargas is being shot, there are unjust laws and people cannot vote for a government of their choice, our protests will continue,' Boesak said

He said the march was symbolic of the people's march to freedom and the MDM would ensure that FW de Klerk would be "the president with the shortest term of office in South Africa"

Advocate Dullah Omar also said that the MDM had vowed to continue defying unjust laws

"We shall continue to meet and march even though laws might say this is illegal," Omar said

"The UDF has declared an end to the state of emergency today"

South African Council of Churches general secretary Frank Chikane said that after the march the MDM would be unstoppable

"Some of us were beaten up for not supporting the elections last week We were beaten because we were protesting We were protesting because we are not allowed to change the power of this country through our votes," Chikane said

"We say to all of you sitting in parliament You have seen how peaceful our people are You have seen how much they want to abandon apartheid

"We ask that the government goes to a negotiation table with the real representatives of the people

"We ask De Klerk to release Mandela so he can talk to his people."

Archbishop Desmond Tutu invited the acting president and the cabinet to see how "peaceful the MDM is".

At the end of the speeches, the crowd sang the national anthem, Nkosi Sikilel' iAfrika, and dispersed rapidly

VICTORY: Dr Allan Boesak addresses the crowd from the mayor's balcony at the City Hall

MARCH PLAN FOR JO'BURG

JOHANNESBURG — An anti-apartheid protest march, similar to the one held in Cape Town this week, will be staged in Johannesburg on Friday, the Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) has announced

The march to John Vorster Square, headquarters of the South African Police in the Witwatersrand, will start after a prayer service at St Mary's Cathedral in central Johannesburg at noon.

The march will be led by prominent church and community leaders as well as academics and doctors

The MDM intends delivering a memorandum concerning police violence to the police at John Vorster Square

This week thousands of leaflets about the march were distributed throughout the Reef

The leaflets urge people to join the peaceful march.

They read, "No to apartheid killings March against Police Brutality.

"Yesterday it was Soweto and Uitenhage Today under De Klerk it is Mitchells Plain Yet another racist State President is elected on the blood of our people.

"The MDM warns the Acting State President to stop the killings; control your police.

"We will not sit back and allow your police to slaughter our people."

On Saturday the South African Health Workers' Congress will hold a mass rally at Ipelegeng Community Centre in White City, Soweto, to protest against the rising hospital and medical costs paid by blacks.

DP label protest a 'success'

Political Correspondent

THE protest march through central Cape Town yesterday was described by the Democratic Party as an "unqualified success".

A number of DP MPs, including the three party leaders, participated in the march.

The DP's law and order spokesman, Mr Tian van der Merwe, noted that the march was peaceful in spite of being attended by "vast numbers" of people "It has put peaceful protest back on the SA political agenda."

● Mr Dullah Omar, UDF Western Cape leader, last night said the coverage of the march on the SATV 6pm news gave the impression "that the DP played a prominent role, whereas they played no role whatsoever in organising it".

City march 'victory for common sense'

Cape Times 14/9/89 p75

Staff Reporters

ST GEORGE'S Cathedral, the starting point of yesterday's march, was jam-packed as more than 20 dignitaries at a short pre-procession prayer service struggled to get on stage.

The Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver — without his mayoral chain or robes, had pride of place in the centre of the platform, flanked by Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak.

Cosatu general secretary Mr Jay Naidoo put in a surprise appearance, along with the SA Council of Churches secretary-general, the Rev Frank Chikane Other dignitaries included Mass Democratic Movement leaders, Muslim Judicial Council president Sheikh Nazeem Mohamed and Rabbi David Sherman, who celebrated his 80th birthday yesterday.

Muslim priest Imam Ali Gierdien prayed that "the oppressors should see the wrong of their ways" while the WP Council of Churches chairman, the Rev Lionel Louw, called for dignity and discipline in the march.

Peaceful protest possible

The Rev Syd Luckett, of the Anglican Board of Social Responsibility, said anyone who misbehaved during the march would be "treated as an agent of the system" and marshals were under instruction to remove them.

He asked those who were not prepared to be arrested, in the unlikely event that police should intervene, to remain in the cathedral and pray.

Later in a packed City Hall, community leaders said the "historic" mass march proved to the government that, without police intervention, peaceful protest was possible and that the majority of South Africans sought peace.

Speaker after speaker made reference to the irony of the government's special concession in allowing the march to go ahead, in contravention of its own laws.

Mr Chikane extended his gratitude to "those in government who realised they could not stop this march and decided to make it peaceful".

The people of Cape Town had struggled with great sacrifice to make yesterday's victory possible, but the government needed to be reassured that "we do not want to destroy this country .. we are here to liberate everybody".

He thanked the crowd for having "made peace a victory today".

Civil-rights lawyer Mr Dullah Omar said the march had proved that "when the batons, guns and quirts are absent, there is no violence".

The march had defied an unjust law and nothing less than a single non-racial democratic South Africa would satisfy people and guarantee peace.

Archbishop Tutu requested — and received — a loud ovation for Mitchells Plain policeman Lt Gregory Rockman's public criticism of his riot squad colleagues' behaviour.

He drew an analogy between Speaker's Corner in London's Hyde Park, where speakers' rights are guarded by police, and the SA government's approach.

A West Indian speaker there had once said that there was nothing wrong with England — except for the English.

"Well, there is nothing wrong with beautiful South Africa — except for the perpetrators of apartheid," he added.

Archbishop Tutu said yesterday's march was "a victory for common sense".

Mayoral history made

Mr Oliver, the newly elected mayor whose presence at the forefront of the protest march made South African mayoral history, received deafening applause when he rose to speak.

To cries of "long live the mayor", Mr Oliver said: "Today Cape Town has won. Today we all have the freedom of the City." His "wish and prayer" in the "struggle we are experiencing", was that light and love might prevail and drive away fear and oppression.

"We must love each other and those who persecute us, so that peace may prevail in our country and city," he added.

Mr Jay Naidoo of Cosatu said the march had proved that the MDM's defiance campaign was the force for social change in South Africa.

If the government did not want peace "we will impose it on them".

Dr Boesak ridiculed acting State President Mr F W De Klerk's televised assertion that the march could go ahead as long as it remained within the confines of the law. The march proved the state of emergency and its laws to be "totally meaningless", he said.

500 join peaceful Bonteheuwel march

MORE than 500 Bonteheuwel residents last night marched, without incident, through the streets of the township, one of the areas hardest hit by unrest.

The march was part of a "Week of Mourning" for those killed in the Peninsula last week.

A contingent of policemen gathered at the local civic centre where the protest started, but after leaders had assured police that the people would be "peaceful and disciplined" the march was allowed to proceed.

● Meanwhile in Grahamstown, hundreds of Rhodes University students, academic staff and workers plan to hold a march this afternoon in protest against recent events on the campus and in the country.

Rhodes SRC President Rod Dixon told a meeting of 500 people that the protest would form part of the national defiance campaign — "and especially in the light of today's very successful peaceful procession in Cape Town". — Staff Reporter and Sapa

ARGUS
otember 14 1989 13 575
Spectrum

And the winner was . . .

ISSUES

Hugh Roberton

THOSE who have been exposed to the daft theories which for so long have underpinned the police, army and intelligence community's strategy for dealing with the "revolutionary onslaught", will know that there must have been a sizeable number of generals and brigadiers seething with resentment at the decision to allow yesterday's massed march through Cape Town.

It defied some of the most sacred rules of the security establishment's dogma, among these that (a) "revolutionary elements" should not be allowed to freely organise or gather, (b) they should not be allowed to form alliances with "respectable" groups or individuals such as mayors and MPs, and above all (c) they should never be allowed to show their strength to the masses.

But organise, assemble, form alliances and show their strength the extra-parliamentary forces did on a scale never before witnessed in Cape Town or, I am told by veterans of the streets, in any other city in South Africa. And politically Cape Town, and South Africa, will never be the same.

Much of the power they demonstrated yesterday began to emerge during the general election campaign and in terms of new prestige and political influence the big winner of the campaign arguably was the Extra-parliamentary Left, going under its latest name, the Mass Democratic Movement.

The MDM virtually took over the "white" election campaign, dictating its atmosphere, many of its themes, dominating the news, and making it generally clear that no white party in future will be able to contemplate an election without taking into account the role which the Extra-parliamentary Left might, or might not, choose to play.

But that is only part of it. The MDM's defiance campaign — of which, after all, yesterday's march was but a part — has shown, too, that it will be in at least as strong a position to dictate the pace of political developments from now on as any of the white parties in last week's election.

The MDM will be able to influence the whole political climate, it will be the arbiter of whether or not there will be further sanctions and isolation. And the MDM (or its successors) will determine the international — and internal — response to future "reforms" and to future "negotiations".

Even more interesting was evidence of the MDM's ability to force division in the National Party and, indeed, in the Cabinet itself. For instance, Barend du Plessis, and Pik Botha, both conceded during television debates in the final days of the election campaign that the security establishment's handling of the defiance campaign (up to that point) had been "a mistake".

Compare this attitude with the clumsy justifications we had from Adriaan Vlok and Magnus Malan.

Thus can the forces of reasonableness and moderation in the NP be played off against the forces of repression and militarism — making the MDM (or its successors) at least as much of a danger to NP unity as any white political party.

Allowing yesterday's march suggests that the new NP leadership has come down on the side of the forces of reasonableness and moderation in NP ranks. But did the leadership have a choice? And have we heard the last of the NP's militarists and Total Strategists? All we can do is wait for a situation to arise where the NP leadership has more of a choice than it did in the case of yesterday's march. And that situation surely will come.

Apartheid's foes bury the hatchet

The defiance campaign and the fluid political situation in South Africa have created fertile ground for new, and even historic, political alignments.

Next month's Conference for a Democratic Future, a venture of the Mass Democratic Movement and black consciousness groupings, is expected to launch anti-apartheid action on an unprecedented scale by once bitter foes. QURAISH PATEL reports:

THE recent, sustained wave of anti-apartheid action seems to have redrawn the country's political terrain.

Slipping into focus almost unnoticed to alter the boundaries is the black consciousness movement which has thrown its weight behind the defiance campaign.

A few years ago the mere possibility of such an alliance would have evoked unquestionable rejection — from both "progressive democrats" and black consciousness groupings.

Adding to the latest broad front against apartheid is the Conference for a Democratic Future on October 7 which will bring together apparently conflicting political positions.

Black consciousness, based on the principle that black people themselves fashion and decide their future without reference to whites, appears to have changed its focus.

Tactical

At the same time, the "Charterists", who insist on the non-negotiable principle of non-racialism, seem to have embraced new allies.

A tactical move in each camp? Perhaps, but whatever the discussions were that surrounded the formation of the alliance, an unprecedented political maturity has surfaced.

And the alliance signals a tough, uncompromising message to the South African government — that resistance has intensified.

However, in the closer co-operation of two formerly bitter ideological opponents, the question may well be asked whether unity towards a common society is within reach.

In spite of a vastly differing analysis by the two political traditions, acceptance of a future society in which the people govern is fundamental to both groupings.

That means that support for a democratic government is shared by anti-apartheid campaigners and that various theoretical constructions are possible.

Next month's conference will for the first time provide a forum in which the question of moving towards a democratic society will be attempted.

Central to that move is the possibility of negotiations

The Mass Democratic Movement was part of the discussions that led to the African National Congress' proposals in this regard.

The attitude of the black consciousness movement to negotiations will be raised during talks in October.

Already Pan Africanist Congress president Zeph Mothopeng dismissed the possibility of negotiations during an address at an Organisation of African Unity ad hoc committee meeting in Harare

A national day of protest for September 12 — the day black consciousness leader Steve Biko was killed in detention — was planned to include the Mass Democratic and Pan Africanist movements.

Democratic society

Further proposals for action may flow from the October meeting. Co-operating politically with whites, once an anathema to black consciousness supporters, no longer seems to be at issue.

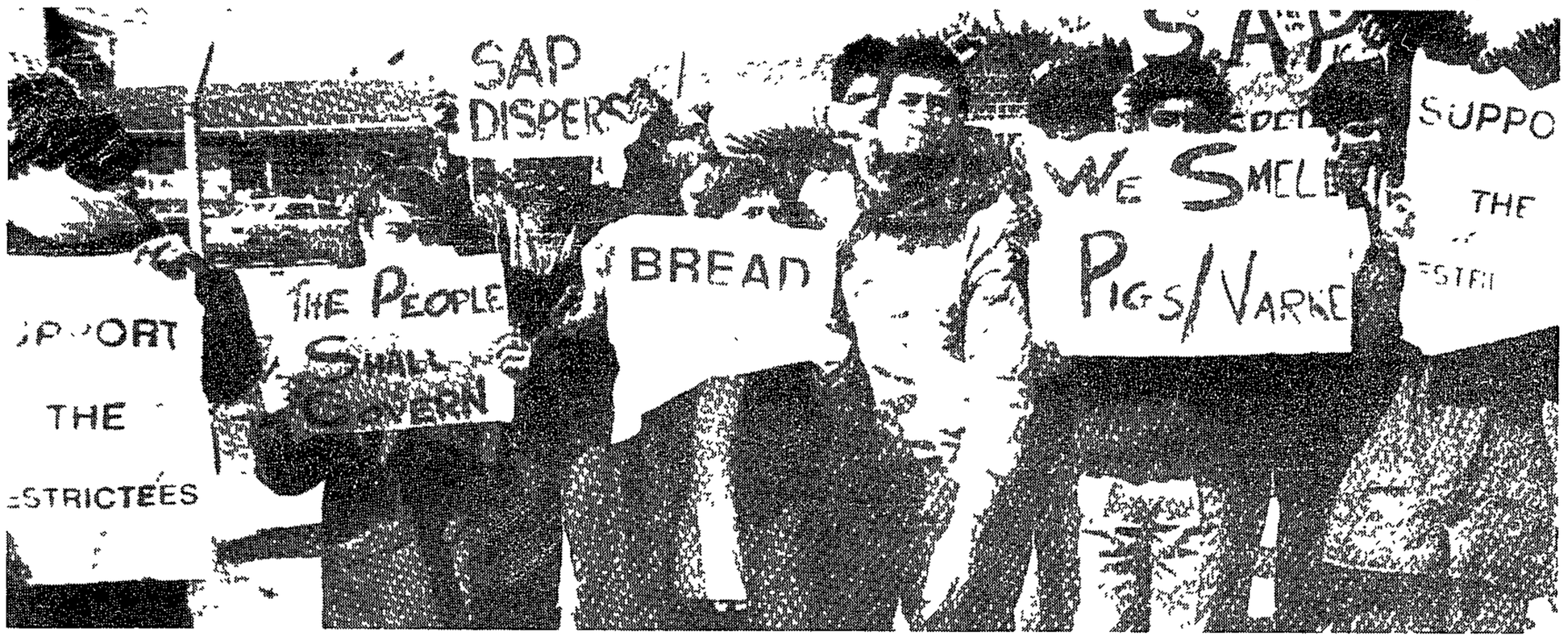
The removal of apartheid and mass preparation for the move towards a democratic society has eclipsed the fundamental differences for the present.

Just as black consciousness co-operation with the non-racial organisations may be a tactical move towards eliminating apartheid, deep-rooted concern about whites influencing the political terrain has been pushed aside

Some may see the two sides vie for control through a hidden agenda while appearing to co-operate against apartheid

Others would suggest, however, the anger of people at the continued denial of their birthright and a single national problem outweigh conflicting views.

Recognition of differences and realisation of common short-term objectives may establish wider and stronger political relationships

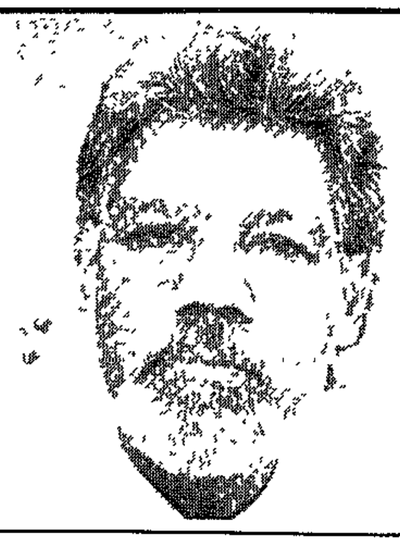


DEFIANT PROTESTERS: Peaceful protests throughout the country by students, parents, workers, professionals and church people against apartheid have become a common occurrence throughout the country in recent months

Defiance: Crucial role for supporters of non-violence

The undoubted success of the Mass Democratic Movement's defiance campaign over the past few months has opened up exciting new political options for extra-parliamentary groupings.

Cornerstone of the campaign's success is its ability to involve a broad range of South Africans in peaceful anti-apartheid activity. Conversely, the State is seemingly unable to respond coherently to the campaign, with even Cabinet ministers and policemen disagreeing on counter-measures. RICHARD STEVENS, right, examines some features of the campaign and its deployment in the future:



THE timing of the defiance campaign could not have been more perfect, with South Africa in the grip of an all-embracing crisis.

Not a single institution, including the economy, the judiciary, education and religion, has been left unshaken. Nor has any other sector of the South African community.

The overriding factor in all this has been the violence endemic to this society.

In the State, it is reflected in growing militarism and security systems and the social, economic and political effects of apartheid

This is met with oppressed people's resistance for their own survival and liberation.

The increase of violence demands a serious contribution from those who propagate the non-violent option, especially within the defiance campaign.

They should increase their own engagement in the campaign to lessen the possibility of uncontrollable violence.

It is still true, as recent events have shown, that the majority of people inside the country have been and still are fundamentally non-violent in their resistance to apartheid.

The non-violent, direct actions throughout the current defiance campaign show obvious changes and differences from the defiance campaigns of the early 1950s.

In 1951, the ANC and the South African Indian Congress organised a joint planning council to formulate mass resistance to the pass laws, stock limitation laws (which limited the number of cattle Africans should own), the Bantu Authorities Act, the Group Areas Act, Separate Representation of Voters Act and the Suppression of Communism Act.

After the government refused to repeal these laws, the council of four ANC and three SAIC members started a campaign in which large rallies were organised during April, 1952 and people were called to voluntarily defy the laws

The defiance was to be non-violent, with the aim of having protesters imprisoned on June 26, 1952.

More than 8 000 people, 6 000 of them from the Eastern Cape, were arrested.

The government used the Public Safety Act and the Criminal Laws Amendment Act to ban the campaign leadership and despite the clampdown, the ANC's paid-up membership grew from 7 000 to 100 000.

The current campaign is marked by participation from a broad range of South Africans.

The creation of "struggle centres" or bases at workplaces, schools, universities and in communities has greatly heightened political consciousness.

Another characteristic is the political creativity of the organisers in the face of bannings of events and other counter-measures by security forces.

Organisational gains have been made through grassroots participation by youth and community people in decision-making and strategic planning.

The same goes for organised labour, clergy and academics, and the important role whites have played has led to the enhancement of non-racial solidarity against apartheid.

This was especially evident in the "Purple Rain March" to Parliament on September 2.

In contrast with the Fifties campaign, it helped to overcome the generalisation of hating whites as "part of the system"

The government's vulnerability has also helped the present campaign

Extreme repression can torpedo relations with the West after the government promised major reform to the United States, United Kingdom and West Germany, among others.

The government has been forced to balance its internal actions with its international relations especially regarding the debt crisis

As such, this may be a powerful factor in determining the potential and the space available to the defiance campaign as a vehicle of struggle.

(Dr Stevens is head of Biblical Studies at UWC and director of the Foundation for Contemporary Research)

Cape Times

THURSDAY, SEPTEMBER 14, 1989

Marching for peace

YESTERDAY was an historic day for Cape Town and South Africa. The Mother City can be proud of itself. Given the opportunity, and the conspicuous absence of the riot police, citizens demonstrated convincingly that a protest march of thousands can take place in South Africa in good order and discipline.

The march was primarily an expression of strong resentment of the conduct of the riot police. Yet it was almost joyful rather than angry or menacing, and remarkably relaxed, celebrating a newly-won right of freedom to protest in peace.

Congratulations are in order — notably to the Mayor of Cape Town, Mr Gordon Oliver, whose courageous civic leadership, standing his ground in favour of the march, has launched the new mayoral term in such auspicious fashion.

The presence of DP Members of Parliament and of people of all social classes was an indication of the broadly representative character of the marchers. This was not a sideshow of radicals and activists. It was a cross-section of the community declaring that Cape Town has had enough of lawless violence of all kinds — including the stone-throwing which has taken the lives of innocent victims.

The MDM and leaders of the Christian churches, including Archbishop Tutu, and leaders of the Muslim and other communities have helped to keep the peace by giving vent to the widespread and intense anger in the Peninsula community at the actions of the riot police, while encouraging the hope that something at last will be done. They are likewise to be congratulated.

Nationally, the outcome of yesterday's march was a triumph for the incoming State President, Mr F W de Klerk. His decision to allow it to take place was statesmanlike, overriding the conventional wisdom of the security establishment and demonstrating a cool ability to act quickly and sensibly under pressure. At the start of his presidency Mr De Klerk has scored an important psychological victory, not least over the die-hard sections of the police. He should lose no time in consolidating his ascendancy, appointing a powerful judicial commission into the entire SAP philosophy and structure, which are obsolete and urgently in need of review. Judicial inquiry into each of the Peninsula shootings — notably into the shooting and wounding of children under five years of age — is imperative as part of the wider inquiry. Routine inquests will not suffice. Neither will the SAP's internal investigation, led by a general of the CID. With great respect to the officer concerned, we have seen many such internal investigations in similar circumstances in the past decade or so, and what has come of them?

Mr De Klerk's gutsy decision is a clear signal to the world that his government is not going to rely on brute force to rule but will seek to negotiate a settlement. He has scored an important propaganda victory which will gain him valuable time. Imagine the chaos — and the reaction abroad — if riot police, as in the past, had broken up yesterday's Adderley Street crowds with teargas, sjamboks, batons and shotgun fire.

It is now up to Mr De Klerk to review the whole vexed question of misuse of the security forces by his predecessors to suppress social protest and political mobilisation. This is the hallmark of authoritarian regimes everywhere, and it was very much the style of Nationalist governments from Malan to P W Botha, which increasingly criminalized legitimate political activity.

It seems that the De Klerk era may be different. Let us hope so.

Cape Times 14/9/89

Tutu's message to Boyd family

275

Staff Reporter

ARCHBISHOP Desmond Tutu yesterday telephoned and spoke to the wife of stone-throwing victim Mr Peter Boyd, 64, of Pinelands, to express his condolences

Mrs Audrey Boyd received the call just before the funeral of her husband After the funeral she received a bouquet of flowers with a card reading "Distressed, and sympathise with you at this time. We abhor violence from anyone and pray for a new order where violence will be no more." It was signed Archbishop Tutu.

According to Mrs Boyd's daughter, Ms Jane Underwood, the family was pleased with both the call and the flowers.

Mr Boyd, a civil engineer, died on Sunday, 10 days after being hit on the head by a stone while driving along the N1.

The funeral, held at St Stephen's Anglican Church in Pinelands, was attended by more than 100 people.

Mr Boyd is survived by his wife,, sons Rod and Jeremy, daughters Jane Underwood and Harriet Nel, and eight grandchildren.

MOURNERS ... Family and friends leave St Stephen's Anglican Church after the funeral of Mr Peter Boyd. Seen here are his son Rod, daughter-in-law Audrey and brother John.

Cape Times 14/9/89

275

By GERALD GORDON QC and DENNIS DAVIS, Associate Professor of Law, University of Cape Town.

Fragmented police force would dilute State's total power

ONE of the most important scenarios to have emerged from the recent election is the role of the police force in the constitutional structure of South Africa

With about 90% of our population disenfranchised and the results of the election being confined to those parties that participated and those ethnic groups from whom the parties were drawn, there has been a lamentable disregard for the vast politically voteless majority

But in the arena where this majority operates there has been considerable action of another kind: the protests against the confined tricameral legislature and the attempts of the national police force to put down those protests

ADRIAAN VLOK: Calls for removal.

PIK BOTHA: Criticised police action.

BAREND DU PLESSIS: Police were mistaken.

Peaceful

It is indubitable that organised protests have been of a peaceful kind and attempts in high Government circles to stigmatise them as violent in intention have been hastily withdrawn Indeed the protesters have been universally commended for their law-abiding and peaceful performance.

Protest has been against not only the structure of the law-making body but also the application of the laws that have issued from it, such as about group areas and the use of public amenities: beaches, parks, hospitals. Durban and Saldanha Bay were examples of peaceful protest where the executive forces of the State were not invoked to put down the protest forcefully and no violence ensued.

Beaches near Blouberg presented an opposite spectacle where quirts were used by the police to remove black people from the shore.

This police action has been described by no less a person than the Minister of Finance, Mr Barend du Plessis, as "a mistake"; his view has been shared by the Minister of Foreign Affairs, Mr Pik Botha, and others in authoritative positions.

On election day forceful action by riot squads reached an unprecedented level. There appears to be abundant evidence of wild, berserk, undisciplined and reckless police action which the Cape Times (September 12, 1989) described in a leading article as "more likely to promote public violence than to contain it".

Courageous

The "wounds inflicted by shotgun fire on children who could not possibly have presented a threat to peace" have horrified doctors treating them at hospitals

The Weekly Mail cynically gave the "Final Results" of the election as "Nat 93, Con 39, Dem 33, Hurt 100, Dead 23" And the evidence of the courageous Lieutenant Gregory Rockman who criticised the riot squad for "excessive violence" has gone round the world

South Africans have been denied the sight of what has actually happened owing to the curtain that has been drawn by the emergency regulations but foreign broadcasting and TV stations have given to millions evidence of excessive police action here.

This situation has made it vitally necessary to evaluate the role of our police force and to find its correct niche in the constitution.

There have been calls for a judicial commission of inquiry and demands for the removal of the Minister of Police, Mr Adriaan Vlok.

Fundamental

While the merit of both these suggestions is beyond argument, they neither go to the root of the trouble nor prevent a recurrence, for the circumstances that the system of national police forces has placed too much power in the hands of those who have directed them.

GREGORY ROCKMAN: Courageous criticism ...

Totalitarian

A national police force carries two dangers: force co-ordinated and identified with the government of the day, it is unaccountable to anyone other than that government and such a system opens the door to the establishment of the horrors Nazi Germany.

Constitution

As it was put by the Romans "*Quis custodiet ipsos custodes?*" (Who guards the guardians themselves?)

At this time when there is much movement towards the creation of a new constitution for South Africa it is strange that this problem has not been addressed or mentioned. The Freedom Charter is silent on the point, as are the constitutional guidelines of the ANC and, perhaps most important, the Law Commission's Bill of Rights report.

Britain has no national police force. While the central government exercises certain strong controls over all police forces, different arrangements obtain in various parts

neither go to the root of the trouble nor prevent a recurrence, for the circumstances justifying a judicial inquiry will not be altered and a new Minister of Police may be no different from his predecessor (as history has shown).

A reassessment is needed of the fundamental requirements of a police force suited to South Africa. Is there something essentially wrong with its whole present structure?

What we have today is a national police force. In the complex society of South Africa, is that as it should be? Or should our police force be decentralised — as in Britain and to an even greater extent in the United States?

The record in many countries on the European continent shows

A national police force carries two dangers: first, that the government will use its control of the police to keep itself in office; secondly, that the police will not be accountable to the public.

One has only to study the history of the evil totalitarian regimes of Hitler, Mussolini, Salazar, Franco and Stalin to appreciate that without their police forces directly under their command and direction they would not have been able to build or maintain their dictatorships.

Even for their own individual security it was vital for each of them to keep their chiefs of police under ever-watchful eyes so that accountability was to them alone.

With a national police

different arrangements obtain in various parts of the kingdom. The Metropolitan Police Force (covering a 30 km radius from Charing Cross but excluding the City of London which has its own force) is directly administered through the Home Office.

Elsewhere there are local controlling bodies and the overwhelming evidence from British research is that police under the control of democratically elected local authorities is to be preferred. (David Cowell et al "Policing the Riots" p 80.)

Fixed term

In the United States there are more than 40 000 police agencies wholly independent of one another, thus forming the most decentralised police system in the world.

In a major American city such as New York the administration, government, disposition and discipline are in the hands of a police commissioner appointed by the mayor for a fixed term of years.

With the police forces structured in this way it is impossible for a dictator or dictatorial political party to use the police for his or its own ends. A move to the contrary was frustrated in England at the time of Moseley and his Blackshirt fascists under the Public Order Act of 1934.

South Africa has, since Union, failed to face or even consider this problem. It has certainly not been on the agenda of the Nationalist Government since it came to power in 1948!

The present Government neither recognises nor appears to be willing to deal with the problem that the police are perceived to be unaccountable to the communities they serve. New State-President Mr F W de Klerk is reported as making the remarkable statement that security action against the MDM was not drastic and that "the Government handled the defiance campaign with aplomb and in a very reasonable way"! (Cape Times, September 9.)

In all humility, we suggest as an immediate step that serious consideration be given to the de-nationalisation of the police force. This may be revolutionary but with the police force executing its functions as at present, radical action is required.

Watchman: Assumed that hours of work are 43 hours per week.

Video proves 'Trojan' evidence false

Cpt Times 14/9/89 275

Supreme Court Reporter

A WITNESS for the prosecution in the "Trojan Horse" trial yesterday agreed in the Supreme Court that a police video showed him walking unaided after he was shot, while he had said in evidence he had to be assisted.

Mr Cedric Buckton, formerly of Penlyn Estate, said this during cross-examination by three sets of counsel for members of the security forces who have been charged with murder after Shaun Magmoed, 16, was shot dead on October 15, 1985.

During his evidence in chief, Mr Buckton said that after he had been shot a second time he and three other people who were in his car were taken to the corner of Thornton and St Simons roads to join others being held under police guard. He was assisted by other people to the corner, he said.

Yesterday, a video recording which showed him walking unaided, was shown. When told his evidence in that regard was untrue, Mr Buckton agreed.

Asked by Mr G Hattingh SC, for the defence, why he had been quoted in a newspaper report as saying he was on his way home when he was shot, Mr. Buckton replied that he could not have said that and the report was misleading.

Asked by Mr W Burger SC, why during his evidence on Tuesday he had for the first time said he had been shot a second time while he did not say that at the public violence trial or the inquest, Mr Buckton said he could not answer.

Asked why he had not said in court in January 1986 that he had been an innocent bystander, Mr Buckton said he did not know. He did not make a statement.

The trial continues today.

WO tells court of shootings

Cape Times 14/9/87

Staff Reporter

SOON after a man was seen urinating in Guguletu he was shot dead on the same place by police near the intersection where seven alleged guerillas were killed by the police.

This was the evidence of Warrant Officer Hermanus Visser at the inquest into the death of the seven on March 3, 1986.

Yesterday WO Visser said he had been one of a group of policemen who had been told that "terrorists would be attacking a bus which took staff to the Guguletu police station daily".

He and two other policemen were ordered to observe the intersection at NY111 and NY1 from an unmarked police car.

At 7 30am they received a radio message that the bus had arrived safely at the police station and they could "withdraw". As they were unloading their weapons they heard that the suspects had been spotted near the NY111.

WO Visser said he moved closer to the intersection and saw "three black men moving towards us on foot. I saw a car, with Captain Kleyn, stop next to the men and I saw a fourth man, who was behind them, standing and what appeared to be urinating"

Soon after, there was an explosion. The three black men ran towards the bushes and he heard gunfire from Captain Kleyn's direction and one of the black men fell.

"At the same time I heard gunfire from the intersection. I could still see the fourth man urinating."

WO Visser got out of the vehicle, ran towards the gunfire and hid behind one of two minibuses in the intersection

WO Visser said he fired seven shots at a man with an AK-47 but did not know whether he hit him.

After all the gunfire had stopped, he saw another black man lying next to a minibus and another lying on the pavement near to a hand grenade. "I also saw the man who was urinating lying dead on the same spot I last saw him. I saw a revolver in the front of his pants"

The hearing continues today.

CAPE TIMES 14/9/89

Taxi riots: 73 arrested

BUTTERWORTH. Seventy-three people were arrested here yesterday when violence between the warring factions of two taxi associations broke out.

The fighting took place at the local taxi rank between Ncedo Taxi Association and Sabta taxi operators, who were armed with bush-knives and sticks.

On Monday 56 people were arrested when a similar clash occurred.

In another incident, police used teargas to break up a fight between members of rival taxi associations Uncedo and Sabta in King William's Town yesterday morning. — Sapa

Picture: DION TROMP, The Argus.

SIGHT LOST: Little Bronwyn Wakefield recuperates from birdshot wounds at home with her parents, Neville and Yvonne Wakefield. The brilliant pupil and school athlete is blind in her left eye and has a birdshot pellet lodged behind it.

Birdshot: Police to act as girl loses sight in left eye

By MICHAEL DOMAN
False Bay Bureau

MITCHELL'S Plain police opened an attempted-murder docket after an eight-year-old Lentegeur girl lost the sight of her left eye when hit by birdshot during police action.

Mr Neville Wakefield, of Tritonia Street, said his daughter Bronwyn was hit five times by birdshot last Wednesday near his house.

He was working on his car about 3pm when his daughter wandered away from the house. Tyres were being burnt about 50m away.

"Suddenly I saw children running and my neighbour appeared with Bronwyn lying limp in her arms," said Mr Wakefield.

"Bronwyn had five pellets in her face and head. One had hit the (optic) nerve in the left eye. We took her to the Red Cross Hospital, where they operated.

"Doctors said there was a lot of blood behind her eye. They didn't remove any of the pellets."

Mr Wakefield said he had been to the Mitchell's Plain police station, where Lieutenant Gregory Rockman had opened an attempted-murder docket.

He said his daughter was a brilliant Standard 1 pupil at Lantana Primary School.

Police identify N1, N2 car stoning danger spots

Argus 15/9/87

By DALE KNEEN
Crime Reporter

POLICE have identified potentially dangerous areas on the N1 and N2 where stonings have occured in the past month.

On the N1 almost all the stonings have taken place near the pedestrian bridge over the road at Scottsdene, which has been described as a "death trap" by a Kraaifontein town councillor

Two people died after stoning incidents on roads near this area.

Pinelands engineer Mr Peter Boyd, 64, died on Sunday after he was stoned on August 31. Stellenbosch student Mr Wouter Theron Pienaar died in Tygerberg Hospital on September 3 after being stoned in the same area on the same day.

N2 danger areas

Dangerous areas on the N2 stretch from just beyond the M16 off-ramp to Pinelands to where the N2 and R102 meet at Macassar.

Although this road is interspersed with areas where stonings have never been reported, police warned motorists to avoid driving on the road at sunset and to travel with companions if they were forced to use the road.

On Saturday two cars were stoned in the area near Khayelitsha between a bridge which is under construction and the airport offramp.

A Mitchell's Plain man, Mr Thomas Fontuin, was slightly injured in one incident and the owner of Spier wine estate, Mr Niel Joubert, narrowly escaped injury in the other.

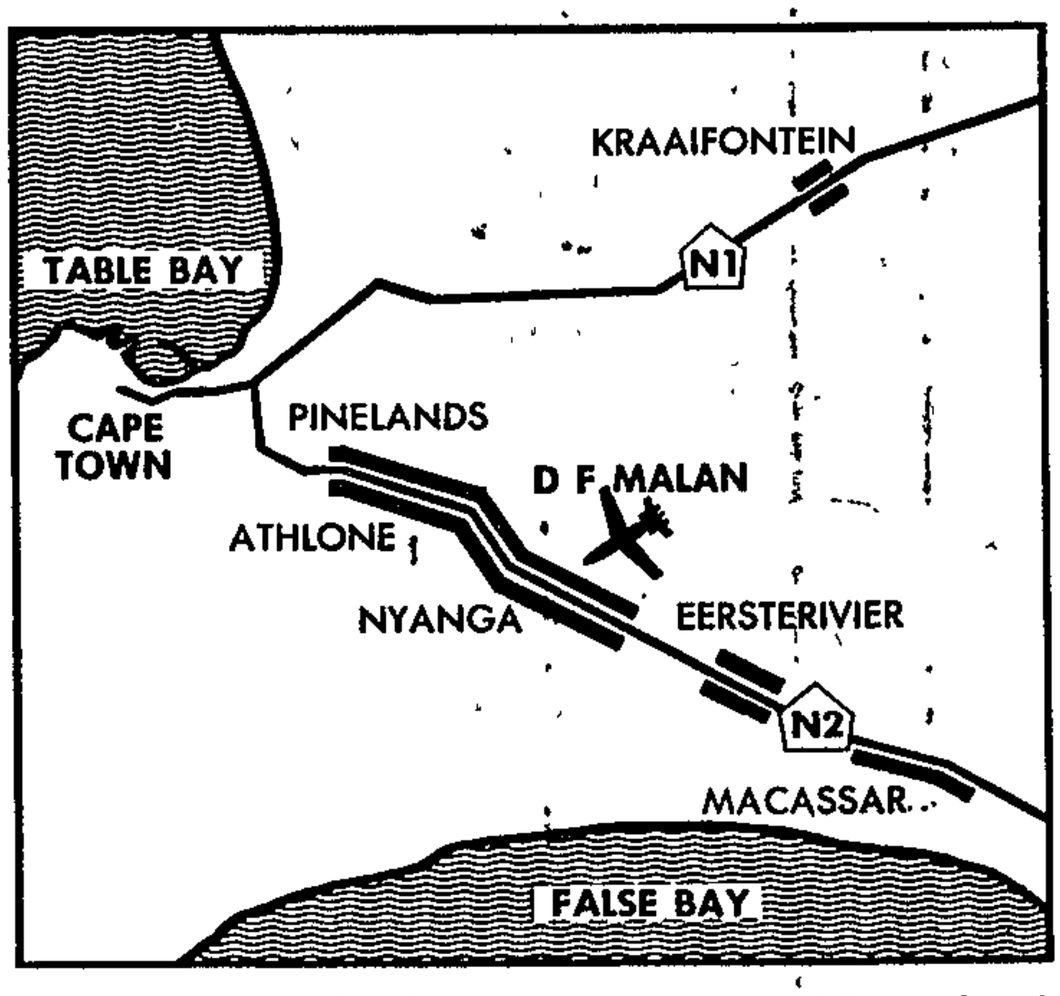
M22 off-ramp

Police said stonings took place on either side of the road between Pinelands and the M22 off-ramp at Nyanga Stone throwers also attacked cars travelling in both directions in an area at Mfuleni.

At Macassar, however, only cars travelling towards Cape Town from Somerset West have been stoned

Police today said if stonings occured, motorists ought to carry on driving and report incidents at their nearest police station

There were also regular patrols on the N2 and police were doing everything possible to ensure the safety of motorists.



UNSAFE ROADS: The stretches of the N1 and N2 marked on the map are areas where stonings have occurred in the past weeks. The pedestrian bridge at Scottsdene on the N1 and areas around Athlone, Nyanga, Mfuleni and Macassar on the N2 have been identified as dangerous.

Langley lashes 'weak' Nat handling of demos

THE government has warned the Mass Democratic Movement but has displayed only weakness in dealing with demonstrations since the elections, particularly those near parliament, says Mr Tom Langley, chief Opposition spokesman on foreign affairs.

He moved a motion yesterday expressing concern at the government's "apparent inability to stabilise the security situation".

Mr Langley said the "toothless old hound" could not even bark and "only wagged its tail". The government had said it would deal through diplomatic channels with the cross-border attack on the Erasmus couple near Messina.

"This is bedevilling the morale of farmers. Through the media others are also being scared away from the area."

The Minister of Foreign Affairs should tell South Africa which conditions of Resolution 435 and accompanying agreements had been broken by Swapo, Angola and Untag.

There was evidence that 600 Swapo men were on the Botswana side of the north-eastern border of Namibia and their presence had been reported in the Press. Mr Langley wanted to know what had been done about this violation. — Sapa.

Police bullet killed 'terrorist'

Staff Reporter

A POLICEMAN fired two shots and killed an alleged terrorist who was pointing a pistol at another policeman during a skirmish in Guguletu, a Wynberg inquest court has heard.

Sergeant Geoffrey MacMaster of the Riot Squad was giving evidence yesterday at the inquest on seven alleged ANC terrorists who died in a clash with police in Guguletu on March 3 1986.

The inquest was reopened after new evidence came to light in another trial.

Sergeant MacMaster said he was part of a group assigned to foil a planned terrorist attack on a police vehicle at NY 1 and NY 111 in Guguletu.

He saw two terrorists running towards a stand of trees. He and a Warrant Officer Barnard pursued them, he said.

"As they were running one of the terrorists turned around and pointed a pistol at Warrant Officer Barnard. I fired two shots at the terrorist because I was under the impression that he wanted to shoot Officer Barnard.

"The terrorist fell on his back. I ran after the other man.

"As he ran I noticed that he was holding something in his hand. I became convinced it was a hand-grenade.

"He turned around and I shot him twice in the head. Later I saw a hand-grenade near his body, but I did not think it was going to explode as it was not activated."

Sergeant MacMaster said he also heard that a dog was killed by police gunfire.

Earlier Sergeant Wilhelm Riaan Bellingan of the security police denied that he shot a man who was trying to give himself up. He also denied that weapons were planted among the shot men.

The inquest continues today.

'Take me' brother told policeman

By KAREN STANDER
Staff Reporter

A TEENAGER who was wounded in the "Trojan Horse" incident described in the Supreme Court, Cape Town, how his elder brother had offered to be arrested in his place when a policeman seized him.

The youth, who was a 12-year-old pupil at Sunnyside Primary School in Athlone at the time, said he was shot in the toe by police seconds after emerging from the front door of a relative's house.

He turned and ran back towards the house when he was shot again, in his upper leg and buttock.

The teenager, who may not be named, was giving evidence in the private prosecution of 13 security force members who are charged with the murder of Shaun Magmoed, 16, who allegedly died when nine policemen hidden in crates on the back of a railways truck fired on a crowed of stone-throwers in Thornton Road, Athlone, on October 15 1985.

WATCHED VIDEO

The youth said he and a group of children, including Shaun, had watched a video in the house during the afternoon. He was supposed to go to a Muslim school for lessons, but had been forbidden to go because his relative had seen something burning in the road some distance away.

Later one of the children "nagged" to be allowed to go home. The youth and some of the other children went outside with him "to see him leave", as was the habit with Muslims, he said.

He heard shooting and was hit in the big toe. He turned and ran back into the house and was hit again, four shots in both sides of his right thigh and in his left buttock.

HEAD IN HANDS

Shaun was behind him as he reached the doorway. They both ran into a bedroom. He saw Shaun next to the bed, kneeling with his elbows on the bed and his head in his hands.

The youth said two policemen came to the window and demanded that someone open the door. The policemen came inside the house. One came into the bedroom where he was lying and "wanted to take me".

His brother told the policeman to leave the youth and take him instead, which the policeman did, the youth said.

The hearing will continue on Monday.

Pupils give Rockman a hero's welcome in Mitchells Plain

ROCKMAN AND PUPILS .. Lt Gregory Rockman placates demonstrating pupils and gets a hero's reception at the Mitchells Plain Town Centre yesterday.

Picture ERIC MILLER

CAPE TIMES 15/9/84

.. but back to school, he tells them

By CHRIS BATEMAN

MITCHELLS PLAIN policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, who last week accused the riot police of brutality, yesterday peacefully dispersed a demonstration.

Lt Rockman was called to Mitchells Plain Town Centre soon after chanting pupils from three schools gathered outside the local magistrate's court where six fellow pupils were appearing on public violence charges.

Addressing the crowd from a shop balcony, Lt Rockman said he wanted no stone-throwing or "burning" in Mitchells Plain. The crowd shouted back that there would be none.

To page 2

P.T.O.

Police change tactics on peace protests

By TOS WENTZEL, Political Correspondent

POLICE are being told of a new subtle approach to peaceful protest, according to government sources.

The new approach emerged at the march in Cape Town this week and is expected to be applied at other planned protests

It is understood that rigid restrictions on such processions will no longer apply To save face to some extent, the authorities, especially the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Kobie Coetsee, maintain permission must still be obtained but no rigid conditions are being applied

Leading organisers of the Cape Town march said they refused to apply but Mr Coetsee maintains permission was asked for.

In top government circles the feeling is that the police have too often been drawn into situations that should have been handled by the Department of Justice. And that, as part of "anti-revolutionary tactics", unnecessary confrontations must be avoided

It is being emphasised that this is in line with President-elect Mr F W de Klerk's more relaxed style and his efforts to start dialogue on constitutional reform

Mr De Klerk was involved in, or informed about, all the negotiations and evaluations that preceded Cape Town's march He, in consultation with ministers and police generals, decided the march could go ahead although organisers could not give assurances about the number of people that would attend

Lieutenant Rockman at Mitchell's Plain...

Peaceful funerals

Funerals without restrictions have been allowed recently and have gone off peacefully

There is some resentment in police circles because in the past policemen have had to act when crowds at funerals were bigger than stipulated in the official permission

The restrictions, too, have now virtually been scrapped in terms of the new approach aimed at avoiding confrontations

Meanwhile Major-General Jaap Joubert is continuing his investigations into allegations about unlawful actions by the Peninsula riot police unit

The inquiry is expected to take considerable time as it will involve investigations into the nature of deaths of people killed in recent unrest The findings in each individual case will be referred to the Attorney General

It is understood that General Joubert has had a long interview with Lieutenant Gregory Rockman

Peace policeman melts crowd of 800

By DON HOLLIDAY, Staff Reporter

MITCHELL'S Plain policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman has intervened to peacefully disperse a placard demonstration held in his honour by about 800 school pupils outside Mitchell's Plain Magistrate's Court.

Lieutenant Rockman, who made world headlines last week after criticising riot police activities on the Cape Flats, described the obedience of the crowd as "a triumph for peaceful progress."

He said he and station commander Colonel John Manuel were at the police station watching pupils gather outside the court building yesterday.

"As I came out of cover there was loud applause.

"It was unreal. It's hard to explain but if you'd been there you would have understood.

"I told them I didn't want any more stone-throwing in Mitchell's Plain and asked whether they agreed. They answered me full blast with shouts of Yeah .. yeah.

"I said they had proved they were peaceful citizens and told them I wanted them to disperse after my address.

"Within no time they just disappeared."

● Another picture, page 3.

Star 15/9/89 (275)

Minister says no to call for judicial inquiry

CAPE TOWN — The **Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee**, has rejected a call for the appointment of a judicial commission of inquiry to investigate the recent unrest and loss of life in the western Cape.

Speaking in a House of Assembly debate on the security situation in South Africa, he said it would conflict with the investigation ordered by the Minister of Law and Order into allegations of unlawful actions by members of the riot squad.

The motion on the security position in southern Africa put by the Conservative Party was defeated yesterday with the National Party and the Democratic Party voting against it.

'Not a magic formula'

Mr Coetsee said the establishment of a commission of inquiry was not a magic formula for providing instant answers.

Such a commission could double the investigative workload.

The matter was being investigated urgently and the Attorney-General was acting in an advisory capacity on the facts sought. He urged witnesses to any of the alleged incidents to report what they had seen.

Mr Coetsee asked whether **Mr Tian van der Merwe (DP, Green Point)** accepted the march had been orderly because it had taken place within the prescribed legal framework.

Mr van der Merwe replied that no-one believed this argument. "The Government only gave that permit because it was driven into a corner by political circumstances.

"Why does the Government not try to let such a protest march become part of the democratic process in SA rather than an embarrassment to the Government?"

The organisers and instigators of the unrest over the past six weeks — and no one else — had to bear the blame for the senseless deaths of innocent people, the **Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok**, said.

He said that on September 6 there had been 600 incidents of unrest in the country.

And during that night 26 policemen were injured, some by bullets, in the western Cape.

Women with small children in their arms were placed deliberately at the front of crowds storming down on polling stations in an attempt to prevent police taking action.

Mr Vlok said he and the SAP regretted that people were injured or died because of police action in the unrest.

He and the SAP were not prepared to approve any police action which did not meet accepted norms. If mistakes had been made, action would be taken against the guilty.

But he would never allow the police to be falsely accused.

He wanted to put into perspective the events which the police had been expected to deal with recently.

Revolutionaries had wanted to prevent people exercising their right to vote. Burning roadblocks were put up on routes to polling stations, and pedestrians were attacked and intimidated into not voting.

Policemen were fired at and some motorists had to shoot at attackers in self-defence.

More than 600 private vehicles were damaged as well as more than 70 buses. — Sapa.

'Women and babies used to prevent police action'

CAPE TOWN — To prevent police action in last week's election, women with babies had been deliberately placed in the front of crowds trying to stop people from voting, Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok, said yesterday.

He also said that in the Western Cape alone more than 600 motor vehicles had been damaged at a cost of more than R1,1m, buildings had been damaged at a cost of more than R300 000 and over 70 buses, as well as municipal and provincial vehicles, had been damaged.

This did not even include the damage to security force vehicles, and on election night, 26 policemen were injured, some of them with bullets

Vlok, who spoke during a House of Assembly debate on the security situation, said that during the 600 unrest incidents on election day, there were 81 petrol bombs thrown

Political Staff

and incidents of arson.

"Almost 300 of these incidents took place without the police being present."

This had taken place after the mass democratic movement began its "so-called peaceful defiance campaign," he said.

Revolutionaries

On election day, more than 2 000 security force members in the Cape Peninsula tried to ensure voters could "exercise their democratic right to vote".

"The revolutionaries want to prevent this at all costs, not peacefully but with violence.

"During that bloody day and night hundreds of people were violently prevented from casting their votes."

Burning road blocks were erected to block the entrance routes to the polling stations and pedestrians were attacked by

and skollie gangs to intimidate them not to vote, he said.

People who still tried to get the polling stations were attacked with petrol bombs and stones.

"Policemen were fired at and, in some cases, private motorists were forced to fire at attackers purely from self-defence."

Small groups of policemen had to fight against hundreds of instigators who stormed them with stones, petrol bombs and burning pipes soaked in tar, he said.

Vlok also said the police were not prepared to approve any action which did not comply with accepted and prescribed conditions and norms.

If there were any transgressions, action would be taken against the guilty people.

In August there were 1 381 incidents of unrest, 198 in the first five days of September and 600 on September 6, compared to 281 in January, 407 in June and 345 in July.

FILE PHOTO . . . This picture was taken from a police video of the unrest in the Peninsula last week. Picture: SOUTH AFRICAN POLICE

Cape Times 15/9/89 275

Vlok: Women, babies used in rioting crowds

Political Staff

WOMEN with babies-in-arms and with small children had been deliberately placed in the front of crowds trying to stop people from voting in last week's election to prevent police action, the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, said yesterday.

Speaking during a House of Assembly debate on the security situation, he said that in the Western Cape more than 600 motor vehicles had been damaged at a cost of more than R1,1 million, buildings had been damaged at a cost of more than R300 000 and more than 70 buses, as well as municipal and provincial vehicles, had been damaged.

He also said 26 policemen had been injured on election day.

During the 600 unrest incidents, 81 petrol bombs had been thrown.

On election day more than 2 000 members of the security forces in the Cape Peninsula had tried to ensure that voters could exercise their democratic right to vote. This had taken place after the so-called Mass Democratic Movement, "the friends of the Democratic Party", began their so-called peaceful defiance campaign.

"The revolutionaries wanted to prevent this at all costs, not peacefully, but with violence. During that bloody day and night hundreds of people were violently prevent from casting their votes."

Mr Vlok said small groups of policemen had fought against hundreds of instigators who stormed them with stones, petrol bombs and burning pipes which had been soaked in tar.

Revolutionaries, radicals and their collaborators, he said, had tried over the past few days to link the police with devilish actions and had deliberately sent out untruths as facts.

Star 15/9/89

275

Barricades and bombs in unrest in townships

By Craig Kotze

Unrest was reported in many western Cape townships on Wednesday, despite the massive peace march by about 35 000 people in Cape Town.

Police said stone-throwing, road barricading and petrol-bombings were reported in Ravensmead, Manenberg, Guguletu, Elsies River, Grabouw and Paarl East. On several occasions, police used teargas, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse mobs.

CAR DAMAGED

In Soweto, a mob of panga-wielding pupils hacked a man to death in Meadowlands, according to an unrest report.

The following incidents were reported in the Cape:

- Manenberg: Two cars and a bus were damaged in stone-throwing incidents. Police used birdshot to disperse a mob.
- Guguletu: Two buses, a police and private vehicle were damaged by stone-throwers. In a separate incident, a private car was set alight and extensively damaged.
- Ravensmead: Two private cars were damaged in stone-throwing incidents.
- Elsies River: Several private vehicles were extensively damaged by stone-throwers.
- Pine View, Grabouw. A mob stoned a police vehicle and police used teargas and rubber bullets to disperse the crowd.

PETROL-BOMB ATTACKS

- Paarl East: Illegal gatherings, stone-throwing, road barricades and a petrol-bomb attack were reported. A police vehicle was damaged in the petrol-bomb attack and other police vehicles were damaged by stones.

In the Eastern Transvaal, police arrested 43 men and women after a mob tried to prevent a group of sawmill workers from going to work in the Lothair area

THE EXTRAORDINARY MARCH THROUGH CAPE TOWN ... AND WHAT IT MEANS FOR THE POLITICS OF PROTEST

A taste of FW glasnost. But has he Gorbachev's resolve?

'Reform' as FW de Klerk, discovered this week, means defusing unexpected crises. It means having the resolve to continue, regardless of the setbacks. Mikhail Gorbachev has shown he has the mettle to do it. Has FW?

PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK *on the aftermath of the march*

IF he is a student of world politics, Acting State President FW de Klerk would have realised this week that he has a lot more in common with Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev than a lack of hair. He would have seen that, as in the Soviet Union, to "reform" is not to direct change but to ease controls and wait for the unknowable to happen.

There was nothing in Wednesday's march through Cape Town that De Klerk could have planned. If he had had his way, it would not have gone ahead at all. But he never had that choice. The alternatives were repression of the march, accompanied by international damnation, or a leap into the future — a foretaste of what lies ahead for his administration.

Before he goes any further, De Klerk should be aware that the easing of controls in the Soviet Union have often produced what, from the point of view of the authorities, are undesirable consequences. An explosion of nationalist and separatist sentiment in the Baltic States, Georgia and Moldavia, and inter-ethnic conflict in Armenia and Azarbaijan are threatening to rip the empire apart.

But each step into the future becomes in itself a vindication. Two years ago, it was believed that though Stalin had his shortcomings he had at least solved the nationalities question. Now it is apparent that only repression kept a lid on the nationalism of Soviet minorities, and only a return to Stalinism will screw it back on.

The massive scale of Wednesday's march (though small by Soviet standards) is a fact of life that De Klerk has to accept. That it went ahead peacefully is a vindication of Lieutenant Gregory Rockman and all those who blamed the riot police for the violence.

The march was a finger pointed at Wednesday night's killers, including those of five-year-old Nomthunzi Mashabela who was discovered by Iris Dyantyies lying in a Khayelitsha alleyway, her stomach torn open by a bullet fired by a policeman. "Mama, I'm hurt," said Nomthunzi, who was carried to her home.

An attempt was made to drive her to hospital, out of the township, but the car was stopped by the police roadblocks and the burning barricades. Nomthunzi died in the car.

The march's implications are not comforting for the authorities. Conservative Party Law and Order spokesman Moolman Mentz put his finger on it when he said that by allowing the march to go ahead, the government had sanctioned "open resistance" to police actions on election night.

De Klerk made it clear that this kind of protest is not what he wants. He would prefer the representatives of the black majority to come forward and meekly present themselves for negotiation. "The door to the new South Africa is open," said De Klerk.

"It is not necessary to batter it down."

But, having sanctioned peaceful protest, it will be hard for De Klerk to crack down on the inevitable followups to Cape Town. The most powerful restraining force in his way will be the international community.

Western diplomats were decisive in persuading De Klerk to allow Wednesday's protest march, revealing the extent to which he is courting their favour.

The threat of further sanctions is dragging South Africa into the new era. If De Klerk moves as a reformist, foreign banks are unlikely to attach the political conditions to their debt rescheduling next year that anti-apartheid activists are demanding.

Similarly, opponents of sanctions such as British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher and West German Chancellor Helmut Kohl, have let De Klerk know that if he does not move towards reform and negotiation in the next six months to a year, they will not be able to save South Africa's hide from those wanting total sanctions. If De Klerk does move, their hand will be strengthened and they will be able to shield him.

At least part of De Klerk's success in convincing many in the outside world to give him time is his personal style which is in marked contrast to his predecessor, PW Botha. He has even been described as "un-PWesque". He displays none of the overweening ego, the childlike gratification that Botha attained from kicking his opponents into the ground.

But Botha also had his honeymoon with the international community when he was proceeding with reform in the early 1980s. Then, too, there were experiments such as the Cape Town march.

One remembers how, in early 1985, community leaders from volatile Alexandra, where more than 20 people had been killed by security forces, negotiated a deal with police to stay out of the township for a mass funeral.

That night Alex was a liberated zone. The comrades danced the *toyi toyi* while an Umkhonto soldier in full battle regalia addressed a midnight crowd in a stadium. There was no violence, only exuberance.

However, the new South Africa was not to be. When Botha discovered the phenomenon that you can't control real change, he reimposed control through the State of Emergency. In the end he was swayed by the security establishment and the party conservatives (including, at the time, De Klerk).

De Klerk would be reluctant to take South Africa down that same political and economic cul de sac that he now has to reverse it out of. The South African economy is hardly growing. It is bleeding vast amounts of capital. Unemployment, poverty and inflation continue to rise and gold, remaining at a mediocre price, is unable to come to the rescue as it has in the past.

Like Gorbachev, De Klerk seeks to revitalise the country's economy through a form of political *glasnost*. Like Gorbachev, De Klerk has a security establishment who prefer the old way of doing things and are alarmed by the widespread uncontrollable public dissent that *glasnost* has unleashed.

Perhaps the biggest question is whether De Klerk, backed by his kitchen cabinet, shares Gorbachev's resolve and wile to outmanoeuvre the "securocrats" whose roots are deep in the administration of this country.

Two shot dead at vigil

(275) (288) (289) WMail 15-21/9/89

By GAYE DAVIS

TWO people are said to have been shot dead in Khayelitsha on Wednesday night while attending a vigil for a five-year-old victim of last week's election-night bloodletting.

Eye-witnesses told advice office workers that the vigil, attended by about 20 people, was underway in a tent in Khayelitsha's squatter settlement when it was fired upon by shotgun-wielding men.

The advice workers were told that youths who could not be accommodated in the tent were outside when a combi drove past and parked some distance away, they said.

A number of men emerged from the vehicle and started firing on the tent with shotguns, killing a young girl and a boy identified only as Celiwe and Thembinkosi and wounding at least five people.

Cape Town has meanwhile started to bury its election-night dead. Lawyers have so far confirmed 18 deaths but said several bodies still awaited identification.

●Yvette Otto, a five-months pregnant 16-year-old who died with a gaping bullet wound in her chest in Kalksteenfontein, was buried in Riebeeck-Wes on Sunday. Witnesses allege she was shot by police.

●Ricardo Levy, 12, a primary school pupil shot through the mouth, allegedly by a security guard whose van was stoned in Kalksteenfontein,

●To PAGE 2

Two shot dead at election victim's vigil

●From PAGE 1

was buried in Bishop Lavis on Monday.

●Leonard Rass, 13, a pupil at a school for disabled children, died of birdshot wounds in the back after police allegedly took action against Kleinvlei residents attempting to march on a local polling station.

●Sulaiman Martin, 26, of Mitchells Plain was shot at night while walking home with Shirley Engelbrecht and her small daughter. She said that as they crossed a street they saw people running and followed suit. She heard police gunfire and saw Martin fall as he tried to scale a fence. He was buried last Thursday. 15-21/9/89.

●Pedro Page, 18, a Standard 9 pupil, was shot in Parkwood Estate, allegedly by an off-duty policeman.

●Liziwe Masokanye, 23, mother of a three-month old baby, died of buckshot wounds after police opened fire on a group of people in Kaya Mandi, Stellenbosch. Several people were injured. Masokanye died en route to hospital.

●Jospeh Michael Makoma, 25, was shot in the head with live ammunition in Kalksteenfontein, according to lawyers. He will be buried in Graaff-Reinet tomorrow.

●Patrick Miller, 13, of Bellville, died in hospital this week of a bullet wound in the head sustained on Wednesday night. He is to be buried tomorrow. His mother, Germaine Miller, said she had sent him to buy bread at a shop. Her son's friend told her people fled as a police van approached but that he and Patrick did not run "because they had not done anything wrong".

Ten of the dead are from Khayelitsha, where community sources this week denied police claims that the deaths were the result of "tribal faction fighting".

Michael Mapongwana, chairman of the Western Cape Civic Association's Khayelitsha branch, claimed that "in almost every case" residents reported the presence of police and kitskonstabels in the area before the shootings.

Khayelitsha deaths include:

●Thanduxolo Hlonyana, 20, of Khayelitsha, allegedly shot by a kitskonstabel.

●Mzwamadoda Magxudolo, 21, shot in the back.

●Mlungiseleli Mabityi Quathazana 18, who died of gunshot wounds.

●Elland Ganjana, 37, allegedly shot by police, of gunshot wounds.

●Lubalo Mtirara, 20, allegedly shc while rinsing his eyes to get rid of the effects of teargas, according to lawyers.

●Nomthunzi Matshebelele, 5, of gunshot fired from a moving car.

●Boyiti Madyogolo, 21, of gunshot wounds.

●Fundo Bhonties, 15, of gunshot wounds.

●Tatana James Matimba, 52, of gunshot wounds.

●Elsie Madubula, 69, of gunshot wounds.

Election-night deaths probe latest task in critical series for general

The Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — Major-General Jaap Joubert, who has been given the task of probing alleged Riot Police misconduct and election-night deaths in the Western Cape, is a detective used to probing matters which have grown into potentially explosive national issues.

It was General Joubert, now deputy CID chief of the SAP, whom Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok named to investigate alleged right-wing terror attacks. General Joubert is now also investigating the assassination of anti-apartheid university lecturer Dr David Webster, who was gunned down on May 1.

When foreign exchange fraud reached the proportions of a national crisis and cases involving almost R1-billion were on the SAP's books, General Joubert was approached.

His new assignment is of crucial importance to the morale and image of a large part of the SAP, and one that has seriously affected the force's image at home and abroad.

One of his twin tasks is to unravel what happened on election night on the Cape Flats, to find out who killed the victims and to determine whether those killed in police action died in an unwarranted use of force.

The other is to determine whether allegations by Lieutenant Gregory Rockman that the Riot Police provoked violence are founded.

"My task is to gather all the facts and to lay them before the courts," he said. "Should investigations reveal untoward conduct by anyone, the matter will be referred to the Attorney-General for his decision. In the case of deaths, inquests in open court will be held once I have gathered all the facts during investigations.

"I hope there will be no lack of trust because I will try to obtain as objective a picture as possible of what happened and anyone with information must feel free to provide us with the necessary information."

Burial costs a problem for victim's relatives

By EDWARD MOLOINYANE
Staff Reporter

NOW that the shock of his death is beginning to fade, burial has become a major problem for relatives of an unemployed orphan who was one of the last victims of the election night violence in Khayelitsha.

The dead man, Mr Mlungiseleli Mqatazana, 25, was one of three young men whose bullet-ridden bodies were found on a vacant piece of ground at the traffic lights on the main road separating Site B and Site C in the township.

His cousin, Mr Welcome Ndlazulwana of Town Two, Village Three, Khayelitsha, said police informed the family on Monday of Mr Mqatazana's death.

He said his cousin came to the Peninsula about a year ago from the impoverished area of Keiskamahoek in Ciskei to look for work.

"He was a typical country man who never dicussed politics and I doubt if he knew any. He had been desperately looking for a job since his arrival in Cape Town more than a year ago.

"Now I am so worried about his burial because I am still desperately looking for work and I have a wife and two small children to feed."

STUDENT DEMO: Part of a gathering of about 800 pupils who demonstrated in honour of controversial policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman outside Mitchell's Plain police station yesterday. ● **Report page 1.**

ARGUS 15/9/89 (275

It's flowers instead of batons

From PAT CANDIDO
Argus Bureau

PORT ELIZABETH — Flowers instead of batons greeted Rhodes University students, lecturers and workers who marched through the streets of Grahamstown yesterday.

When the Anglican Bishop of Grahamstown, the Rt Rev David Russell, handed the police commander, Lieutenant A Currin, a petition, he was given a bouquet of flowers in return.

Clergy, lawyers and human rights leaders also took part in the march of about 1 500 people who were protesting against apartheid, police brutality, the state of emergency and the detention of a Rhodes student, Mr Edgar Pajiyana.

Organisers were given permission for the peaceful demonstration from the Chief Magistrate, Mr J van der Merwe. The order allowing the march stipulated that only banners could be shown and that no coffin could be carried through the town.

The university administration was not officially represented during the march.

Vehicles and buildings damaged, business disrupte

Violence costs Cape

ARGUS 15/9/89

d, people hospitalised

millions

By JOHN YELD
Staff Reporter

STONE-THROWING and other acts of violence are costing the Western Cape millions of rands as unrest continues to simmer and sporadically boil over.

Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok told parliament yesterday that in the Western Cape more than 600 vehicles had been damaged at a cost of more then R1,1-million, damage to buildings was estimated at more than R300 000, and more than 70 buses, as well as municipal and provincial vehicles, had also been damaged.

81 petrol bombs

On election day 81 petrol bombs had been thrown and 26 policemen had been injured, some by firearms, Mr Vlok said.

There has also been a substantial indirect cost to the regional economy through lost working hours, disruption of businesses and transport, insurance claims, injuries and hospital admissions.

Yesterday, a section of De la Rey Road between Francie van Zijl Drive and Industrial Ring Road in Ravensmead was closed between 2pm and 4pm at the request of police after several motorists had been injured and vehicles damaged by stone-throwers. It was also closed briefly last week.

De la Rey Road is the only route to Parow Industria and is a major link between the northern suburbs and D F Malan Airport.

In recent weeks two people died after their cars were stoned in the Kraaifontein area in separate incidents.

1 381 incidents

According to police definitions of "unrest", there were more than 1 381 incidents country-wide in August, and 600 on election day itself.

The lastest unrest report included stone-throwing incidents at Kraaifontein in which vehicles and trains were damaged; "a few" stone-throwing incidents at Ravensmead in which a bus, a delivery vehicle and a number of private vehicles were damaged; stone-throwing incidents at Bellville South where two private vehicles were damaged; and "a few" stone-throwing incidents at Guguletu in which a number of vehicles were damaged. A delivery vehicle was also set alight and damaged.

Yesterday's unrest report also made several references to the Peninsula, including:

- "A few" stone-throwing incidents at Manenberg in which a bus and two police vehicles were damaged, with police using birdshot on one occasion;
- "A number" of stone-throwing incidents at Guguletu in which a police vehicle, a private vehicle and two buses were damaged and a private vehicle was set alight and extensively damaged; and
- Stone-throwing incidents at Ravensmead and Elsies River, with several private vehicles damaged in both areas.

Peninsula unrest

The Cape's regional traffic chief Mr Stan Botha confirmed today that the N1 through Kraaifontein and the N2 in the vicinity of D F Malan Airport were notorious trouble spots, although he said neither road had been closed recently.

"At the moment things are quiet, but it is advisable for motorists to place a phone call before setting out when there's a possibility of trouble," he said.

Despite attempts by Mr Vlok to link the Mass Democratic Movement's peaceful defiance campaign with violent incidents these have never been condoned or planned by the MDM, according to Democratic Party MP Mr Jan van Eck.

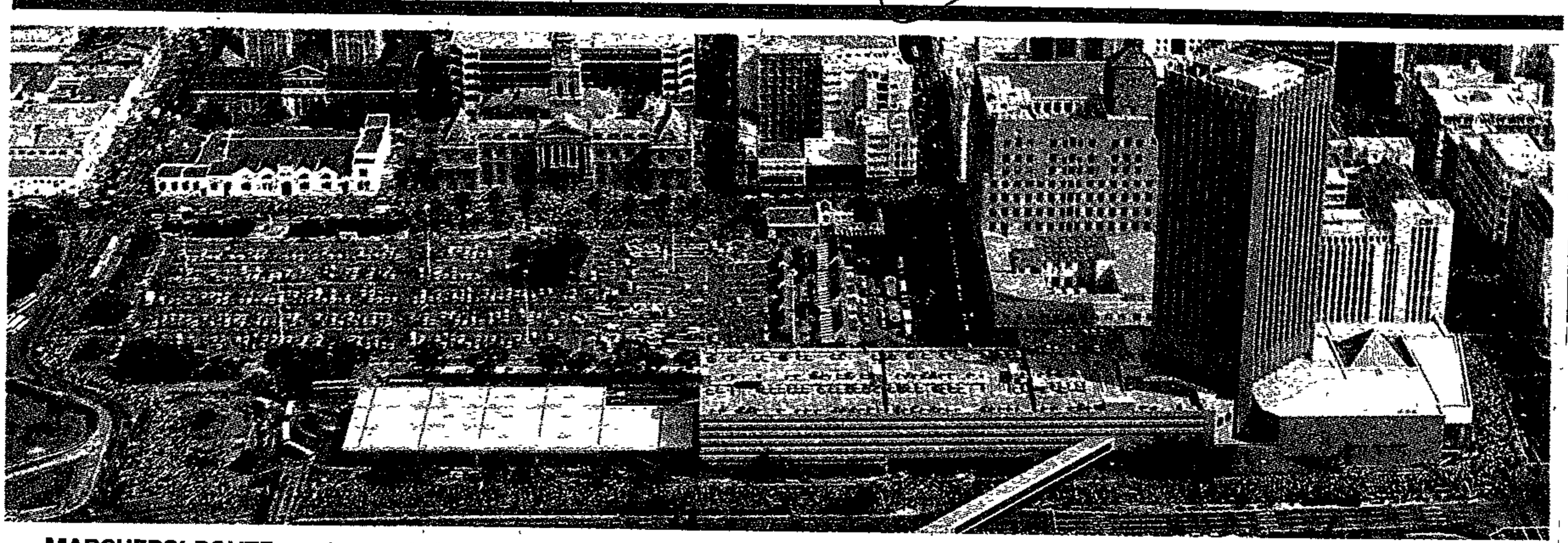
The violence could be explained partly by a "massive growth" in gangsterism which police were unable to control, he said.

However, there was also a "tremendous anger" among people which caused the violence — for which police were partly responsible, Mr van Eck added.

"We must expect less responsible and less controlled behaviour, and it is at the schools which have been continuously subjected to police raids where the anger is greatest.

● See Page 4.

Cape Times 15/9/89 (975)



MARCHERS' ROUTE . . . An aerial view of the estimated 30 000 people who marched through the city on Wednesday to call for peace in South Africa and to express outrage at police killings on election day. Marchers fill sections of Adderley, Strand, Buitenkant and Darling streets as they proceed from St George's Cathedral to the City Hall.

Boy tells of 'Trojan Horse'

Supreme Court Reporter

A SIXTEEN-YEAR-OLD youth yesterday described in the Supreme Court how, seconds after he and his cousins had left his aunt's home to see a friend off, they were shot by police.

The youth was giving evidence in the trial of 13 security force members charged with murder after the death of Shaun Magmoed, 16, in the "Trojan Horse" incident on October 15, 1985.

The youth said he and some of his cousins and the friend, Ishmail Abrahams, were at his aunt's house in Thornton Road.

When he reached his aunt's home that afternoon he had seen a crowd gathered at the intersection of Thornton and St Simons roads. He had, however, not seen anyone with stones in their hands, he said.

Later Ishmail had wanted to go home and they had gone outside.

Seconds later, he heard shots and the children ran back into the house. He did not see the SATS truck on which policemen were hiding, he said.

He ran into his aunt's room and saw Shaun, who had relieved himself, crouching and holding his head.

Shortly after that, a policeman arrived and demanded that they open the door. The policeman then entered the house and wanted to take him, but his brother Galieb said police should take him instead, the youth said.

The trial continues.

275 WMail 15-21/9/89.

Free to protest but they still detain people

The detention of another UDF leader has cast doubt on the government's tolerance for protest. By VUSI GUNENE

WHILE the government allowed a march through the streets of Cape Town, police were detaining people for their involvment in the same kind of peaceful protest, says the mass democratic movement.

Titus Mafolo, executive member of the United Democratic Front (UDF), was detained after he had addressed a meeting at the University of the Witwatersrand yesterday. He is the third member of the MDM's national leadership to be held under Emergency regulations in recent weeks.

UDF acting general secretary Mohammed Valli Moosa and executive member Curnick Ndlovu were detained before the elections.

Yesterday Michael Avidan, a National Union of South African Students (Nusas) leader, was detained at the Witwatersrand University campus shortly after midday by plain-clothed men.

Police headquarters in Pretoria refused to confirm reports of Mafolo's detention. "According to our present records, Mr Mafolo is not being held under the Internal Security Act. As this office does not confirm Emergency Regulations detentions, enquiries in this regard were not made."

Most of those held are part of a team that is planning the Conference for a Democratic Future to be held in October. Mafolo was also part of a UDF delegation that met United States President George Bush and British Premier Margaret Thatcher two months ago.

The Five Freedoms Forum this week said the number of detentions had "risen rapidly over the past month, and now stands at over 250, in addition to 170 detained under the security legislation of South Africa and 'independent homelands'."

MDM representative Murphy Morobe said it was "quite clear that what the government is selling to the world as reform initiatives could not be believed as it was waging a low-intensity war against leaders of the UDF".

A joint statement released by the Atteridgeville/Saulsville Residents' Organisations and the Saulsville/Atteridgeville Youth Organisation condemned the detention of Mafolo.

"His detention comes at a time when the De Klerk government purports to be different from the Botha administration seeking international and national support for its so-called peace initiatives.

"We find it deplorable that while De Klerk alllows peaceful marches organised by the MDM under its broad defiance campaign programme, Titus, Curnick and Valli get detained exactly for these peaceful protests."

Meanwhile two of the "Alexander Treason Trialists" — acquitted five months ago — were re-detained last week in pre-dawn raids. They are Obed Bapela and Paul Tshabalala,

The home of National Union of Metalworkers (Numsa) general secretary Moses Mayekiso was also raided. He is is presently in Sweden as a guest of the Swedish Metalworkers' Union .

Bapela and Tshabalala are reported to be on hunger strike and to have been transferred to a police cell in the Orange Free State. Numsa said police are looking for two other trialists, Mzwanele Mayekiso and Richard Mdakane.

Other activists detained in the past three weeks include: Amos Masondo, Transvaal education officer for the Congress of South African Trade Unions (Cosatu); Joyce Mabudafhasi, National Education Crisis Committee member; Louis Mnguni, UDF Northern Transvaal president; Trevor Manuels, executive member of the UDF; Willie Hofmeyr, UDF executive member in the Western Cape; Sandy Smit, Johannesburg Democratic Action Committee executive member; Graeme Bloch, National Education Crisis Committee member; and Mandla Dlamini, a Soweto youth leader.

Jhb march 'to go ahead'

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — A protest march scheduled for noon today in central Johannesburg will take place in spite of Justice Minister Mr Kobie Coetzee deferring a decision whether to allow it or not till this morning, SA Council of Churches general secretary the Rev Frank Chikane said in a statement yesterday.

Mr Chikane said president-elect Mr F W de Klerk and Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok had been informed of the intended procession.

He said the march would proceed from St Mary's Cathedral to John Vorster Square, where a memorandum to be given to Mr Vlok would be handed over to police.

Sapa reports that about 2 000 students, academics, clerics, workers and members of the Grahamstown community held a protest march in the city yesterday. A Grahamstown magistrate granted permission for the march.

Stoning: Six pupils in court

CAPE TIMES 15/9/89

Staff Reporter

SIX pupils appeared briefly in Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court yesterday on charges of public violence and robbery.

No evidence was led and Mr Marius Isaacs, 18, Mr Nasief Safadien, 19, both of Beacon Hill, and four youths from Eastridge and Beacon Hill were warned to appear again on November 7.

Mr Isaacs's and Mr Safadien's bail of R100 each was extended.

The state alleges that on August 17 this year the six stoned a police vehicle outside Beacon Hill Senior Secondary School, causing R500 damage, and that they also stoned a van belonging to Mr Kiewiet Deurgal and robbed him of meat.

2 000 march in G'town

Cape Times 15/9/89 Z75

GRAHAMSTOWN. — About 2 000 Rhodes University students, academics, clerics and workers, and members of the Grahamstown community, took part in a mass protest march through the streets of the city yesterday.

The action stemmed from a student meeting earlier this week at which about 500 students called for an academic stayaway. This followed a number of events on campus and around the country, including:

- A university hearing and subsequent fining of two students, Mr Mbuzo Mbebe and Mr Lincoln Mali.
- The recent detention of a third student, Mr Chule "KK" Patiyana, who is on trial for allegedly disrupting a Moderate Students' Association meeting.
- The detention of Rhodes worker and trade unionist Mr Elijah Ntentile almost two weeks ago.
- Last week's election day killings in the Cape Peninsula. — Sapa

Next step: March today on John Vorster

TWO protest marches are to take place in Johannesburg and Pretoria following this week's massive Cape Town demonstration.

In Johannesburg today protesters will march to John Vorster Square police station in solidarity with the Western Cape victims killed during clashes with police last week.

The march is to be led by prominent leaders of the Mass Democratic Movement and church leaders, possibly including Anglican Archbishop Desmond Tutu and the president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, Dr Allan Boesak.

Today's march is part of the MDM's ongoing defiance campaign. It will begin at St Mary's Cathedral after a prayer service and proceed to John Vorster Square police station.

The march will be joined by the mayors of Sandton and Midrand together with their councillors.

A pamphlet distributed in Johannesburg said the "MDM calls on the people to support the march to protest against the killings. Join the peaceful march against police brutality".

And in Pretoria today, members of the National Association of Democratic Lawyers, doctors, academics and students will demonstrate in Paul Kruger Square during lunch-hour.

According to the organisers, "this will be a peaceful demonstration in solidarity with our people in the Western Cape and to demand a stop to police brutality.

Weekly Mail Reporters

"Our peaceful demonstration would also be to demand: the lifting of the State of Emergency; the release of Nelson Mandela and all political prisoners; the stopping of death penalty; the unbanning of the African National Congress and all other political organisations."

Meanwhile, Grahamstown's High Street was yesterday filled with a chanting and signing mass of about 2 500 people when students, academics, clerics, workers and community organisations marched through the city centre.

The march, the biggest in the history of the city, was a protest against apartheid laws, election night deaths and the detention of a student and worker from Rhodes University.

Permission for the march had been granted on condition that only two banners were displayed and that placards were not allowed. There was no police presence, though Security Police monitored the march with a mobile video unit.

Members of the delegation were given flowers by the police, which they carried for the rest of the march and later laid them on an African National Congress flag on the lawn outside the Rhodes Chapel, where the march ended.

● Next Saturday a march similar to that of the 20 000 women who converged on Pretoria 33 years ago will be staged by 18 extra-parliamentary organisations.

Under the banner "Women Against Repression", the groups will march to the Union Buildings as a peaceful protest against apartheid.

They will demand: the lifting of the State of Emergency, the unbanning of organisations, the release of political prisoners and detainees, the return of exiles, freedom of expression, the right to peaceful protest, the dismantling of apartheid and the withdrawal of troops from the townships.

CAPE TIMES 15/9/89

Shop stoned, two youths shot

By CHRIS BATEMAN

ANGER at a Kleinvlei shopkeeper's apparent refusal to contribute towards the funeral costs of an election-night unrest victim has resulted in high school pupils stoning his shop and a security guard shooting and wounding two people.

Police yesterday confirmed that Mr Cornelius de Klerk, 20, and Miss Ronelle van der Ross, 19, were wounded in the knee, and thigh and buttock respectively, when the security guard opened fire about 8.45pm on Wednesday outside the Basket Budget Shop in Kleinvlei.

A docket of attempted murder had been opened, police liaison officer Major Jan Calitz said yesterday.

Workers at the Kleinvlei Advice Office said yesterday that about 500 people gathered outside the shop in protest at the perceived refusal by the owner to contribute towards Tuesday's funeral of local pupil Leonard Ras, 13.

They said that yesterday the shopowner and senior pupils had met to discuss the incident and that the shopowner had agreed not to lay any charges against pupils.

The pupils of Kleinvlei Senior Secondary School had also met and agreed that no further violence against the shop would occur "in the name of the struggle. Anyone who does so from now on will do so in their own name and take full responsibility themselves", one advice office worker said.

Another worker said a third pupil had been treated for a minor gunshot injury by a local doctor.

The other two pupils were admitted to a local hospital.

The advice office workers also said that pupils had embarked on a "clean-up campaign" in their suburb after recent tyre burnings and had agreed on no more barricade burning or "disruptions" for the present.

Govt rules out unrest inquiry

Cape Times 15/9/89 775

By BARRY STREEK

THE government yesterday ruled out a judicial commission of inquiry into the violence in Cape Town townships and elsewhere, at least for the time being.

The Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, said a commission would not be appointed "at this stage", although he did not want to rule it out at a later stage.

Mr Coetsee said in a debate on the security situation in the House of Assembly that police investigations, in co-operation with the attorney-general, were urgently being conducted, and their findings would be quicker than those of a commission.

He added that police investigations had proved in the past to be thorough and effective, even when it involved allegations against themselves.

However, the Democratic Party, both in an amendment and in speeches by two of its co-leaders, Dr Zach de Beer and Mr Wynand Malan, and by one of its law and order spokesmen, Mr Tian van der Merwe, said a commission should be appointed immediately.

Dr De Beer said the commission should report on the facts and causes of the recent unrest.

Mr Van der Merwe said both the police and community leaders had made statements about the conflict and the deaths, and he believed the truth lay somewhere in between the claims that had been made.

There was also a lack of trust in the police, who were one of the involved parties. This was why it was so important that a commission of inquiry was appointed, Mr Van der Merwe said.

However, Mr Coetsee said police had instituted their investigations under a senior officer, General Jaap Joubert, and the attorney-general was co-operating with these investigations on an urgent basis.

The police and the attorney-general's staff would have to do the same work if a commission were appointed, he said.

● 'Women, babies used in rioting' — Page 5

Cop denies planting weapons on alleged guerillas

Cape Times 15/9/89

Court Reporter

A POLICE sergeant yesterday denied planting weapons on one of the seven alleged ANC guerillas killed in a shoot-out with police in Guguletu.

In a reopened inquest into the March 1986 deaths, Sergeant Wilhelm Bellingan also denied shooting a man when he was already lying on the ground and denied the possibility that one of the men he had shot at was trying to give himself up to the police.

The inquest was reopened this week following the emergence of new evidence during and after the Police Act trial and acquittal of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver.

Sgt Bellingan said he was positioned with two other policemen, Sgt André Grobelaar and Major Charles Brazelle, near the NY1/NY111 crossroads in Guguletu, following an informer's report that a group of ANC terrorists were planning to ambush a police bus early that morning.

He said that shortly after the bus had passed safely, he heard an explosion and Sgt Grobelaar shouted "Hand-grenade!"

That is when he fired at a man he "thought" was throwing a hand-grenade "because he had a bunched fist".

He said he saw about four or five men at the crossroads and one of them was firing an AK-47.

"But as I was getting out of the car to shoot at him a bullet hit the gas chamber of my rifle and I felt shrapnel hit me in the eye and on the cheek, neck and nose."

He was shocked as this was his first experience of being hit.

When asked by Professor J P Nel of the department of forensic science at Stellenbosch University why he had unusual difficulty in answering many of the questions put to him, he said that it was merely because "it all happened a long time ago".

The hearing continues today.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor Nel, was on the bench. Mr P Mostert led the evidence. Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for the relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by state attorneys, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

Top cop branded traitor, communist, but . . .

Rockman says he's backed by many over his claims

Mitchell's Plain policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman shows the flowers presented to him by Owen Solomons, a pupil at the Eros School in Athlone. Lieutenant Rockman had been invited to attend a memorial service for Leonard Rass.

By DALE KNEEN
Weekend Argus Reporter

HE would be labelled as a traitor and a communist, even though he had the support of many of his black and some of his white colleagues, Lieutenant Gregory Rockman has said

Speaking at a memorial service for Leonard Rass, 13, an Eros School pupil who died after he was shot in the back on the night of the election, Lieutenant Rockman said there were many policeman who felt the same way as him about the actions of the Riot Squad, but were too afraid to speak out

"I've got the full support of my colleagues and I believe there are some white colleagues who also support me

Not alone

"They have the same ideas and views as me and (this is a) sign of hope for us in South Africa I know I am not alone"

Lieutenant Rockman said he believed other policemen might come forward and speak out against "police brutality", but many were not doing so because of fear

Other coloured policemen would not support him because they had been "indoctrinated" and, therefore, participated in riot police activities Most riot policemen, however, were white

"I have told them to lock me up . (but, instead) they are going to tag me as a terrorist and a communist

"I don't care as I believe in God and trust in his name," said Lieutenant Rockman to loud applause from about 120 pupils holding arum lilies at the service inside the Eros School hall

Love neighbours

The pupils were urged to be peaceful at demonstrations in order to "show the world that we are peaceful" people

"Don't kill your own people The Bible says love your neighbour as you love yourself."

Lieutenant Rockman said he had not been prompted to highlight Riot Squad activities because he belonged to any political organisation, but because he believed in justice for all

Police access 'blocked by Rockman vans'

CAPE TOWN — Policeman Gregory Rockman yesterday forced white riot police to tolerate a protest rally by 5 000 school pupils in Mitchell's Plain, witnesses said.

It was the second incident involving Lieutenant Rockman, who made international news last week when he broke ranks to criticise police riot-control tactics.

A spokesman for the organisers said pupils from 12 schools in the area attended a protest rally to accuse police of brutality towards anti-apartheid demonstrators.

The lieutenant intervened when riot police tried to break up the rally.

"Rockman was there all the time. When the riot police tried to drive into the school grounds, he put his police vans across the gateway so they could not get in," said the spokesman, who asked to be identified only as Clinton.

"The riot cops left about five minutes later and everybody went home quietly when the meeting was over."

Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok has appointed a general to investigate Lieutenant Rockman's allegations that riot police have incited violence and have attacked protesters after they agreed to end illegal demonstrations. — Sapa-Reuter.

● SEE PAGE 4.

Pictures: DANA le ROUX, Weekend Argus.

Mrs Cathlene Rass, mother of Leonard Rass, who died after he was shot in the back on the night of the election, holds flowers presented to her by the Eros School during a memorial ceremony for her son.

BODY COUNT QUARREL

'OBSCENE'

Weekend Argus Reporter

THE quarrel between police and churchmen over the number of people killed on the night of the election was obscene, Dr Allan Boesak said last night.

Dr Boesak, re-elected president of the World Alliance of Reformed Churches, was speaking at a memorial service at the African Methodist Episcopal Church in Westridge, Mitchell's Plain, for those killed during election-night violence.

Dr Boesak said the police questioning of the numbers of people who he and Archbishop Tutu claimed had died made it seem as if human life "went up and down in value according to the number of people killed."

Freedom

What difference did it make whether just one person or more had been killed?

People should stand firm against their oppressors and fight for their freedom.

"Freedom is what we want and freedom is what we will get, but it has a price and this is what tonight is all about," he said.

Archbishop Tutu said black attitudes to whites were determined not by colour but by their stance on liberation.

10/9/89 (275)

Victims of election night violence buried

w/t Argus 10/9/89 (275)

By JAQUELYN SWARTZ, TOS WENTZEL and STEPHEN WROTTESLEY, Weekend Argus Reporters

THOUSANDS of mourners gathered in Khayelitsha, Bellville and Lotus River today to bury the victims of election night's violence.

The funeral scenes served as a reminder of what had gone before Mr F W de Klerk's big peace gamble in allowing Wednesday's mass protest march in Cape Town which has set off similar marches in other centres without incident.

However, calm has not totally returned Police have reported a number of stone-throwing incidents in the Western Cape and Boland overnight.

"In one incident in Kraaifontein a policeman was injured and a woman was arrested," they said.

Black, green and gold

But the funeral service of the first of the victims to be buried today went off smoothly.

More than 800 people attended the service for 22-year-old Patrick Muller at the NG Sendingkerk in Bellville South Present was the rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Mr Franklin Sonn, and speakers included Dr Allan Boesak.

Several banners were displayed inside the church, including those of the Bellville Students Congress, and Cayco Many of the mourners were wearing black, green and gold pennants — the colours of the ANC

Patrick's school principal, Mr S Brown, described him as quiet and friendly. He said that the Standard 5 pupil had wanted to be an engineer and had the potential to do it.

Tearful moments

There were tearful moments while the school choir sang.

Dr Boesak told mourners the tragedy should never have happened.

Condemning the outside world for not helping rid South Africa of apartheid, he said their moral outrage and indignation were not enough when they still made economic deals with South Africa which "oil the wheels of apartheid".

The funeral took place without restrictions being placed on it by the police — part of the new approach by the security forces.

This has resulted in marches and demonstrations in Johannesburg, Pretoria, Grahamstown and Mitchell's Plain going off without incident.

However, the calm of the latter part of this week belied the hand-wringing and soul-searching that went on in government circles earlier It was touch and go whether peace or violence would prevail

How close it was is borne out by new details that have emerged of the intensive behind-the-scenes negotiations which preceded the decision to allow Wednesday's march.

Public figures who have sharply attacked each other in public had amazing telephone conversations in efforts to make the march possible

It started with a meeting of the State Security Council in Cape Town on Monday, when Mr De Klerk pressed the new approach that confrontation must be avoided.

The securocrats on the council, including the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, had their misgivings about how a huge march could be controlled There were fears that it could get out of hand, that criminal elements could take over and that if there was trouble there could be looting

There was also the feeling that it should not always be left to the police to deal with difficult situations. The Department of Justice had to become more involved in granting permission for peaceful protests.

No objection

Later, spokesmen, including Mr De Klerk, said the government had no objection to peaceful and orderly protest provided proper cognisance was taken of the laws of the country.

NG Kerk leaders moved in to play a crucial role in obtaining assurances that the march would be peaceful

Professor Johan Heyns and a number of other leaders of the NGK visited Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak, Mr De Klerk and a number of cabinet ministers. They pleaded for peace and were in favour of peaceful protest being allowed.

It was not possible to arrange a face-to-face meeting of the archbishop, Dr Boesak and government leaders but Mr Vlok and Mr Kobie Coetsee spoke to Archbishop Tutu in an effort to work out a compromise' He did not compromise but told Mr Vlok the march would be peaceful.

The ministers again expressed misgivings about such a march getting out of hand and especially about the number of people taking part The organisers pointed out that it would be impossible to limit the number of people as an open invitation had been issued, but said they were satisfied that it would be peaceful

With top police officers involved in the consultations throughout Tuesday, it was decided to take the risk. As a precaution it was decided that a few hundred policemen in civilian dress would be in and around the procession and that others would be placed in buildings along the route. No uniformed policemen were in sight.

Brutal realism

Mr Vlok and the Minister of Defence, General Magnus Malan, apparently did not take a hard, securocrat line. According to top government sources, they argued from a position of brutal realism — that the unrest situation could only be contained, not resolved, through the use of security forces to ban or suppress protests, that this was only 20 percent of the solution and that only political solutions could provide an adequate anti-revolutionary plan

The sources say it was dramatic new thinking, aimed at opening the way to consultations on constitutional reform, that emerged in government circles.

And, when the gamble came off, it was described as a victory for reason. However, the government faces another test on October 7, when a "conference on a democratic future" is to be held in Johannesburg. This will involve the UDF and MDM and black-consciousness movements such as Azapo.

Government action on this could be an early test for Mr De Klerk's assertion that "the door to a new South Africa is open and it is not necessary to batter it down".

SOWETO FUNERALS

ARGUS

16/9/1989

Pallbearers carry the coffin of 13-year-old Patrick Muller from the N G Sendingkerk in Bellville South after a funeral service attended by more than 800 people today.

Picture: LEON MULLER, Weekend Argus.

Massive display of 'people's power'

Weekend Argus Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — In a massive display of "people's power" thousands in Johannesburg, Pretoria and Port Elizabeth have conducted protests along the lines of that held in Cape Town on Wednesday.

In Johannesburg 25 000 marched on John Vorster Square, the police headquarters, to present a memorandum protesting against alleged police brutality.

The Rev Frank Chikane, general secretary of the SA Council of Churches, who handed the memorandum to the commanding officer, Lieutenant-Colonel Japie Basson, said he believed the crowd in Johannesburg was bigger than that in Cape Town.

Bishop Duncan Buchanan of Johannesburg summed up the mood of the crowd when he said earlier. "We refuse to be pushed around by a minority of a minority to support a violent and godless ideology."

In Pretoria about 700 people gathered at lunch-time around the base of Paul Kruger's statue on Church Square

The anti-apartheid picket, which lasted 40 minutes, ended when the crowd dispersed voluntarily in Church Street.

Thanks

Bishop Richard Kraft and Dean Robin Briggs of the Anglican Church waited until the protesters left Church Square, then thanked a riot policeman because the police kept in the background.

Several people climbed up the statue to stand at Paul Kruger's feet while leading the singing.

Many people were carrying placards protesting against the death penalty, detention without trial, brutality and apartheid.

Some placards remembered slain Swapo official Anton Lubowski and black-consciousness leader Steve Biko and others said: "We are longing to see our comrades in exile"..."Rockwell rock them" and "Stop racist transport"

The protesters spent 40 minutes dancing the *toyi-toyi* and singing freedom songs.

Bishop Kraft told the crowd that the protest was a victory for the people and for the police. "This is what we want — peace and justice," he told said.

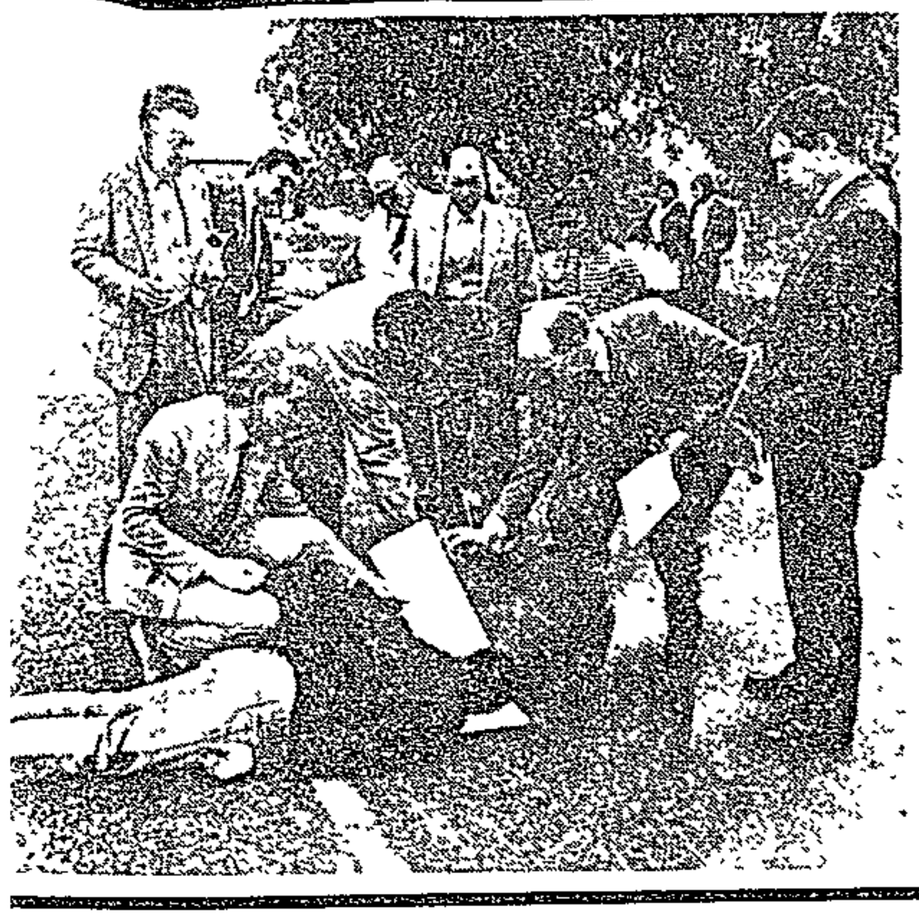
Diplomats from several countries, including the Australian Ambassador, Mr Colin MacDonald, monitored the protest.

About 100 uniformed and plainclothes policemen were also there, but kept to the back of the crowd

The protesters cheered the police when they removed a man who wrested from a protester a placard which said: "Detain apartheid"

A spokesman for the Ministry of Justice confirmed that the protest, organised by the National Association of Democratic Lawyers, was sanctioned by the government.

In Port Elizabeth more than 100 placard-bearing anti-apartheid lawyers — mostly members of association — formed a chain on Market Square at lunchtime.



SHOT IN THE HEAD ... Bus driver Mr Ronald Benting (centre) demonstrates how he saw a policeman shoot a man lying in the street. Lance Sergeant Shaun Cornelius pretends to be the dead man. Bending over the "dummy" are Mr Francois van Zyl (left) and Mr Uys van den Hoven (right). Looking on are police and court officials including Mr G Hoffman (standing with note book in hand) and Mr Piet Mostert (far right).
Pic: GLENN SHERRATT

Court: Cop shot man on ground

CAN Times 16/4/89 (2)275

By MONICA GRAAFF
Court Reporter

A SCHOOL bus driver demonstrated yesterday morning how a "blond" policeman walked up to a man lying in the middle of the road and shot him in the head with a handgun.

Mr Ronald Benting did this near the intersection of NY 1 and NY 111 in Guguletu during an in loco inspection of the site where seven alleged ANC guerillas were shot dead during a police shootout in 1986.

The inspection formed part of a re-opened inquest into the deaths following the emergence of new evidence during and after the Police Act trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor, Mr Tony Weaver.

Mr Weaver, who was acquitted, was charged with publishing untruths by saying that the men had been shot in cold blood and that police had "planted" weapons on the deceased.

Mr Benting's statement before the court describes how he watched the policeman walk to within about a ¼m from the prostrate man and fire twice in to his head from a distance of about 30-40cm.

Mr Benting was the driver of a bus that had just dropped children from the Astra Home for the Physically Disabled at St Joseph's School nearby.

Giving evidence yesterday afternoon, Mr Benting told the court that he had been forced to stop his bus about four metres from where the shots were fired.

He said the same man who fired the shots then came up to him and asked him what he was doing there.

"I can't remember what his face looked like, but it was clean and he had blond hair," he said.

But when state prosecutor Mr Piet Mostert, who is leading the evidence in the inquest, put it to him that the "blond" man, Lieutenant Wilhelm Bellingham, had blood on his face at that point, Mr Benting answered:

"Then it must have been another man. There were a number of uniformed policemen standing around."

The hearing was adjourned till Monday for further evidence.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University, was on the bench. Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for the relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois Van Zyl assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven, and instructed by the state attorneys, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

DEC teachers to be penalised for poll protests?

Staff Reporter

COLOURED teachers who took part in anti-election protests could be disciplined for neglect of duty, Department of Education and Culture (DEC) spokesman Mr Thinus Dempsey said yesterday.

Asked to comment on the effects of simmering protests at Cape Flats schools, Mr Dempsey said disruption had varied between individual schools and regions.

Hardest hit by anti-election and defiance campaign actions were schools in Mitchells Plain, Belhar, Paarl and Stellenbosch, he said.

Attendance had been lowest on September 5 and 6, when many of about 119 000 DEC high school pupils stayed at home, he said.

While third-term internal exams had been affected at some schools, teachers were helping pupils to catch up with afternoon classes.

Mr Dempsey could not say how many pupils had been killed or detained during recent unrest, saying the DEC did not keep a record of these figures.

Teachers would not be penalised for participating in protests, but could face disciplinary action relating to neglect of duty, he said.

A Western Cape Teachers' Union (Wectu) spokesman said yesterday that progressive teachers' organisations had recently adopted a motion warning that any victimisation of members taking part in the defiance campaign would be "vigorously opposed".

In the Western Cape's largest mass protest by teachers, about 5 000 members of DEC school staffs stayed away on September 6, he added.

Father's agony over unrest at school

By DI CAELERS

WITH class boycotts and pupils' demonstrations the order of the day in Cape schools, the Cape Times spoke to a Cape Flats parent about how the tension at schools was affecting his family.

THE life of a Mitchells Plain father of two high school pupils has been thrown into turmoil, because he lives in constant fear for the safety of his daughters.

His working days are fraught with tension as he wonders whether he will arrive home to find his daughters have been injured in clashes with the police.

For the safety of both the parent and his daughters, he will be referred to as Mr Jones.

Considering the pupils' participation in demonstrations, Mr Jones said there was a lot of pressure on them to take part.

"This is also unfortunate, because if they don't they're branded traitors, and there is even a possibility that they could get hurt.

"They're caught right in the middle and there is very little they can do about it."

If one school decided to boycott classes or demonstrate, the pupils would "just take it upon themselves" to ensure other schools did the same, he said.

"Pupils from another school one day gatecrashed classes at my daughters' school and insisted everyone go home simply because they had decided to boycott classes.

"And the pupils also often take the rap for Technikon students, who actually deliver the tyres to be burnt at barricades. Then when the police arrive the students, who are not in uniform, melt into the crowd."

Mr Jones said he was "terribly sad" at the state of affairs in schools, at the crisis in educaton and at the position in which many of the children find themselves.

"I believe the actual number of activists is relatively small, but the pupils feel compelled to show solidarity and are inevitably caught up in the protesting."

Mr Jones also made an impassioned plea to police to let up on their "heavy-handed" dealings with the pupils, which he said further incited children, resulting in their "so-called" education becoming a joke.

"I am afraid for my children every day they go to school, they are afraid of the police, who arrive in great shows of force with their helicopters and teargas canisters — and the result is that no one is learning anything.

"My eldest daughter, in Std 8, has pleaded with me to let her leave school and go out and find a job. She just can't handle the stress any more."

Mr Jones said the one thing he wished for above anything else, was that his income allowed him to send his daughters to private schools.

"Police informers in schools mean that as soon as the SRCs hold meetings the police move in — and not in plainclothes and unmarked cars. They arrive in force, disrupting the entire school day and frightening the pupils.

"Next thing, the principal rings the bell and dismisses everyone, so that's the end of learning anything for the day."

He said this was the scenario almost every day of the week at his daughters' school.

Stonings: Police call to motorists

Staff Reporter

MOTORISTS worried about highway stone-throwers were yesterday urged by police to contact their nearest police station before embarking on journeys.

In spite of a dramatic upsurge in violence directed at vehicles during the pre-election run-up, insurance companies have not experienced a marked increase in riot-related claims.

Two people have died after being hit by stones while driving and many vehicles were damaged during election-related street violence in Peninsula townships.

Police liaison officer Lieutenant Attie Laubscher yesterday assured the motoring public there was no reason to worry about stonings.

While incidents involving stonings were isolated, police had mounted patrols on what have been considered to be high risk areas — the N1 and N2 highways to Paarl and Somerset West, respectively.

Lt Laubscher said motorists concerned about their safety on their proposed routes could first contact their local police stations or police radio control at 1-0111 before embarking on journeys.

Spokesman for two leading assurance companies said few "riot cover" claims had been received in the past fortnight.

This differed from the 1985-86 period of civil unrest, when, because of a flood of claims, monthly premiums were increased to the current average of R15 per car and R30 per commercial vehicle.

Thousands take part in unrest death funerals

Cape Times 18/9/90 p15

Staff Reporter

MORE than 5 000 mourners took part in funeral marches in Lotus River, Khayelitsha and Bellville on Saturday, to pay their last respects to four young unrest victims.

The marches were peaceful and police said there were no incidents.

At the funeral of 18-year-old Grassy Park pupil Mr Pedro Page, about 1 500 people marched several kilometres from the St Augustine Church in Lotus River to the Ottery cemetery.

Mr Page died two days after being shot in the election night unrest

Speakers at the inter-faith service were the Rev Lionel Louw, chairman of the Western Province Council of Churches, Imam Hassan Solomons, executive committee member of the Muslim Judicial Council, and Professor Jakes Gerwel, rector of the University of the Western Cape.

In Khayelitsha, about 500 mourners carrying protest banners and an ANC flag attended the joint funeral of five-year-old Nomthunzi Matshebelele and 18-year-old Mlungiseleli Qhathazana, at the St James Anglican Church.

The service was attended by advocate Mr Dullah Omar, UDF executive member Mr Bulelani Ngcuka, Democratic Party MP Mr Jan van Eck and representatives of the Mass Democratic Movement.

At the graveyard in Nyanga, mourners raised their fists and sang the hymn N'kosi Sikele iAfrika.

Riot police were present at the funeral of Patrick Muller, 13, held at the N G Sendingkerk in Bellville South.

About 2 000 mourners, lead by Dr Allan Boesak, Peninsula Technikon rector Mr Franklin Sonn and church leaders, marched along Modderdam Road to the Belhar cemetery.

BURIAL . . . Clerics bless the coffins of two election night violence victims, Nomthunzi Matshebelele, 5, and Mlungiseleli Qhathazana, 18. About 500 people, including Democratic Party MP Mr Jan van Eck and civil rights advocate Mr Dullah Omar, attended the service at the St James Anglican Church in Khayelitsha

Picture OBED ZILWA

SOWETAN Tuesday September 19 1989

278

Teargas used at congress

ABOUT 500 people who attended a health rally called by the South African Health Workers Congress at the Ipelegeng Community Centre in Jabavu, Soweto, were teargassed by the SA Police as they left the centre on Sunday evening, a Sahwco spokesman said yesterday.

"The SAP teargassed and shot rubber bullets into the crowd without warning," he said in a statement.

The SA Police public relations division in Pretoria confirmed that an "unrest incident" had occurred in Jabavu, but said the crowd had thrown stones at a police vehicle.

"The police then dispersed the crowd with teargas, but no rubber bullets were fired," Maj R Crewe of the SAP told Sapa

A political correspondent from the Japanese Consulate, Mr Ysushee Naito attended the rally. He said he had not seen any police at the rally and must have left before the teargassing incident

Organisations represented at the rally included the Soweto Youth Congress, Soweto Student Congress, Soweto Civic Association and Cosatu.

"The focus of the rally was on unfair increases in hospital and clinic tariffs," said Mr Peter Molefo of Sahwco.

"It has become clear that one has to be wealthy to be healthy. Health services have become a commodity that can be bought and sold because of the high tariffs in hospitals and clinics - which have been raised without community consent."

Resolutions approved at the rally included

1. Free health for all;

2. Privatisation of clinics and hospitals;

3. Pensioners, unemployed, crippled or disabled people should have been considered by the Government before the tariffs were increased; and

4. Hospital and clinic workers should join Sahwco as part of the progressive health organisation.

Bus driver watched man being shot

ARGUS 19/9/89 275

BY VUYO BAVUMA
Staff Reporter

A BUS driver who saw a policeman shooting an alleged African National Congress terrorist twice in the head while he was lying down denied that he "held something against police", a Wynberg inquest court has heard.

Mr Ronald Abraham Benting was being cross-examined by Mr Yusuf "Joe" Ebrahim, appearing for the relatives of seven alleged ANC terrorists killed in a skirmish with police near Guguletu on March 3 1986

Mr Benting, a bus driver for the Astra school for disabled children, saw the incident at the intersection of NY1 and NY111 while he was transporting 13 pupils and a teacher to Manenberg.

Lying motionless

He told the court that he saw a policeman walk to a man lying motionless in the road and shoot him twice in the head.

Later the policeman asked him to leave the area

Mr Benting said he had no reason to make up the story and had not had any problems with the police "I have nothing against the police at all"

Asked why he had refused initially to give evidence, he said. "I wanted to be left alone I just wanted to forget about the incident. But after I gave evidence on Friday I could not sleep at all

"I cannot forget about what I saw. The events are having an effect on me daily and maybe the disabled children are also being affected."

Asked by an assessor at the inquest, Professor J P Nel of the department of forensic science at Stellenbosch University, whether he was certain about what he had seen, Mr Benting said "I saw the policeman aiming with a pistol at the man's head as he was lying on the road.

"Although the policeman was standing with his back to me, I could see his hand jerking as he fired the shots twice at the man.

"After that I saw a lot of blood immediately starting to flow from the man's head."

Detective Warrant Officer Hendrik Coetzee told the court he and three policemen had gone to the intersection of NY1 and NY111 to counter a planned terrorist attack.

The attack did not take place and they returned to the Guguletu police station, he said.

Later they heard shooting and returned

Warrant Officer Coetzee said he had seen six bodies.

The hearing continues today.

'Trojan' victim shot in house

By LINDA GALLOWAY
Supreme Court Reporter

AN Athlone woman was shot in the shoulder in her house when police fired on a stone-throwing crowd in Thornton Road, the Supreme Court, Cape Town, has been told

Mrs Janap Ryklief was giving evidence in the trial of 13 security force members charged with the murder of Shaun Magmoed, 16, on October 15 1985.

The private prosecution alleges that the security forces planned an operation in which nine armed men hid in crates on the back of a truck

When the truck was stoned in Thornton Road it stopped and the men emerged from the crates, shooting at the crowd and killing three people.

"TROJAN HORSE"

The shooting became known as the "Trojan Horse" incident

Mrs Ryklief said she was at home on the afternoon of the shooting, and saw an orange truck drive past

She saw a crowd of people in the street blocking St Simon's and Thornton roads, and saw cars turning around to avoid the crowd

Under cross-examination she said the people were singing. Some had stones in their hands.

She heard her mother come in, lock the front door and say to the group of children in the house that none of them was to go outside

One of the children told her he wanted to go home and insisted on being let out, so she opened the door

Several children, including hers and her sister's, went out as well and ran back almost immediately because shoots had been heard.

Mrs Ryklief said she did not believe the children had thrown stones at the truck, because there had not been time for them to get there before they rushed back inside.

One of the children, Shaun, ran in holding his head and collapsed next to her bed.

Mrs Ryklief said she hid in the passage near the bathroom during the shooting and later discovered she had been shot in the shoulder.

The windows were shattered by the shots. Cups hanging on the wall in the kitchen were broken.

Minutes after the shooting she heard police shouting to her to open the door or it would be kicked down Then the door was forced open

Mrs Ryklief said she could not remember her mother telling a policeman that the children had gone to the shop to buy bread and that he had replied: "That's what you always say."

She could not explain why her mother would have said something like that

In reply to questions from Mr F Hattingh, SC, for the defence, she said there had been "incidents" before on the corner of Thornton Road near her house and that she had gone out in the past to see what was happening.

She had seen people singing and shouting to each other.

Police PR challenges Rockman

ARGUS 19/9/89

775

By DALE KNEEN, Crime Reporter

IT was "farcical" that Lieutenant Gregory Rockman believed the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, had come to Cape Town to visit him, the spokesman for the ministry, Brigadier Leon Mellet, has said.

Brigadier Mellet was responding to Lieutenant Rockman's call for Mr Vlok's resignation after a confrontation between them was averted by the minister arriving three hours late for a meeting in Mitchell's Plain yesterday afternoon.

"The minister had come to Cape Town to address the many policemen — especially the lower ranks of all races — who had spent long hours under extremely difficult conditions trying to maintain law and order during renewed unrest in the Western Cape. Lieutenant Rockman had lied about a meeting between himself and Mr Vlok taking place.

"He had planned to visit many places Nyanga, Khayelitsha and Mitchell's Plain police stations as well as the Riot Unit at Youngsfield," Brigadier Mellet said.

Sources close to the ministry said Lieutenant Rockman planned to quell a demonstration outside the police station while the minister was there.

"Another pep talk"

When Mr Vlok arrived in Mitchell's Plain, Lieutenant Rockman had left on other police business. After the meeting, however, Lieutenant Rockman said his colleagues reported the minister had spoken for almost an hour but had not answered any questions.

"I'm told that instead of listening to the guys and noting their complaints, he just gave another pep talk — a lot was said and it meant nothing," Lieutenant Rockman said.

Mr Vlok repeated the address later yesterday afternoon to a group of Riot Squad policemen, making veiled references to the Rockman affair by saying the policemen must avoid "hanging up their laundry in public". Instead, if policemen had grievences they had access "right to the top".

Mr Vlok said he would not allow the police to be "kicked around" or "humiliated" by left-wing radicals.

Election night death toll now 19, police claim

Star 19/9/89 By Craig Kotze and Brendan Templeton (275)

Police said yesterday the total number of people killed in election night violence in the western Cape was 19, resulting in the opening so far of eight murder, three attempted murder and three assault cases.

But human rights lawyer Mr Essa Moosa said last night the figure of 19 probably reflected only those bodies which had been identified. "We expect the figure to increase as more bodies are identified."

He knew of 29 people who had been killed on election night. Archbishop Desmond Tutu and Dr Allan Boesak had put the figure at 23.

The police total of people killed steadily increased over the past week-and-a-half from seven to 12, to 13, then 15, and now 19.

Major-General Jaap Joubert, apppointed by the Minister of Law and Order to investigate the violence and allegations that riot police provoked the conflict, said the assault cases were being investigated against riot policemen after Lieutenant Gregory Rockman alleged that Riot Squad members had used undue force in Mitchell's Plain unrest.

General Joubert said that of the 19 killed, 11 were "unnatural deaths". Police were present at nine. Investigations into the deaths were continuing.

The other two "unnatural death" victims died when "private persons defended themselves from attack". Another eight deaths resulted from a faction fight in Khayelitsha on election night, he said.

Two more murders were linked to election night violence in that they represented the extension of the feuding which left the eight dead in Khayelitsha. General Joubert said four balaclava-clad gunmen shot dead two people at a night vigil on September 13.

The three attempted murder charges were related to three children being hit by birdshot and wounded. Their parents had come forward and laid the charges,

CAPE TIMES 19/9/89 225

Court: Cop 'surprised' by school bus

Staff Reporter

POLICEMAN who noticed a bus filled with children close to the intersection where police were firing at seven alleged ANC guerillas was surprised that the bus had been allowed to come so close to the scene, an inquest court heard yesterday.

This was the evidence of Detective Warrant Officer Hendrik Coetzee, who was testifying at the inquest into the death of seven men who were shot dead by police on March 3, 1986, near the intersection of NY 1 and NY 111, Guguletu.

WO Coetzee said police had received information that a bus which took police to the Guguletu police station would be attacked.

He knew that other policeman would be hiding in the surrounding area to "deal with the attackers".

WO Coetzee and three other policemen drove through the intersection in the bus normally used for staff. However, they were not attacked and, as ordered, they drove to the Guguletu police station.

Shortly after arriving, firing was heard from the intersection and the four policemen returned there.

They stopped 10 metres from the intersection in NY 1 and saw the body of a man in the middle of the intersection. WO Coetzee said he heard shots from the right side of a minibus standing there.

He jumped out of his vehicle and hid beside it.

He saw three more dead men and later learned that a further three had been shot. WO Coetzee said he saw a bus with children which had the name of a school printed on the side.

"The bus caught my attention because it had been allowed so near to the scene without being stopped. I found it strange that a bus with children was driving in NY 1 because buses were stoned in that area at that stage in 1986," said WO Coetzee.

The hearing continues today.

Mr G Hoffman was the magistrate Mr J P Nel was the assessor Mr Y Ebrahim appeard for the families of the deceased Mr F Van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by the state attorney, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

Vlok meets police, but not Rockman

By PATRICK COLLINGS

THE Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, did have his meeting with Mitchell's Plain policemen yesterday — but missed out seeing rebel Lieutenant Gregory Rockman.

A spokesman for the minister, Brigadier Leon Mellet, later said Mr Vlok had never intended his scheduled meeting to be about grievances

This was his response to claims by an angry Lt Rockman that Mr Vlok had "chickened out" of the original midday meeting with "dissatisfied" Mitchell's Plain policemen who wanted to air their grievances.

Following an invitation last week from the Ministry of Law and Order, a large contingent of local and foreign journalists gathered at the police station waiting for the minister to arrive

After police and press had waited for about an hour, a police liaison officer announced the minister would not visit the station as planned and another meeting may be arranged

Lt Rockman, who recently made international headlines when he criticised the actions of the Western Cape riot unit in handling unrest situations, gave an impromptu press conference and said the fact that Mr Vlok had not arrived would increase the dissatisfaction among policemen

"There are people waiting to air their grievances — how can we solve them if the people in high places don't come?" he said

But about an hour after the journalists had left, Mr Vlok and his entourage of senior police officers arrived at Mitchell's Plain from a visit to Khayelitsha and Nyanga police stations

Brig Mellet said Mr Vlok spoke to more than 80 Mitchell's Plain policemen, excluding Lt Rockman

"He wasn't even there," Brig Mellet said He described Mr Vlok's visit as an opportunity for him to thank the police for their work during the unrest in recent weeks

At the same time the Mitchell's Plain meeting started, a police liaison lieutenant contacted journalists and told them to meet the minister at Youngsfield military base at 3pm

At the base the minster thanked about 200 members of the riot unit for their efforts during the past few weeks. He apologised to journalists for the fact that they had not accompanied his tour of the police stations

Brig Mellet said there had obviously been some confusion in the liaison department about the minister's movements and he would look into it.

During his speech to riot unit members Mr Vlok made a veiled reference to Lt Rockman

"Not everthing in the (police) force is right, but we must fix it inside the family — we must not wash our linen in public," Mr Vlok said.

● Lt Rockman said Mr Vlok's meeting with Mitchell's Plain policemen had been "fruitless" and the minister should resign, Sapa reports

Lt Rockman also announced yesterday he would write a book about himself 'so that the people could understand why I turned and criticised my colleagues"

Lt Rockman said he would receive royalties for the book but would not get an advance

MINISTERIAL THANKS ... The Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok, yesterday thanked policemen for the work they had done during the past weeks. Picture RICHARD BELL

Professor held after wife killed

Own Correspondent

UMTATA — The Dean of the Faculty of Education at the University of Transkei, Professor S V S Ngubentombi, was

Bumper Aids awareness campaign launched

Staff Reporter

A R900 000 government Aids awareness campaign involving 2,5 million brochures in six different languages distributed to pharmacists, hospitals and doctors has been launched following last year's initial R1,3 million pilot programme

Confirming this yesterday a spokes- already been placed in national Sunday newspapers while R50 000 had been spent on black radio channel advertising

The second phase of the project would be to distribute the pamphlets to municipalities and local authorities, he said

Mr Van Niekerk said the pilot cam

City sailor dies on mercy dash

PORT ELIZABETH — A 26-year-old Cape Town seaman died during a mercy flight to a Port Elizabeth hospital yesterday after being airlifted from his ship to an

'Trojan victim clutched head'

Supreme Court Reporter

SHORTLY after 16-year-old Shaun Magmoed and other children had gone outside a house to see off a friend, he had run back into the house in a crouching manner, clutching his head, the Supreme Court heard yesterday.

This was the evidence of Mrs Zanab Ryklief, of Thornton Road, in the trial of 13 security force members who have been charged with murder in a private prosecution after the death of Shaun Magmoed in the "Trojan Horse" incident in 1985.

Mrs Ryklief said she had been inside her house that day. She saw large groups of people gather on both sides of Thornton Road. There was a lot of noise, she said.

A large number of children were inside her house that day. One child, Ishmail Abrahams, had insisted that he wanted to go home.

The children then went outside to see him off but ran back into the house almost immediately when she heard shots. Shaun Magmoed also ran into the house in a "crouching manner" and had run into her bedroom where he collapsed on her bed clutching his head, Mrs Ryklief said.

Asked by Mr Les Rose-Innes, for the prosecution, if it was possible that Shaun Magmoed and other teenagers had been stoning cars shortly before the incident, Mrs Ryklief said this was impossible as she had unlocked the door to let them out but they had returned "almost immediately".

The trial continues today.

Teargas ends Belhar march

Staff Reporter

ABOUT 150 toyi-toyi-ing Belhar pupils were dispersed by teargas after they marched to the homes of House of Delegates MPs yesterday, calling for the release of student leaders and an end to police "brutality".

During the march two ANC flags were displayed, one bearing a drawing of ANC leader Mr Nelson Mandela.

It is alleged that when the group entered the grounds of the Symphony Road Senior Secondary school about 12.30pm after the march, they were chased by police.

A police spokesman last night denied that police were present on the school grounds.

Trial witness 'close to tears'

Staff Reporter

THE "Trojan Horse" trial has had to be adjourned because a witness became distressed during cross-examination and was unable to continue.

Mrs Janap Ryklief was being cross-examined by defence counsel in the trial of 13 security force members charged with the murder of Shaun Magmoed, 16, on October 15, 1985.

Prosecution counsel Mr Les Rose-Innes told the court after the morning tea break that Mrs Ryklief was not in a position to carry on as she was anxious and stressful.

"I've just seen her outside and she is shivering and close to tears," he said.

After the lunch break the court was told that she was still unable to continue. The trial was adjourned until today.

Mr Rose-Innes said afterwards that Mrs Ryklief had seen a doctor and had been given medication.

Earlier, she said under cross-examination that she had opened the door of her house when one of the children had said he wanted to go home.

Some of the children went outside to see him off. She did not particularly notice who went outside, but she knew who came back inside when the shooting started moments later.

...ather to change for the better." — Own correspondent, Political Staff and Sapa

Workshops for protesters

Cape Times 20/8/87

BEACH apartheid protesters will be offered special training in non-violence before a second protest against apartheid measures at the Strand — scheduled for next week.

At a press conference attended by Archbishop Desmond Tutu yesterday, co-ordinators for the church's Standing for the Truth campaign said special training sessions had been organised to enable protesters to deal with "angry people", and to teach them how to respond in a dignified and disciplined manner should they meet with violence.

On August 19, police thwarted the first Strand protest.

"We are not facing enemies, but potential friends. Everybody should realise this," the archbishop said. — Sapa

Crossroads killing: Two bullets missing

ARGUS 20/9/89 275

By KAREN STANDER, Staff Reporter

TWO of three bullets which killed a Crossroads community councillor could not be found in his body — although there were no exit wounds — and must have been "spat out" or fallen out of the victim's mouth, the Cape Town Supreme Court has heard.

State pathologist Dr L van Ieperen was giving evidence in the trial of Special Constable Sakhiwo Alton Ntsangani, who is charged with the murder of community councilor Mr Willie Soga on September 1 last year.

Mr Ntsangani pleaded not guilty.

Dr Van Ieperen said he had found four bullet wounds in Mr Soga's body during a post-mortem examination.

THROUGH HIS HEART

The first wound was in the right hand near the base of the thumb.

The second bullet had entered Mr Soga's right buttock. It had fractured the right side of his pelvis, lacerated his small intestine, passed through his heart and had been found in his thoracic cavity.

The third bullet had hit Mr Soga's neck and travelled upwards, crushing a tooth. The bullet could not be found although the body was X-rayed.

Dr Van Ieperen said he could only assume that it had ended in Mr Soga's mouth and had been spat out or had fallen out.

The final bullet wound was in his upper right arm. The bullet had travelled upwards towards his throat, fracturing his clavicle. No bullet was found and it must also have been spat out or fallen out, Dr Van Ieperen said.

While the first gunshot wound could be excluded as a cause of death, the second would definitely have been fatal. The other two could also have caused death.

The shots were fired from some distance away, probably at least 15 metres, he said.

According to the summary of substantive facts, Mr Ntsangani was in the service of the unrest unit based at Pinelands.

The State alleged that Mr Ntsangani and Mr Soga, who lived in Transit Camp, Old Crossroads, were both involved in faction fights in Crossroads.

(Proceeding)

20/9/89

Rockman may be disciplined, says police major

By DON HOLLIDAY and DALE KNEEN
Staff Reporters

A SENIOR police spokesman today said he would "not be at all surprised" if departmental disciplinary action was taken against the outspoken Mitchell's Plain crime-prevention officer, Lieutenant Gregory Rockman.

Major Reg Crewe, of the Police Directorate of Public Relations in Pretoria, said he thought action would have been taken against Lieutenant Rockman before now but added he did not have official confirmation of steps to be taken against him.

Police standing orders prohibit policemen from talking to the media without permission, especially when it could embarrass the police force

CRITICAL STATEMENTS

Lieutenant Rockman has made several statements critical of the police force since his initial, widely publicised statement claiming that Riot Squad units were acting with excessive harshness in unrest situations.

Major Crewe said many colleagues had asked him whether disciplinary action would be taken against the policeman.

NICRO VIEW

Meanwhile, a researcher for the National Institute for Crime Prevention and Rehabilitation of Offenders (Nicro) claims that Lieutenant Rockman is playing a role in ending violence in Mitchell's Plain by encouraging protesters and authorities to negotiate.

Mr Norman Jantjes said Lieutenant Rockman had persuaded people from varying ideological perspectives to sit around the negotiating table.

"During conflict situations he is able to promote a positive atmosphere in which people are able to debate issues rather than confront them violently," Mr Jantjes said

Nicro officials had witnessed Lieutenant Rockman defusing a potentially violent situation before his criticism of Riot Squad "brutality".

"It is a pity people started taking notice of alleged police brutality only after Lieutenant Rockman had spoken out," Mr Jantjes said.

It is reported by The Argus Foreign Service in New York that Lieutenant Rockman was presented to millions of American viewers on national television last night as "the one man in South Africa with the courage enough to live in two worlds — a hero in one and an enemy in another".

Lieutenant Rockwell was introduced on the main evening news programme of NBC to a background of rioting in the Cape, with scenes of policemen beating and teargassing Mitchell's Plain residents in what the network's anchorman, Tom Brokaw, described as "white policemen on the rampage".

In all, Lieutenant Rockman emerged as a kind of South African "saviour — a policeman with a cause," as he was described.

Divers call off Klawer search

Staff Reporter

DIVERS have stopped searching for the remaining eight victims of the Klawer lorry disaster which claimed the lives of 53 people

Police said divers had located the bodies of 45 victims in their search which started a fortnight ago The search was called off on Monday.

The lorry crashed through safety railings on the Kranskop bridge and plunged into the swollen Olifants River on September 6 Only 11 people survived the tragedy in which mainly women and children died.

● See page 5

Tutu in Namibia

Argus Africa News Servic

WINDHOEK — The Angli
Archbishop of Cape To
Archbishop Desmond Tutu
rives in Namibia today fo
meeting with a delegation
church envoys sent by
Archbishop of Canterbury

The delegation, made up
representatives of the wo
wide Anglican community,
appointed by Dr Robert Run
to travel to Namibia to st
the situation during the run
to the elections

said

NMus 20/9/89

Lessons for protesters on response

By JACQUELYN SWARTZ
Staff Reporter

PROTESTERS against beach apartheid will be offered training in non-violence, said the co-ordinators for the Standing For The Truth campaign.

At a Press conference yesterday in Wynberg attended by Archbishop Desmond Tutu, the co-ordinators announced that a special training session would be held on Saturday in preparation for a second attempted picnic at the Strand on Saturday, September 30.

On August 19, police thwarted the Mass Democratic Movement's beach picnic at the Strand by setting up roadblocks and closing the beaches.

HELICOPTER USED

Police also used sjamboks to disperse crowds on at least three occasions, once in the streets at the Strand and twice on separate beaches at Bloubergstrand. A helicopter was also used to usher people off the beach at the Strand.

Athlone Archdeacon John Freeth said a training session for would-be protesters would be held at St Dominic's Church in Hanover Park on Saturday from 9am to noon.

The people would be trained in non-violent response to roadblocks and how to deal with "angry people" and to respond in a dignified and disciplined manner should their peaceful protest be met by violence, said Archdeacon Freeth.

On September 30, a picnic would be held at the Strand from about 10 30am onwards and protesters had been invited to bring their own picnic lunches, beach games and suitable beachwear.

FRIENDLINESS

Mr Allen Barnes, who serves on the co-ordinating committee of the Standing For The Truth campaign, said they would continue to protest and to defy unjust laws until beaches were opened to all. Their campaign slogan was: "All God's beaches for all God's people".

Archbishop Tutu said training was crucial so that people at the receiving end of violence could respond with friendliness.

"We are not facing enemies, but potential friends, and everybody should realise this", he said

Major tells how he shot man on ground

Cape Times 20/9/89

Staff Reporter

ALTHOUGH a policeman felt that a man standing in the intersection where police were firing at alleged ANC guerillas was a potential danger, he focused his attention on a wounded man lying on the ground, a Wynberg inquest court heard yesterday.

Major Charles Brazelle said this when testifying at the inquest on seven alleged ANC guerillas shot by police on March 3, 1986, near the intersection of NY1 and NY111, Guguletu

Major Brazelle said that he, Sergeant A Grobbelaar and Sergeant W R Bellingan had formed a "stopper group" and were in a car in NY111.

At 7.45am he heard an explosion from the direction of the intersection and he got out of his vehicle.

He saw a black man with a hand grenade run towards him and, when the man was 15m to 20m away, he fired.

"I also saw Sgt Grobbelaar firing at the man. I noticed Sgt Bellingan was also out of the car. The black man fell, tried to get up and, as the hand grenade was still lying next to him, I fired a further two rounds at him with my shotgun. He lay still."

He could not explain why the man had bullet wounds in his back.

He had seen another black man at the open door of a minibus parked in the intersection.

"There was shooting, an explosion, information of terrorists, and an unknown man appears. He was a potential threat"

Sgt Bellingan had approached the man and Major Brazelle focused his attention on a man lying still on the ground a little way away. The man had an AK-47 and Major Brazelle moved closer to him.

"I thought that Sgt Bellingan could handle the man at the minibus. I heard a shot and looked around. The black man was on the ground near the minibus.

"Sgt Bellingan was behind the minibus and appeared to be hiding. I got the impression that Sgt Bellingan was responsible for the man lying on the ground," Major Brazelle said.

The hearing continues today.

12 face arson, stoning charges

By CLIVE SAWYER
Tygerberg Bureau

TWELVE Paarl East residents have appeared in Paarl Magistrate's Court following a week of unrest in townships outside the town

And a Stellenbosch lawyer said several people had been arrested in the past few days on charges of arson and public violence.

It was believed more than 200 were still in detention after 25 were released on Monday.

In separate incidents, a lorry was burnt out in Sandrift Street, New Town, on Thursday, and the contents of a municipal office in Paarl East were damaged by fire, firemen said. Neither the building itself nor records in filing cabinets were damaged.

According to a police unrest report, police were injured and vehicles damaged in stone-throwing incidents in Mbekweni Tearsmoke was used to disperse crowds.

Seven men and a woman resident in Paarl East appeared in court on Monday in connection with the alleged stoning of 21 vehicles involving damage amounting to R16 000

A man and four youths, also of Paarl East, appeared in connection with alleged arson.

Both hearings were postponed to October 10 and the accused were released on R100 bail each

Mr S P Burger was on the bench and Miss C Theunissen appeared for the State

I am the arch-defuser, Tutu says

Argus Africa News Service

WINDHOEK. — Anglican Archbishop of Cape Town Desmond Tutu arrived here yesterday on a two-day visit and told newsmen that he was not the "march-bishop" but the "arch-defuser".

Archbishop Tutu said he was in Namibia because the country was part of his large area of jurisdiction, and had come to meet the Anglican Church's "eminent persons group" here on a mission for the Archbishop of Canterbury.

The play of words on his official title — march-bishop and arch-defuser — was a reference to the protest marches in Cape Town before and after the elections, in which he played a leading role.

Today Archbishop Tutu will meet the United Nations special representative, Mr Martti Ahtisaari, and later in the day he will continue his business with Archbishop Runcie's envoys headed by the former Archbishop of Canada, the Most Rev Edward Scott.

The group has been in Namibia for several days observing the run-up to November's independence elections, and will hold a Press conference later today before leaving tomorrow.

Birdshot, rubber bullets fired in Wynberg

PRETORIA. — Rubber bullets, birdshot and tearsmoke were fired at a group who stoned a bus in Hanover Park, Wynberg.

Two gatherings in the same area were dispersed with tearsmoke, according to the police unrest report.

In other stone-throwing incidents, several cars were damaged at Ravensmead, a car at Elsies River, a police van at Paarl-East in the Boland, and another at Mbekweni, Paarl.

● A man was killed and a youth and a woman were wounded when a group fired shots towards a home in Imbali, Maritzburg.

● The body of a man was found after homes were set alight in Inanda, Durban. Nine men were arrested.

● Petrol-bombs were thrown at squatter huts at Amowoti, Durban. No one was injured.

● At Diasville, three men, a youth and a woman were arrested after several stonings of police vehicles. — Sapa.

CLIMAX: A scene from last week's historic march in Cape Town

Defiance breather

The key word is 'consolidate'

Whereto, the defiance campaign?

This is the question on many people's lips after last week's historic march in Cape Town. While the march was seen as the highlight of the campaign, the catchwords in the immediate future will be "consolidate" and "assess". There is a need to translate the successes of the campaign into permanent gains, says community leader Dullah Omar in an interview with REHANA ROSSOUW:

THE defiance campaign was not aimed specifically at the elections and did not end on September 6, says Dullah Omar, Western Cape chairperson of the restricted United Democratic Front

The campaign was planned months ago, he says, and while it was not aimed specifically at the election, the Mass Democratic Movement (MDM) viewed the election period as important because it focused on the future of the country

"Many people in all communities were receptive — they were listening to what the parties had to say on TV and in the newspapers So the election provided us with the opportunity to mobilise and organise," Omar said

The campaign followed a great deal of discussion with the Congress of South African Trade Unions (Cosatu), in UDF ranks and within other organisations of the MDM

Wrest initiative

Throughout the 1980s the MDM held the strategic initiative, it determined the terrain of struggle and the direction of struggles

"The state of emergency was designed to wrest the strategic initiative from the MDM While the regime failed to achieve its purpose it did disorganise communication made it difficult for organisations to operate and created some despondency in some quarters People felt that the state was very powerful and could no be defeated"

"Another important aim of the defiance campaign was to expose the fraudulent nature of the De Klerk reform strategy

"In 1989 the battle shifted to the international arena International perceptions became vital and the regime went on a massive propaganda drive to persuade the world that it was on the path to reform

"Coupled with that was Thatcher's hopes of winning Commonwealth support for her initiatives for a negotiated settlement along lines favourable to imperialist interests," Omar said

Achieved purpose

The MDM saw the defiance campaign as an opportunity to organise people and build lines of communication

They realised that in terms of political aims, the defiance campaign had limited objectives and was not going to transform South Africa

Rather, it was seen as one of several initiatives which helped to make conditions in the country more favourable to organisation and mobilisation

"Fundamentally, it achieved that purpose Our urgent task now is to translate that into permanent gains There is always the danger that unless there is consolidation and organisation, the gains can be easily dissipated"

The defiance campaign of the MDM differed from uprisings in the past, he said

In 1976, when students protested against inferior education, there were no mass-based organisations to direct their campaign This year, the defiance campaign was guided by a wide range of labour and community organisations

'The MDM sees the weeks ahead as a period of intense consolidation and organisation

"The campaign has not ended though, as organisations see the need to continue to defy and mobilise against state violence"

Omar said an overwhelming view was that the campaign had been a success

"We have beaten the state of emergency For the state it's a short- and longterm defeat

"As a result of the defiance campaign the tricameral parliament has come crashing down, De Klerk, the National Party and the Democratic Party has been compelled to talk about other initiatives to save the basic features of the status quo"

Responding to criticism of the defiance campaign by members of the Democratic Party, Omar said

"We are sick and tired of the DP's attitude and its electioneering tactics They have been pandering to the conservative white electorate by regular attacks on the MDM

DP spokesmen blamed the MDM for the violence during the defiance campaign and suggested that it was driving the white voters to the right

"This was another tactic to disarm the MDM We are not impressed by this The DP is as much a ruling class party as the NP and the CP

Dullah Omar "People are moving towards taking control of their lives"

"What they did not realise was that while the election was taking place, the majority of the people were not allowed to take part That was why we struggled"

The DP, like the NP, was saying the MDM must keep quiet so that the white elections could take place"

"This borders on racism Now that the election is over, they join us in our marches They must decide where they stand, if it is with the forces of democracy and peace, which the MDM represents'

The march epitomised the problem the DP had in defining itself

"They can't have one foot in the white racist camp and the other in the organisations of the people"

Dismantle apartheid

The MDM would slow down the "hectic pace and frenetic activity" in the coming weeks to allow for an assessment of progress

"The defiance campaign intended to prove that the majority of South Africans have no faith in the tricameral parliament and the NP's ability to dismantle apartheid

"It is clear that the NP and the tricameral parliament are incapable of bringing about that change There is talk of a new dispensation only because of the actions of our people We are back in the business of dismantling apartheid," Omar said

The defiance campaign had given people an opportunity to "come out and say where they stand'

A key event on the MDM's programme is the Conference for a Democratic Future scheduled for late October

"It is a continuation of the process started last year when the anti-apartheid conference, which was banned, began drawing all organisations opposed to apartheid into a broad alliance

"It is hoped that at the end of the conference a programme of action forged by a wide range of organisations will emerge, as will a consensus on negotiation with the government"

Consumer action

The next stage in the defiance campaign is a nationwide programme of consumer action

'It helps us to unify people in the struggle against apartheid Our intention is to give the bosses and business world an opportunity to say that they are opposed to apartheid

'History shows that they have benefitted and had an interest in retaining apartheid Up until now they have been forthcoming in rejecting the Labour Relations Amendment Act which attempts to undermine democratic worker structures

"We will issue a strong appeal to help convince business of how many people want them to take an active stand"

The action was not only targeted against white businesses but "anyone with a record of undermining worker democracy"

"All in all, people have in their thousands moved towards taking control over their lives"

EXAMS CHAOS

Report by REHANA ROSSOUW South

WIDESPREAD confusion exists at schools in the Western Cape over end-of-term exams

Disruption of classes over the past six weeks because of the defiance campaign has led to some schools cancelling the exams, while others proceeded with theirs.

Now some matriculants fear that they may not gain admission next year to colleges and universities which insist on the perusal of the September exam results as part of their admission's process

According to student structures in the Western Cape, pupils at many schools were unhappy over the insistence of teachers and principals that they write exams for which, they claimed, they were unprepared

Police action

Although none of the education structures called for a boycott of classes or exams, many pupils felt that they could not continue with schooling or exams because of their defiance campaign protests and the action taken against them by the police

The issue has caused splits and tension between parents, teachers, pupils and schools located in the same area because of the alleged activities of exam "disruption squads".

"Pupils were not in the right frame of mind to write exams," a student source said.

'Disruption squads'

Pupils were also unsure what work they would be tested on — whether it would include work done since the beginning of the year or work supposed to be completed in the third quarter

Mandates collected from high schools indicated that while many of them had not written exams at all, many others had almost completed.

Student structures then decided that those that had begun exams should continue, although most schools had decided not to

However, there were widespread allegations of pupil "disruption squads" and "anti-disruption squads" consisting of teachers.

Pupils, especially matriculants, reported that undue pressure was being placed on them by some staff and parents to write their exams.

At Livingstone High in Claremont, parents are divided over a letter from the principal, Mr Reggie Abrahams, calling them to a meeting to discuss the September exams

The letter said "If the examination is again disrupted as a result of connivance, collusion and deceit of pupils at this school, no September exams can take place"

The confrontation between the pupils and the staff stemmed from a meeting called by the SRC recently to report back to pupils on discussions at an education summit.

The meeting ran into school hours and was stopped because exams were being written that day An SRC request to have the examination postponed for one hour until the meeting ended was denied.

The following day, teachers allege that two pupils, a 16-year-old Std 6 boy and a Std 9 girl, telephoned Oaklands Senior Secondary and asked them to disrupt their examinations

21-27/9/89.

Turn to page 3

P.T.O.

Chaos

• From page 1

A group of Oaklands students apparently responded to their request.

"In one class, the teacher asked us to turn over our exam papers so that he could check what was happening," a Std 9 pupil said.

"He came back five minutes later and said the situation was under control and we could start writing.

"We had been writing for 10 minutes when people came into our class and told us to stop. The teacher was very upset because he had to set a new paper."

A few Oaklands pupils were reportedly arrested and charged with loitering after the disruption at Livingstone.

A matric pupil at the school said the staff was "insensitive" because they wanted the school to behave normally while other schools were "at war".

The principal, Mr Reggie Abrahams, refused to comment on the incidents, saying that he would sort out the problems with his pupils.

"We're all part of the struggle at Livingstone but there are a few people who want to reflect the staff in a bad light as though they are against the struggle.

"I believe fully in involvement without sacrificing education."

At Sinton Senior Secondary in Athlone, pupils decided that they would not write formal exams because they had completed little work in the third quarter.

According to a parent, pupils felt pressured by events in the community and had been affected by the killings and security force actions in the school grounds.

The pupils asked that instead of formal examinations, they be allowed to write controlled tests as an alternative evaluation of their work.

At a parents' meeting, 150 parents voted in favour of formal examinations while 98 supported the pupils' stand.

Pupils, however, refused to write the exams.

Groenvlei Senior Secondary School in Wetton was also disrupted last week when pupils from Mountview and Crystal Senior Secondary marched to the school.

Groenvlei later "took revenge" when they disrupted exams set for pupils at Mountview and Crystal.

In Lotus River, several pupils were injured when teachers formed "anti-disruption squads" to act on pupils marching to other schools.

In Belhar, exams were only written at Symphony Senior Secondary School, while others decided not to write.

At schools in Cape Town's African townships, pupils decided that they would use the September school holidays to complete their syllabus. Only some schools have written exams.

Rectors and principals of colleges and universities approached for comment said they had not yet decided to insist on September exam results from prospective pupils.

The rector of Hewat Training College, Mr Edward Pratt, said the September results were a guide to acceptance and helped with the selection process, but the Senior Certificate results influenced admission.

"If schools were not able to conduct the September examinations, the college will consider accepting the applicants' June results."

CAPE TIMES 21/10/85

Three youths held after stonings

PRETORIA. — At least three Cape youths were arrested after several incidents of stone-throwing in the Peninsula.

Police here said the three were arrested in Ravensmead after a delivery vehicle was damaged. They said "a number" of stone-throwing incidents were reported in the area. "Though some damage was caused to vehicles, no injuries were reported," the unrest report said.

Another delivery vehicle was damaged in a stone-throwing incident in Bellville South, while at Elsie's River a private car was damaged in a stoning incident.

"At Umlazi in Durban arsonists caused extensive damage to a school. No injuries were reported." — Sapa

Dead man's gun 'was 'moved'

C. 1.

575

21/9/89

By YVETTE VAN BREDA and MONICA GRAAFF

A POLICEMAN yesterday conceded that someone must have placed a gun on the body of an alleged ANC guerilla before a photograph, which is an exhibit in the Wynberg inquest court, was taken.

Constable T J Mbelo was testifying at the inquest on seven alleged ANC guerillas shot by police on March 3, 1986, near the intersection of NY 1 and NY 111, Guguletu.

Constable Mbelo said his job was to "infiltrate in the townships and create contact with trained terrorists".

On the day of the shooting he was the driver of a minibus with three other occupants They were near the intersection in NY 111 when their vehicle was hit by gunfire, allegedly from a man firing an AK-47 as he ran.

Constable Mbelo said that as he got out of the vehicle he saw another man drawing a gun from his pants. "I started shooting when I saw him fidgeting with the gun in his pants After I shot him his gun fell to the ground.

'Surprised' at photograph

"I never picked up his gun and placed it on top of him. I was surprised when I saw the photograph of the man That was not the position the gun was in after I shot him."

He agreed that the ground where he and the man had stood was level and that the man was shorter than he (Mbelo) is.

But when Mr Y Ebrahim, for the families of the seven deceased, put it to him that forensic evidence indicated that a shot from an R-1 rifle had passed through the heart in an upwards direction and that this suggested that the dead man had been lying on the ground when the shot was fired, Constable Mbelo disagreed "I fired with a pistol," he said

Constable Mbelo said he had fired five shots in rapid succession from about 10m away and that his arms were parallel to the ground when he fired.

Mr Ebrahim: "What would you say to forensic evidence which says that the shot was fired from closer, about 3½m away?"

Constable Mbelo: "I would say nothing."

Killed 'terrorist' and dog

He also told the court that he did not warn the man that he would shoot him if he removed the pistol from his pants. "He would not have heard me even if I shouted because of the noise that was going on at the intersection."

Later, under cross-examination by Mr F van Zyl, for the Minister of Law and Order, Constable Mbelo said: "I fired the last shot when the man's body was at an angle of about 10° above the ground."

Captain Paul Loock told the court how he killed a "terrorist" and a dog after firing "instinctively" at a sound he had heard in the bush.

When asked how he could justify firing such a shot, he said: "My information was that there were armed people in there, so I fired on instinct."

Captain Loock said he was the driver of a bus that police were expecting to be ambushed by guerillas that morning When the bus was not ambushed he had turned around and driven back to the crossroads

The hearing continues today.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University, was on the bench Mr P Mostert led the evidence Mr Van Zyl was assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by state attorneys

Rockman tells schoolboys of grievances

CNR Trials 21/9/88

375

Staff Reporter

REBEL police Lieutenant Gregory Rockman yesterday continued to ignore police protocol about airing grievances in public when he spoke to more than 300 Rondebosch Boys' High School pupils and teachers about his criticism of the Western Cape riot squad.

He told the gathering that "once you let the outside world know (about his criticism of the riot police) you are untouchable".

Lt Rockman also told journalists later that he would not let the possibility of disciplinary action stop him.

"Once again they (the police) are not examining the real issue, which is police brutality," he said.

"I owe this (his outspoken criticism) to the entire South Africa."

Resignation

Although there is no official confirmation, Lt Rockman is expected to face disciplinary action for publicly voicing his grievances about the conduct of the riot unit and calling for the resignation of the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Adriaan Vlok.

The police have standing orders preventing members of the force from talking to the media without permission Most interviews are arranged through the police's public relations division.

Police yesterday declined to comment on possible disciplinary action against Lt Rockman, saying the matter would be discussed only when an investigation into his allegations had been completed.

Rule of the gun taking hold in Khayelitsha

Staff Reporter

THE rule of the gun is taking hold in Khayelitsha where at least 15 people have been shot dead and scores wounded this month in what many residents believe is a continuing political power struggle inside the township.

Those who have died in the violence include:

● Eight people, some still unidentified, whose bodies were found on a vacant piece of ground in Site C on election night, September 6. Police claim they were victims of a faction fight. Many residents believe the killings were not tribal but politically motivated.

Masked men

● A 69-year-old woman, a six-year-old and a 14-year-old who died when a home in Green Point, Khayelitsha, was attacked and set alight by 20 masked men armed with guns on September 6.

● Celiwe Plaatjies, 16, and Thembinkosi Tekana, 21, both of Site C, who died in a hail of gunfire when four men in a minibus, armed with shotguns, opened fire on mourners attending a vigil for one of the victims of the violence on September 6, five-year-old Nomthunzi Matshebelele.

A Western Province Council of Churches worker, attached to the advice office in the township, who cannot be named for fear of reprisals, says the trouble in Khayelitsha started on September 5 — the first day of the stayaway preceding the general election.

On that day stoning by dissidents stopped virtually all taxis in the area from operating.

One of the "strongmen" of the township, who is also one of the big taxi operators, toured the streets in a combi, accompanied by kitskonstabels, and accused youths of interfering with his taxis. After that there were numerous incidents of violence involving gunfire.

"By early morning, September 6," said the worker, "there were bodies with gunshot wounds in several areas — notably Green Point, Zola Budd and M Section.

"Some lay there for more than 24 hours as kitskonstabels guarding over them threatened anyone trying to remove or go near them, apparently to intimidate people," he said.

The bitter political rivalry among goups in Khayelitsha dates back to the days of influx control when joining the rush to the cities was a crime punishable by law.

Hardest hit in this political game countrywide were blacks from Ciskei and Transkei who flocked to the Peninsula in droves to escape the poverty of the homelands after they were granted independence.

Because Cape Town had officially been declared a "coloured preference" area, these "undesirables" settled mostly in squatter camps where, in desperation, anyone who promised better living conditions was recognised as a leader.

However, these self-appointed leaders were in reality nothing more than landlords of one kind or another, who charged newcomers a certain amount of money for permission to erect a shack.

As the stream of urban work-seekers became a flood, the pockets of these landlords began to bulge and they became very powerful.

Although most squatter camp residents were still very rural in their outlook, frequent official harassment and the subsequent formation of the United Democratic Front brought about a radical change in the political perceptions of residents.

The leaders of the squatter communities — many of them very conservative in their outlook — had, meanwhile, formed themselves into committees.

The conflict in the squatter camps culminated in the well-known "Witdoeke" activity of 1985-86, when conservative elements in the settlements were used to crush the radicals, then known as the "Comrades".

Although the conservative elements were brought together by their common desire to crush the Comrades, they had never really seen eye to eye.

Once the status quo was restored, they clashed over control of the squatter settlements because control meant money in terms of rent demanded for housing.

When Khayelitsha was established, the 15-member Lingelethu Committee, headed by squatter leader (now mayor of Khayelitsha) Mr Mali Hoza, settled in Site C, which is still its stronghold.

Own courts

Even before the October municipal elections last year, the mere mention of this committee's name sent shivers down many people's spines in the two settlements.

They had their "police" to patrol the streets at night and even their own "courts" to handle cases.

Another powerful committee in the area is the Joint Action Committee, headed by Mr Thomas Ngwane, who recently spent some months in hospital after an unsuccessful assassination attempt by unknown gunmen.

Court sees video film of 'Trojan Horse' shooting

By KAREN STANDER
Staff Reporter

SHOOTING by security force members hiding in crates on the back of a truck began 2½ seconds after the first stone hit the windscreen, a video recording of the "Trojan Horse" incident shown in the Supreme Court, Cape Town, has demonstrated.

The court yesterday watched an extended, though edited, version of CBS News footage shown earlier.

Sophisticated video equipment demonstrated that the first shot had been fired two seconds and 19 frames, or just over 2½ seconds, after the first stone hit the vehicle's windscreen. The shooting lasted for 14 seconds and 20 frames (just under 15 seconds).

CBS News cameraman Mr Christopher Everson, who recorded the footage, said it was like "the third world war" when the shooting began

He was giving evidence in the private prosecution of 13 security force members who are charged with the murder of Shaun Magmoed, 16, who died on October 15 1985.

On October 15 he and his soundman were "cruising" the Cape Flats filming sporadic incidents of unrest

The upper end of Thornton Road, Athlone, looked fairly normal Further down a crowd had gathered on either side of the road, but he did not see the group until it was too late to stop and reverse. They drove through the crowd unmolested, something which surprised him at the time

They stopped about 50m away, took out their equipment and began recording The reason they stopped so far away was that the foreign Press, and particularly television crews, had been criticised and accused of instigating unrest.

Mr Everson said a crowd of about 100 people was at the intersection. "I suppose many were just nosey and hanging around as people would at a car accident."

Throwing stones

About 20 people, at a rough guess, were throwing stones. They appeared highly selective about which vehicles they stoned Civilian vehicles driven by coloured people were not stoned.

He noticed a yellow truck with railways plates driving down the road Expecting it to be a target, he filmed it It was unmolested and continued down the road

After he crossed the road to film from a different angle, he saw the vehicle returning As it appeared, he zoomed his camera on to the windscreen and filmed it being stoned from both sides. When he heard firing he zoomed back and noticed men popping out of the boxes on the back of the vehicle.

There was panic and screaming.

Asked how he would describe the shooting, he said: "The third world war. There was a tremendous amount of shooting."

As the shooting tailed off, a man jumped out of the cab of the truck. Two further shots followed.

Mr Everson said he took his camera off his tripod and walked towards the scene.

Asked about his state of mind at the time, he said he was not shocked and not really aware of what had happened.

"I knew they were police and this was some kind of trap. I thought they were trying to scare the stone-throwers. I had heard of coarse salt or light birdshot being used and I thought they were using it to scare people."

(Proceeding)

Border's empty shops herald nation-wide consumer action

While the consumer boycott, launched in protest against the amended Labour Relations Act, has already started to affect towns in the Border area, shoppers throughout the country are gearing up to join the campaign.

By THUMIDA MAISTRY, VUSI GUNENE and GAYE DAVIS

BLACK consumers deserted shops and commercial centres in East London and other towns in the Border region on Thursday as the nation-wide boycott called by the Congress of South African Trade Unions and the Mass Democratic Movement got off to an early start in the area

Shops in Queenstown, Stutterheim and King William's Town were virtually deserted for the whole day and major chain stores in East London, including Ackermans, PEP, Checkers, OK Bazaars and Jet were empty of black shoppers

The boycott has been called in particular to protest against the Labour Relations Amendment (LRA) Act,' and Cosatu and MDM officials said yesterday they expected black consumers throughout the country to follow the example of shoppers in the Border area

The boycott, part of the MDM's broader defiance campaign, is due to run from Friday September 22 until Friday October 6, except in the Western Cape, where the protest will run from October 7 to October 20 Organisers in the various regions will also discuss extending their boycotts at the end of the two-week period

In the Border region store managers said they had begun laying off casual staff in response to the drop in customers and some stores had told full-time workers to take their annual leave now

The region's boycott co-ordinating committee has also told black hawkers to pull out of white commercial areas to avoid the possibility of white-owned stores recruiting blacks to sell goods on the streets

The boycott in the Border region started earlier than in the rest of the country after the region's co-ordinating committee failed to receive a message from Cosatu headquarters saying the protest had been postponed to give organisers more time

A Cosatu spokesman said the early start had not caused any problems, and the success of the boycott there would serve as an inspiration for activists in other parts of the country

By Thursday there were no visible signs that consumers in the Pretoria-Witwatersrand-Vaal area would heed the boycott call, but Cosatu officials were confident the campaign would be a success

On Thursday Cosatu and its fellow trade union organisation Nactu issued a statement saying the National African Chambers of Commerce and Industry (Nafcoc) and the SA Black Taxi Association (Sabta) had pledged their full support for the boycott

"We are calling on our local and regional structures to meet with shop-owners and taxi associations to work out further details of implementation of the boycott," the statement said

Cosatu officials said the organisation and its affiliated Consumer Boycott Committee had also "consulted with the masses" to ensure that consumers understood the aims of the campaign

Pamphlets distributed in the townships by the committee called for the total boycott of all white-owned businesses and township-based businesses owned by "collaborators"

The committee called for restraint in organising support for the boycott, which "should be implemented in the current spirit of discipline and peaceful protest"

In guidelines aimed at organisers, the committee urged them not to coerce consumers to take part in the boycott, as this would "only benefit the system and the criminal element"

"It is the responsibility of activists to stop such elements," the pamphlet said

Similar concerns about the effects of coercion led to organisers of the Western Cape boycott deciding to only start their campaign on October 7

During the total consumer boycott called in 1985 widespread intimidation and assaults on shoppers led to a right-wing backlash in the form of vigilante squads

The "total" nature of the boycott also meant that consumers found they had virtually nowhere to shop, and support dwindled

This time, specific companies have been targeted and their names will go on to a list being drawn up at present and which will be widely distributed ahead of October 7

Listed companies will include those who have used the LRA against their workers, who have acted against staff taking part in the September 5 and 6 stayaway or who are deemed guilty of "union bashing"

A spokesman for the MDM in the Cape said companies could get their names off the list by publicly agreeing to a range of demands and demonstrating their good faith "by actually doing something"

The demands, formulated during lengthy discussions between Cosatu and MDM affiliates call on managements to

- Recognise trade unions,
- Unconditionally reinstate workers dismissed after the September 5 and 6 stayaway or for protest action against the LRA,
- Commit themselves not to use the LRA and publicly call for objectionable clauses in the legislation to be scrapped,
- Meet worker's demands for a living wage and back their call for a freeze on the price of basic foods and transport fares,
- Apply pressure on the government to release all detainees, lift the State of Emergency and stop all hangings
- Call for an independent commission of inquiry into alleged police brutality;
- Put pressure both on the Cape Town City Council and central government to build more houses and halt evictions, forced removals and the suspension of electricity and water supplies to rent defaulters,
- Back workers' demands for rent arrears to be scrapped and a freeze on rents and rates

"We see the consumer boycott as much more than merely a symbolic action," the MDM representative said

"We have made many gains in recent weeks and mobilised thousands of people Now we need to consolidate The work done for the consumer boycott will lay the basis for this."

Tombstone vandalism sparks 'buy local' campaign

By GAYE DAVIS
Cape Town

APARTHEID in the southern Cape town of Oudtshoorn extends beyond life itself Whites get buried in one section of the local cemetery, blacks and "coloured" people in another

In the black section of the cemetery, three tombstones were recently unveiled, marking the final resting places of three youths killed by police gunfire during 1985.

During the week of the tri cameral elections, all three headstones were vandalised beyond repair, while other graves around them remained untouched.

It is to register protest against this outrage in particular that residents of Oudtshoorn's black and "coloured" townships of Bongolethu and Bridgeton intend marching on Friday

And as preparations for the march got under way this week, white-owned businesses in the conservative town began feeling the effects of a "Buy Local" (that is, in the townships) campaign launched last weekend.

"People are very angry about the tombstones being destroyed," one of the march's organisers told the *Weekly Mail*. "It took five years for the money to be collected to pay for them"

He said between 10 000 and 20 000 people — not only from Oudtshoorn but also from other southern Cape towns such as George, Knysna and Mossel Bay — were expected to take part in the march, which would be preceded by a service in Brodgeton's Catholic Church.

Several hundred teachers — all members of the Cape Teachers Professional Association — had pledged their support and Dr Allan Boesak, University of the Western Cape rector Jakes Gerwel; Peninsula Technikon rector Franklin Sonn and Call of Islam co-ordinator Moulana Faried Esack would be travelling from Cape Town to take part, the organiser said

An application to Oudtshoorn's chief magistrate asking permission for the march to be allowed to go ahead was made this week and a copy sent to the head of the local security police, he said.

Led by clergymen, the marchers would proceed to Oudtshoorn's municipal offices "about five kilometres away" and deliver a list of demands before moving on to nearby police headquarters and doing the same.

"The cemetery is administered by the municipality and we want to get an assurance from them that such a thing won't happen again," he said.

Other demands would also be presented: that the State of Emergency be lifted, organisations unbanned, that a moratorium be imposed on hangings and that restrictions on former detainees be lifted

Three Bongolethu residents, sentenced to death for the 1985 mob killing of a community councillor, are among those currently on death row, while three former detainees, Reggie Oliphant, Derek Jackson and Mbulelo Grootboom — all connected with the community newspaper, *Saamstaan* — are presently defying their restriction orders.

Matters of Fact

IT was incorrectly reported last week that the editor of Sapa, EH Linington, had appeared in court on charges under the Criminal Procedure Act.

Linington was ordered to appear before a magistrate as a potential witness to offences allegedly committed by Cosatu He appeared before the magistrate in a private office and the matter was postponed to October 3

- In a report on Natal peace talks last week, it was said that King Goodwill Zwelithini was the uncle of KwaZulu Chief Minister Mangosuthu Buthelezi In fact, Buthelezi is the king's uncle
- A story in the WM Film Festival supplement stated that the film *The Great Pretender* was inspired by events in the life of artist Helen Sebidi Sebidi says she merely acted in the film

"We are outraged at the murder of Anton Lubowski and mourn the death of a friend who fought for a new Namibia based on reconciliation."

FÜR FREIE WAHLEN IN NAMIBIA · UNTERSTÜTZUNG FÜR DIE SWAPO · 1989

Anti-Apartheid-Bewegung in der Bundesrepublik und West-Berlin
Antiimperialistisches Solidaritatskomitee fur Afrika, Asien und Lateinamerika
Arbeitskreis 'Kein Geld fur Apartheid'
Arbeiterwohlfahrt-Bundesjugendwerk
SJD - Die Falken
Sozialistische Deutsche Arbeiterjugend
Sudafrika-Projektgruppe der Evangelischen Frauenarbeit
Terre des Hommes
Zentrum fur Afrika-Studien/Namibia-

Mayors to blame for violence, says DP

By Vuyo Bavuma
Staff Reporter

A DEMOCRATIC Party spokesman has suspension of the immediate of Khayelitsha and Crossroads and for the mayors' commission to investigate the allegations. Mr Jan van Eck, MP for Claremont, said the affairs in the Western Cape, said Mr Mali (Khayelitsha) ruled Nyobongwana is in way Mr Crossroads on black-on-black violence. Mr Johnson Crossroads, by the apartheid legislation, he said. Other allegations included: ● Widespread intimidation, burning of homes and shooting; ● The beating of pupils or Hoza and Nyobongwana; ● The burning of schools, Crossroads, by Mr Nyobongwana's supporters. Secondary pupils at Malizo Senior Secondary School.

In an affidavit Mr Jeffrey Nongwe, said attempts to Crossroads, Nyobongwana had block Mr Old Town Clerk Mr Ricky Schelhouse, the mayor's close friend. He said life in Old Crossroads had deteriorated because of Mr Nyobongwana's actions and influence. Mr Nyobongwana had been ineffective because the mayor's friend, Mr Old Crossroads, has supporters.

Mr Hoza alleged that Mr Nyobongwana had been involved in the burning of houses and intimidation of residents of Crossroads. Mr Nyobongwana's supporters had also demanded the resignation of the mayors and councillors of Khayelitsha (Khayelitsha) ruled Mr Mali (Khayelitsha) Hoza of Crossroads Johnson Western Mr Nyobongwana and DP spokesman Jan van Eck, MP for Claremont, said the affairs in the Western Cape, said Mr Mali (Khayelitsha) ruled Nyobongwana is in way Mr

Policeman shot ANC suspect at 30cm range, court told

By VUYO BAVUMA
Staff Reporter

A POLICEMAN grabbed an alleged ANC terrorist by the scruff of the neck and threw him to the ground before another policeman shot the man three times from about 30 centimetres away, a Wynberg inquest court heard.

Mr General Ngubesisa Sibaca of Guguletu Dairybelle hostel was giving evidence yesterday at the inquest on seven Guguletu men, killed in a skirmish with police on March 3 1986.

The men are alleged ANC terrorists who planned to ambush a police staff bus at the intersection of NY 1 and NY 111 in Guguletu.

Mr Sibaca told court he was in his room on that day about 7am, preparing to go to work, when he heard a "loud bang that sounded like two cars colliding". Immediately afterwards he heard many shots.

"I looked through the window. I noticed there were a lot of uniformed policemen and others in plainclothes. Some were taking positions behind a Kombi that was parked in NY1 directly opposite my window.

"I noticed a black man running towards the bush and he was firing at the policemen who were chasing him. The policemen were also shooting at the man."

Mr Sibaca said a bullet struck a window next to him and he dived for safety.

"But I immediately got up and looked through the window again. I noticed the policemen were still chasing the same man, who later disappeared into the bushes.

"At that stage the shooting stopped. Later I saw a black man coming out of the bushes. He was carrying a briefcase and a white plastic.

"A group of about seven policemen called the man and he put up his hands. Later two policemen in private clothes approached the man."

FORCED TO BEND

Mr Sibaca said one of the policemen grabbed the man by the scruff of the neck and forced him to bend by pressing a knee into his back.

Another policeman took a gun from the man before yet another policeman threw him to the ground.

"I heard a policeman in the nearby group shouting 'skiet hom.' Immediately one of the policemen held a long gun with both hands and shot him three times in the upper body from a distance of about 30 centimetres," Mr Sibaca said.

Asked to comment why the doctor found only two bullets wounds in the man he said he did not know.

"I don't want to contradict the doctor's report. But I only wanted to tell this court what I saw."

The hearing continues today.

Rockman to meet CID chief Joubert

MITCHELLS PLAIN'S rebel police Lieutenant Gregory Rockman has been asked to meet General Jaap Joubert, the CID officer investigating his claims of riot squad brutality, and the attorney-general of the Western Cape.

Lt Rockman said he was telephoned yesterday afternoon by General Joubert and asked to hold himself ready for a meeting this morning.

The lieutenant also said a Lieutenant-Colonel Louw of district headquarters arrived at his office in Mitchells Plain yesterday to ask why he had addressed pupils at a local high school this week.

"I said I've got nothing to explain. I told him that instead of investigating discipline, they should investigate the real issues.

"They are not going to stop me." — Sapa

Crack police on track of stone killers

CAPE Times 22/9/87 975

Crime Reporter

IN A "top priority" operation, Cape Town's best police detectives have been mobilised to track down those responsible for stoning incidents in which members of the public were killed or hurt.

An early development in the investigation — by members of the crack Murder and Robbery Unit — was the arrest yesterday of a 17-year-old Scottsdene youth in connection with the murder of 64-year-old Pinelands engineer Mr Peter Boyd, who died after being hit by a stone while driving near Kraaifontein last month.

The youth, a Std 9 pupil at Scottsdene Secondary School, gave himself up to police yesterday and is expected to appear in Bellville Magistrate's Court on a charge of murder.

The breakthrough came after an intense 10-day investigation by a Murder and Robbery Unit team under the command of Captain André Campher.

Mr Boyd died on September 10 — 10 days after he was struck by a stone while avoiding a burning barricade in Buitensingel Road.

He underwent two brain operations in Groote Schuur Hospital before he died.

No arrests have been made for the murder of Mr Wouter Theron Pienaar, who died after being hit by a stone while driving on a road between Kraaifontein and Brackenfell on August 31.

A police liaison officer for the Western Cape, Lieutenant Attie Laubscher, said yesterday that police viewed the throwing of stones — especially when ordinary people are the intended victims — as "cowardly and very dangerous acts".

"We treat these cases in a serious light, which is why a team of very capable detectives was appointed to investigate," Lt Laubscher said.

"We also hope to make more breakthroughs soon. Even those who have thrown stones at night, in groups under cover of darkness, can be tracked down — and the police intend to."

Six killed as violence sweeps Natal

PRETORIA. — At least six people died in unrest in Natal this week, police here said yesterday.

In the unrest report they said two unidentified bodies of men, one of which had been burned, were found in KwaMashu, Durban, on Wednesday, while at Umlazi, south of Durban, two men were stabbed to death on Tuesday.

At Imbali, Maritzburg, a man was killed and a youth and a woman were wounded when a group of people fired shots at a private home. The injured were admitted to the Edendale Hospital.

In Inanda, Durban, the body of a man was found after a group set fire to a number of houses, causing extensive damage. Police used birdshot and pistol fire to drive off the attackers and nine men were arrested. No injuries were reported.

In the Cape, at least seven people were arrested in three separate stone-throwing incidents.

At Saldanha three men, a woman and a youth were arrested after a mob stoned several police vehicles. Police used tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot to disperse the mob and a man was slightly injured.

In Paarl a police vehicle was damaged in a stoning incident. A youth was arrested. No injuries were reported.

Also in Paarl, a man was arrested after a police vehicle was damaged in a stoning incident. — Sapa

Cop shot man on ground — witness

Cape Times 22/9/89

'Long gun' used in shooting

By PETER DENNEHY

A WITNESS told the Guguletu Seven inquest court yesterday that he had seen a man who had "lifted his hands in the air" thrown to the ground and shot at close range with a "long gun" three times.

Mr General Sibaca said he had worked for Dairybelle at the time of the shootings of the seven ANC suspects in March 198 He had lived in a hostel overlooking the site where the shooting happened

Under cross-examination by Mr Francois van Zyl for the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Sibaca said he had looked out of the window after hearing "a loud bang, like two cars colliding".

He saw one person running towards the bushes. He was being shot at, and he was shooting behind him "with a short gun" while running away.

He disappeared from view

Mr Sibaca said he ducked below the window sill for a while after a bullet hit his window

About seven policemen next to a minibus opposite his window had then called "come here" to the man who had been shot at

As the man approached them, two policemen from the group went towards him

"When they came close, I saw him lifting his hands in the air .. one policeman walked around him, grabbed him behind his neck on his clothing, and kneed him in the back The other one removed a pistol out of the man's trousers

"Then somebody at NY1 shouted 'shoot him'," Mr Sibaca said

Mr Van Zyl. "I was under the impression that this person was already on the ground when someone shouted 'shoot him'?

Mr Sibaca. "Yes, that is correct . . the person at the back threw him on the ground ... the person who shot him is the one who originally came to his front."

Mr Van Zyl· "After he had been shot three times, was he lying still?

Mr Sibaca "After he was shot even the first time, I did not see any movement."

Earlier Mr Sibaca had shown the court how "the man who did the shooting" had stood, straddling the one leg of the man whom he shot on the ground.

The man who did the shooting had had his back towards the hostel, Mr Sibaca said

Mr Van Zyl put it to him that this could not be so if the body was lying as shown in a picture taken afterwards. Mr Sibaca said the victim had not been lying "as in the photograph".

Whenever it was put to him that his version differed from that of other witnesses who had apparently seen the same event, Mr Sibaca said "He told the court the way he saw it I am telling the court the way I saw it"

Mr Van Zyl said a doctor had found only one chest or stomach injury, and that the wound could not have been inflicted by someone standing as described by Mr Sibaca.

Trojan Horse: Police shooting 'like a war'

Cape Times 22/9/87

By RONNIE MORRIS
Supreme Court Reporter

A TELEVISION cameraman who filmed the "Trojan Horse" incident in October 1985 yesterday described the shooting by police from crates at the back of a SATS truck as "the third world war".

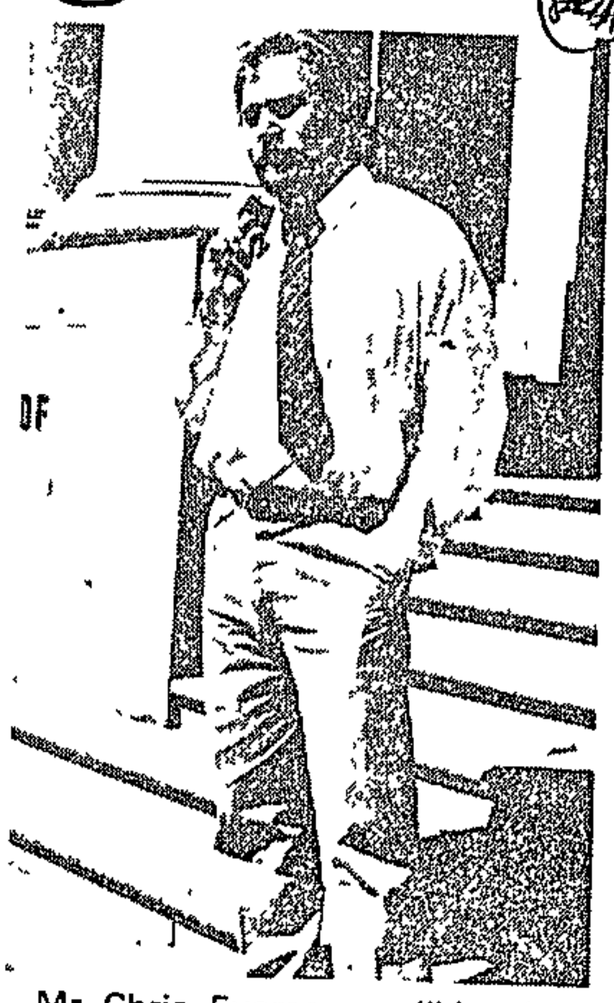
Mr Chris Everson, of CBS television, was giving evidence in the trial of 13 security force members who have been charged with murder following the death of Shaun Magmoed, 16, during the incident.

Mr Everson said he had been employed as a camerman by CBS in mid-1985 and had often found himself at unrest incidents. On the morning of October 15, 1985, he had been in Grassy Park where there were sporadic incidents of stone-throwing, during which police dispersed the stone-throwers with teargas.

That afternoon he and a colleague went to Athlone after hearing there was "trouble" in the suburb. It looked quiet and traffic was normal when they reached Thornton Road about 4pm They saw a group of people gathered at the intersection of Thornton and St Simon's Road and set up the camera, tripod and sound equipment about 50 metres beyond the intersection.

There were about 100 people at both sides of the road and about 20 of them had selectively stoned cars which appeared to be white- or government-owned or company vehicles, Mr Everson said

Asked by Mr Jeremy Gauntlett, SC, for the prosecution, why he had parked away from the intersection, Mr Everson said foreign television crews had come under a lot of criticism and were accused of instigating or setting up stone-throwing incidents and even paying people to do so



Mr Chris Everson ..."like the third world war ..."

While filming a portion of the crowd he noticed a yellow SATS truck with crates at the back drive in the direction of Klipfontein Road. The truck was not stoned.

Later, while his camera lens was still focused on Thornton Road, he had seen the truck return in his direction. Because he had expected the truck to be stoned, he had "zoomed in" on it and had seen the truck being stoned from both sides of the road

"When I heard the firing I zoomed back to the vehicle and noticed policemen popping out of boxes There was general panic and screaming as the shooting started."

Asked by Mr Gauntlett how he would describe the shooting, Mr Everson replied: "It was the third world war. There was a tremendous amount of shooting."

After the shooting had gone on for about 12 seconds a passenger in the cab had jumped out and run down St Simon's Road, Mr Eversón said Two more shots were fired from the truck after that.

He then removed the camera from the tripod and walked to the intersection, where the first thing he saw was a body lying on the path of a house on the corner. He said: "I knew these were policemen and this was some kind of trap. I thought they were trying to scare off stone-throwers. I had heard police used coarse salt or birdshot to scare people off."

Mr Everson said he had then started to feel "panicky" to the extent that he had not even seen a second body on the pavement and had almost tripped over it.

Another CBS camerman, Mr Wim de Vos — since deported, had also filmed part of the shooting from the other side of the road and the two video tapes were later edited and Mr De Vos's portion joined to his, Mr Everson said.

Mr Everson's video film was then played to the court and showed several stones hitting the windscreen and policemen emerging from crates and opening fire.

Mr Everson told the court there was a 2½-second difference between the first stone hitting the windscreen and the first shot. The shooting, from the first to the last shot, had lasted almost 15 seconds, he said.

The trial continues today.

'Rights to march in protest not unlimited'

Political Staff

THE right to protest peacefully was the democratic right of every citizen of the country, but it remained a fact that this right was not unlimited, the Chief Magistrate of Cape Town, Mr W P Theron, and the acting Chief Magistrate of Wynberg, Mr R H Peckham, said yesterday.

In a joint statement, they called on organisers of marches and gatherings to ensure that all the relevant requirements of the law were fulfilled before the event took place.

Their statement follows the strong warning on Thursday by the Minister of Justice, Mr Kobie Coetsee, that organisers of protest marches had to do so within the law.

In their statement, Mr Theron and Mr Peckham said: "The rights of other people must always be taken into account, such as their right to go about their business unhindered, their right to physical integrity and safety, as well as the public interest and the maintenance of law and order.

"The relevant provisions of the law serve not only to maintain order and safety, but also to protect the participants at such gatherings as well as protect the rights of spectators and others."

It stood to reason that people could not be allowed to march through the steets of the city without the prior approval of the City Council.

"Organisers must apply for the necessary permission from the City Council and after that obtain the authorisation of the magistrate to hold the gathering."

Applications for authorisation from a magistrate had to be handed in at least seven days before the event took place.

Mr Theron and Mr Peckham said the processing of applications would be facilitated if they contained details about the intended gathering or march.

These details included the place, date and time of the gathering as well as the expected duration; its nature and aim as well as the expected number of people; the name and address of the organiser; where applicable, the names and addresses of persons who would be chairing and addressing the gathering; in the case of a march, the place where the march would begin, the route and the place where it would end.

Mr Theron and Mr Peckham concluding by saying no one wanted people to be unncessarily subjected to prosecution.

Cape Times 23/9/89 (27)

KAROO THRONG . . . Five thousand people march through central Oudtshoorn yesterday to deliver a petition to police. Leading the procession are (from left): Prof Charles Villa-Vicencio of UCT; Dr Allan Boesak; Mr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon; the Rev Lionel Louw, chairman of the Western Province Council of Churches, and the local Anglican Bishop, the Rt Rev Edward Adams.
Picture BENNY GOOL

4 killed in mob attacks on taxis

PRETORIA. — The badly mutilated bodies of four men were found in and around KwaMashu, Durban, after several groups attacked a number of taxis, extensively damaging some of them.

One person was killed at KwaMashu yesterday and four others were killed in the neighbourhood yesterday as groups of youths continued to run havoc, making it one of the most troubled black areas around the city, according to the daily unrest report supplied by the SAP public relations division here.

In another incident at Imbali, Maritzburg, arsonists caused serious damage to a private dwelling before police dispersed them with birdshot. No injuries were reported.

A few stone-throwing incidents were reported at Diasville, Saldanha. Police vehicles and a policeman's home were targeted. Tearsmoke, rubber bullets and birdshot were used to disperse the mobs. No injuries were reported. A man and a youth were arrested after one of the incidents.

At Fort Beaufort, a large mob stoned a municipal police vehicle, damaging it. The mob was dispersed with a round of shotgun fire and a woman who was slightly injured was arrested. — Sapa

Tens of thousands in Oudtshoorn, Durban marches

TENS of thousands of marchers took to the streets of Durban and Oudtshoorn yesterday to protest against government policies in marches unmarred by violence.

In Durban more than 20 000 protesters marched through the city's streets in a legal march and congregated at Durban City Hall.

And in Oudtshoorn, at least 5 000 singing and dancing people from the town's two townships choked the conservative Karoo town's streets, carrying ANC flags and placards to deliver petitions to the local town clerk and police chief.

Despite fears of hooliganism and looting after the chaos which followed Maritzburg's march on Thursday, no incidents involving the police or arrests were reported in Durban

A police spokesman said more than 1 000 policemen were in the area but most uniformed police were either barricading streets or marshalling people to buses.

People gathered outside Durban's Emmanuel Cathedral from noon, filling the cathedral to capacity.

About 1pm a prayer service was led inside the cathedral by the Roman Catholic Archbishop of Durban, Archbishop Denis Hurley, while outside thousands sang freedom songs.

Afterwards people marched through central city streets led by religious and civic leaders.

DAY OF PROTEST ... Part of the 20 000-strong Durban crowd.

Once people had settled down outside the City Hall, speeches were given by a number of MDM and religious leaders including president of the National Medical and Dental Association of South Africa Dr Diliza Mji, Archbishop Hurley, the Anglican bishop of Natal, Bishop Michael Nuttall, and Cosatu general secretary Mr Jay Naidoo.

Mr Naidoo launched a consumer boycott of white-owned and "collaborator-owned" stores which is to last till October 6.

CHRIS BATEMAN reports that in Oudtshoorn, small groups of police kept watch but took no action as the unprecedented local protest by 5 000 people played out. Unconditional permission for the march was granted by local chief magistrate Mr P van Deventer on Thursday.

Scores of bemused white residents watched as marshals wearing red headbands linked arms to control surging crowds in central Voortrekker Road.

The 5 000 marched 5km from St Nicholas Roman Catholic church in Bridgton after Dr Allan Boesak, president of the World Alliance of Churches, told them that "anyone provoking police must be thrown out of the march".

Demands handed by local Anglican minister the Rev Isaac Josephs to police chief Colonel Jan Mar'e included a demand that police arrest those responsible for burning down the community newspaper Saamstaan's offices and for gluing the locks of several community offices, that recently "desecrated" tombstones of three unrest death victims be restored and the graveyard be guarded.

Housing sanitation and servicing should also be improved, the petition said.

Two restrictees, Mr Reggie Oliphant and Mr Derick Jackson, both Saamstaan journalists, broke restriction orders by addressing a huge crowd at St Nicholas Church.

The 1½-hour march was led by the Anglican Bishop of Oudtshoorn, Bishop Edward Adams, Mr Franklin Sonn, rector of the Peninsula Technikon, Dr Alan Boesak,, the Rev Lionel Louw, chairman of the Western Province Council of Churches, UCT Professor of Theology Professor Charles Villa Vicencio and human-rights lawyer Mr Essa Moosa.

Commenting afterwards, town clerk Mr Erasmus said he was "quite surprised" that the march had gone off so well. Marchers had kept the streets clean and "kept to the left — I have no problem".

He would convey the petition to his council which would "take the necessary steps they deem fit".

Dr Boesak, who delivered a speech which enthralled, amused and had the crowd roaring, said afterwards that "to have had a march like this in this place is something of a miracle".

Two freelance photographers, Rashid Lombard and Benny Gool, were briefly held by police.

● The chief magistrate of King William's Town, Mr P J S Nell, has given the go-ahead for a protest march through the town's centre next Friday. — Staff Reporter and Own Correspondent

Policeman 'threatened' witness court told

Staff Reporter

A WITNESS in the Guguletu Seven inquest told the court yesterday that the investigating officer in the case had threatened to lock him up if he did not make a statement about the March 1986 shootings — to which he was an eyewitness.

Replying to a question by Mr P Mostert (who led the evidence), Mr Cecil Msutu said he was "frightened" of Major Stefanus Brits and made the statement to get out of trouble.

Mr Msutu denied that when making the statement he said he had told the press he did not witness the shootings — as was contained in the statement.

Mr Msutu said he lived in a hostel overlooking the intersection where the shootings occurred and was wakened by a loud explosion on March 3, 1986.

He fled outside where he saw a black man "with his hands in the air" shot when he stood.

Mr Msutu said he saw a policeman grabbing the alleged guerilla's lapels and "kneeing him in the stomach". The man was shot in the forehead and then fell backwards, he said.

He said a white policeman with a "short gun" had shot the man

Later, under cross-examination by Mr Francois van Zyl, for the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Msutu said he heard a policeman shouting from the direction of NY 1 "skiet hom" (shoot him) after the man had raised his hands.

Mr Van Zyl said Mr Msutu had told the magistrate in the trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver that the weapon used was a "long gun".

Mr Van Zyl questioned why Mr Msutu in yesterday's evidence described the weapon as a "short gun".

"The one I saw was a short gun," Mr Msutu said.

The inquest continues on Monday.

Paarl unrest: Man held

PRETORIA. — Police said one man was arrested at Mbekweni, near Paarl, when police dispersed a small group which had gathered illegally at the weekend.

Serious damage was caused when arsonists started a fire in a University of Zululand classroom.

At Nyanga, Cape Town, two men were arrested after a private vehicle had been damaged by stone-throwing.

Stone-throwing incidents were also reported at Mitchells Plain, where a private vehicle was damaged by a group of stone-throwers, and at Elsie's River, where a few private vehicles were damaged. — Sapa

CAA Times 25/9/89

A day at the beach to prepare for protest

BUZZ GROUP . . . At a session on Saturday where people were prepared for "what could happen" at next Saturday's beach protest, Isobel Frye, Cheryl Spence and Peter Emmanuel form a "buzz group" to share experiences of previous protests
Picture RICHARD BELL

By YVETTE VAN BREDA,
Cape Times Reporter
at the Workshop

"WILL you leave this beach and go to your own further down. This is a whites-only beach," a policeman said to me on Saturday.

I shook my head and said I preferred to be where I was as all my friends were here.

The policeman was in fact a middle-aged woman, and she and I were one of many groups of two who were assuming the roles of policeman and beachgoer at a session preparing people for the beach protest planned by the Mass Democratic Movement for Saturday, September 30, on the white beach at the Strand.

About 70 people attended the session at St Dominic's Church in Hanover Park which the Christian-orientated Standing for the Truth committee organised to tell people what to expect on Saturday and how to deal with certain situations.

The session was run by Archdeacon John Freeth, Mr Alan Barnes, Mr Paul Hess and Father Basil van Rensburg, all co-ordinators of the planning committee.

People who attended were asked to form "buzz groups" consisting of two people and then assume the roles of beachgoer and policeman in various situations.

We were asked to pretend we were being stopped at a roadblock on the way to the Strand, that a "right-winger" was approaching us on the beach and that a policeman was approaching us on the beach.

In groups of eight, we were given 30 seconds to decide what to do when we saw a person throwing a stone or when we saw someone being arrested.

The group I was in decided that a stone-thrower should be surrounded and subdued.

Advice at the summing-up for someone approached individually by a right-winger or a policeman on the beach, was: "Be nice, not aggressive, and tell them that all God's beaches are for all God's people."

It was also suggested that white people join a black person who was being harassed as "whites were less likely to be harassed".

When confronted by the police and asked to disperse, beachgoers should link arms and stay that way for as long as possible.

When police arrested a particular person, others should support that person "and go with him if you want to". We were advised not to resist arrest and to demand the name of the arresting officer and the reason for the arrest.

Stone-throwers should be surrounded and prevented from being violent. If dogs were let loose, we were warned "not to run and if it attacks you try and keep its jaw open".

Marshals could be identified as they would be wearing "free the beaches" sun shades. Alternate marshals would be equipped with loud-hailers and two-way radios.

"A core group, consisting of Archbishop Desmond Tutu, Dr Allan Boesak and other clerics and lawyers, will move up and down the beach and negotiate with the police if necessary." They would also communicate with marshals and decide on any kind of symbolic action, "like linking hands".

The local community, most of whom were elderly, were not to be provoked under any circumstances. "We want to include all these people in the new South Africa," Archdeacon Freeth said.

'Answers incriminated accused'

Supreme Court Reporter

DEFENCE counsel for the "Trojan Horse" accused yesterday objected to the admission of an inquest record because the magistrate had committed certain irregularities by failing to adequately warn some of the men that they could incriminate themselves and had a right to refuse to answer questions.

This new development came in the Supreme Court yesterday morning after the statements made by four accused, all officers, Colonel Pieter van Rensburg, in charge of the Peninsula Riot Squad in 1985, Colonel Christian Loedolff (head of the now-defunct Railways Police Task Force), Commandant Salmon Pienaar (SADF) and Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen — made for inquest purposes — were handed in as evidence.

An inquest was completed into the death of three people, Shaun Magmoed, 16, Michael Miranda and Jonathan Claasens, who died after police opened fire on a group of people who had allegedly stoned the SATS truck on which police were hidden in crates.

Mr Jules Browde SC, for the prosecution, then formally handed in the inquest record and the trial record — of people subsequently arrested on charges of public violence and later acquitted — as evidence.

Mr W Burger SC, for Commandant Salmon Pienaar, objected and said those records were not admissible as evidence because the proceedings were irregular. The magistrate, despite their right to privilege against self-incrimination, wrongly compelled some of the accused to reply to incriminating questions

The evidence given at the inquest incriminated the accused. Some of the accused, including counsel for the Minister of Law and Order, had objected but this was rejected by the magistrate.

The magistrate said because certain facts were already contained in the men's statements, the accused were compelled to answer questions. Subsequent objections were also rejected, Mr Burger said.

The trial continues today.

Mr Justice D M Williamson was on the bench. Mr Browde assisted by Mr Jeremy Gauntlett SC, Mr Les Rose-Innes and Mr Denzil Potgieter, instructed by Mr Y Ebrahim and Co, leads the prosecution. Mr Hattingh, with Mr Jurie Wessels, instructed by Mr Adrie Brand, of De Klerk and Van Gend, appeared for Lt Vermeulen and the men on the truck. Mr P de Bruyn, SC, assisted by Mr Anton Veldhuizen, appeared for the police officers.

Girl, 12, in dock with protesters

CAPE TIMES 26/9/89

275

PRETORIA. — Two people who were among 139 scheduled to appear in the Magistrate's Court here yesterday in connection with Saturday's protest were rearrested yesterday after a crowd began dancing and singing in the court complex.

Meanwhile, at a news conference in the Martyrs' Chapel of St Alban's Cathedral near the court, Women Against Repression (WAR) vowed to march again, undaunted by the police crushing of their attempt to march to the Union Buildings on Saturday.

WAR said they would again refuse to ask for permission for the march because peaceful protest was a democratic right.

Among the accused in court yesterday was a 12-year-old girl from Lenasia, who was arrested on Saturday and held for two hours before being released and warned to appear. Charges against her were dropped, however

A total of 113 accused were warned to reappear on November 30.

Provisional warrants of arrest were issued against 25 who allegedly failed to appear.

Seven doctors, who are members of the National Medical and Dental Association, were among the people arrested on Saturday, as well as five journalists

The accused went to the WAR news conference yesterday after their appearance in court to describe what they witnessed on Saturday, but their observations may not be published

At the court yesterday a warning was directed at a crowd of 60 by police, who said they were contravening the Internal Security Act.

"You are not allowed to sing and dance. You will be arrested," police said.

A woman who led the singing and dancing was led away by police.

The two people who were rearrested yesterday were Ms Pamela Majodina and Mr Peter Lemalo.

In other developments yesterday.

● Police in East London said they would act where necessary in terms of the law during a march planned here tomorrow. A police spokesman said he would like to remind the organisers of the protest about the terms of the Internal Security Act which prohibited all open-air gatherings.

● In Pretoria, the leader of the Conservative Party, Dr Andries Treurnicht, urged the government to ban anti-apartheid protest marches, saying allowing them was playing into the hands of the ANC — Sapa

Cape Times, Tuesday, Sep

Man shot with 'long rifle', inquest hears

Court Reporter

A BLACK man lying at the side of a road in Guguletu was shot in the head by a policeman firing a "long rifle". He was lying on his stomach and his hands were tied.

This was said by Mr B Vumazonke in the reopened Wynberg inquest into the deaths of seven alleged ANC guerillas at the intersecton of NY1 and NY111 roads on March 3, 1986.

Mr Vumazonke, a resident of a hostel on the corner of the intersection, said he witnessed the shooting from his ground-floor bedroom window about 7am.

"The body jerked," he said.

"I was cleaning my room when I heard a loud bang coming from the direction of the NY111. I got a big fright. Then I heard various shots being fired. Seconds later I was looking out of my window.

"I saw a black man lying under a bluegum tree. There was something lying near him and his hands were tied.

"I also saw a white man — I can't remember if he was in plain clothes or not — shooting with a long rifle. He shot the black man in the head from about a metre away," he said.

Mr Vumazonke said he made a similar statement to Cape Times crime reporter Chris Bateman the same day.

The inquest was reopened this month after the emergence of new evidence in the 1987 Police Act trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor, Mr Tony Weaver.

The hearing continues today.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University, was on the bench. Mr P Mostert led the evidence. Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for the relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven, and instructed by the State Attorneys, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order.

Not the time to discuss unrest, says police chief on visit to Khayelitsha

Staff Reporter 17/9/87

THE regional police commissioner for the Western Cape, Major-General P C Fourie, declined to enter into a discussion on unrest problems facing Khayelitsha when he met members of the Lingelethu West Town Committee

Committee members seemed keen yesterday to open an on-the-spot debate on problems facing the township, where at least 15 people have been killed this month

General Fourie said he and other senior police officers had come to the meeting to meet the committee members and it was not the time or place "to air dirty washing"

However, he or officers delegated by him would be prepared to discuss the situation with committee members as the need arose

"PROPER CHANNELS"

He said complaints should be made through the proper channels and they would be throughly investigated

The meeting lasted 20 minutes

Speaking through a Xhosa interpreter, committee member Mr G Magqaza said closer co-operation between the police and the committee was needed to ensure full control of the township

"Since September 6 we have had many problems," he said in an apparent reference to the deaths

He said he was glad the meeting had taken place and said dialogue between the committee and the police was necessary

"POLITICAL KILLINGS"

Official spokesmen laid the blame for many of the deaths on faction fighting but residents have been quoted as saying they were politically motivated killings

Many residents believe the violence stems from a power struggle between conservative traditionalists, including members of the committee, and pro-United Democratic Front elements

● Residents of Miller's Camp, a shack "village" of about 3 000 families near Nyanga, would have to be resettled elsewhere if any "sound" upgrading of their area was to be undertaken, according to Ikapa Town Council officials

FLOOD VICTIMS

The destitute settlement, inhabited mostly by the unemployed, is a victim of continuous flooding in wet weather and losing one's home in these floods has almost become a way of life

Residents, who have accused the authorities of turning a deaf ear to their appeals by failing to provide basic services, have been bailed out by the Red Cross, which has provided tents and blankets

Operation Hunger, which has also identified the camp as being in a desperate situation, has provided food and has often called on the community to give children's clothing and other basic items

The association's regional director, Mrs Roselle Frasca, has appealed to people with access to building rubble and building material to help the residents when they are moved to dry ground

"If sufficient rubble and material is donated, it will not be necessary to launch yet another crisis programme next winter," she said

"PUMPING WATER"

However, a spokesman for the Ikapa council, Mr B Vermaak, said it had been pumping water out of the area "for weeks"

"The water table is high here and the continued wet weather has made progress impossible," he said

Allegations that the council was "doing nothing" to help the residents were untrue

He said land had been set aside in Philippi for temporarily settling people from the camp while their area was being upgraded

Cop did not fire at point-blank range — expert

Court Reporter

A POLICE ballistics expert yesterday explained to a Wynberg inquest court why he did not think a policeman had shot an alleged ANC guerilla at point-blank range with an R-1 rifle in Guguletu.

Brigadier Albertus van Schalkwyk was testifying in a re-opened inquest into the deaths of seven alleged guerillas at the intersecton of NY 1 and NY 111 roads on March 3, 1986.

The inquest was re-opened this month following the emergence of new evidence during and after the Police Act trial of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver.

Mr Weaver, who was acquitted in September 1987, was charged with publishing untrue matter about the police by saying the men had been shot in cold blood and that the police had then "planted" weapons on the deceased.

Brigadier Van Schalkwyk said he disagreed with the findings of another ballistics expert, Dr D Klatzow, who had concluded in a report that a man shot in NY 111 had been shot point-blank in the buttocks with an R-1.

He said he had conducted shooting experiments on a pig and could not rule out the possibility that the wound had been caused by a 9mm pistol bullet.

The difference in their findings could perhaps be explained by the fact that Dr Klatzow had used an old model of the R-1 rifle in his experiments, he said. The old model differed from the R-1s currently used by the police in that it had a different kind of flash-hiding attachment on the tip of the barrel.

Earlier Mr B Vumazonke, a resident of a hostel at the intersection where the shooting took place, told the court "it was easy to see" a white policeman aiming his gun at the head of another black man killed that day.

● Shortly before adjourning until today, the magistrate, Mr G Hoffman, placed it on record that he had asked the Cape Times and the Argus to correct an error that appeared in both newspapers yesterday.

The error, which resulted from an incorrect translation of Mr Vumazonke's statement to the police, incorrectly stated that a policeman shot a black man whose "hands were tied".

The statement in Afrikaans read: "Daar was iets in beide sy hande wat hy vasgehou het . . "

The Cape Times apologises for the error.

Trojan evidence 'inadmissible'

Supreme Court Reporter

QUESTIONS of an "obviously incriminating" nature had been asked of police witnesses at an inquest — now accused in the "Trojan Horse" trial — when they should have been warned they had the right to remain silent

This was said by defence counsel yesterday in the private prosecution of 13 security forces members for murder following an incident in Thornton Road, Athlone, when police hidden in crates at the back of a SATS truck opened fire on people who had allegedly stoned vehicles.

After the inquest record into the death of Shaun Magmoed, 16, Michael Miranda, 11, and Mr Jonathan Claasens, 21, and the trial record of people subsequently arrested on charges of public violence and later acquitted were handed in, the defence objected and said it was inadmissible.

The trial continues today.

Police cruelty claims A-G to act 'quickly'

By DON HOLLIDAY and ANDREA WEISS
Staff Reporters

THE Attorney-General of the Cape, Mr Niel Rossouw, said today that he wanted to get the possible prosecutions of riot policemen into court "very, very quickly".

He said a statement concerning prosecutions, following allegations by Lieutenant Gregory Rockman, could be made today.

Concerning the confusion over yesterday's "disappearance" of Lieutenant Rockman, Mr Rossouw said the police officer promised to provide a lot more information after meeting him and Major-General Jaap Joubert last Friday.

"We just never heard from him again. He simply never deigned to telephone us to tell us where he was," Mr Rossouw said.

General Joubert, joint head of the investigation, said this morning that he had still not heard from Lieutenant Rockman.

He said that at Friday's meeting between himself, Mr Rossouw and Lieutenant Rockman a "definite arrangement" had been made to meet yesterday to draw up a comprehensive statement by the Mitchell's Plain policeman.

Lieutenant Rockman claimed this morning that he had no definite appointment for yesterday but had been told he would be needed for further consultation.

"The arrangement was that they would phone me at the station."

Asked why police had not been able to trace him at home, he said from a friend's house that he was "off sick and did not want to be bothered at home."

General Joubert said yesterday's police statement announcing that Lieutenant Rockman had "disappeared" was not an attempt to discredit him.

East London march approved

Cape Times 27/9/89

EAST LONDON. — Permission was yesterday granted for a peaceful march today on the local security police offices here.

East London's chief magistrate, Mr Sorrel Nell, said the permission was granted after he was approached by a delegation representing the Border Crisis Committee.

The planned march is to start after a service at St John's Anglican Church. Protesters will wind their way down several roads, ending at the security police headquarters, where a memorandum against alleged police brutality will be delivered.

Meanwhile police warned yesterday they would again act if the Women Against Repression (WAR) group carried out their threat to hold another protest march in Pretoria.

WAR's march on the Union Buildings on Saturday was halted by police, but the protesters have defiantly vowed to go ahead with another march — and not to seek permission.

This was announced at a press conference held in the Martyrs' Chapel at St Alban's Cathedral, following the appearance of some of the would-be marchers in court.

The head of the SAP's public relations directorate, Major-General Herman Stadler, said WAR had been repeatedly told to obtain permission for the march, but had refused to do so. — Sapa

Expert has doubt on cops' evidence

Court Reporter

A POLICE ballistics expert yesterday expressed doubt on the evidence of two policemen involved in the Guguletu Seven inquest in Wynberg.

Brigadier Albertus van Schalkwyk told the court he had reason to believe that Warrant Officer H Barnard could have misjudged the distance at which he shot dead an alleged ANC terrorist in some bushes near the N1 in Guguletu.

"W/O Barnard testified he was about seven paces behind the deceased, but his momentum might have carried him closer than he realised," he said.

Brig Van Schalkwyk also said that although Constable T J Mbelo had testified that his arms had been parallel to the ground when he fired several shots at another alleged terrorist near the Guguletu intersection of NY1 and NY111, he could well have lowered his hands to fire the second shot into the falling man.

Forensic evidence indicates that one of the shots that killed that man travelled upwards through the man's body, thereby throwing into question the angle at which the shot was fired.

"He could have overcompensated in trying to return his hands to a parallel position after recoiling from the first shot."

The inquest into the deaths of seven alleged ANC guerillas in Guguletu on March 3, 1986 was reopened this month following the emergence of new evidence during and after the Police Act trial, and acquittal, of former Cape Times deputy news editor Mr Tony Weaver.

Mr Weaver was charged with publishing untrue matter about the police. He is now suing the Minister of Law and Order for R107 000 for "malicious and wrongful" proscecution.

The hearing continues today.

Unrest: 4 killed 39 held

PRETORIA. — Four people were killed and 39 arrested in different unrest-related incidents during the past 24 hours.

One man was stabbed to death and two others were shot and fatally wounded when a group attacked another group at Ophokweni in Hammarsdale. A fourth man was injured.

In another incident at Chesterville, Durban, a woman was killed when an unknown gunman fired a burst from an AK47 at a private house.

Thirty-four people were arrested after police used stun grenades, birdshot and teargas to disperse a stone-throwing mob gathered outside the Richmond police station to demand the release of "certain persons".

At Mbekweni, Paarl, a man and four youths were arrested when police used teargas to disperse a group of youths who were stoning a police vehicle.

In another incident in the same area, a liquor delivery vehicle was damaged and its contents were stolen.

975

30 000 march in East London

EAST LONDON. — More than 30 000 people participated in a legal march for peace, justice and freedom along Oxford Street here yesterday.

Participants began congregating at 11.40am outside the St John's Anglican Church in Lower Oxford Street.

The start of the march, which followed a short church service, was delayed for some time as marshals escorted clergy to the front of the procession.

The procession, which stretched across four traffic lanes and two parking lanes, was about a kilometre long. It was led by Anglican Bishop David Russell of Grahamstown

Most shops in the city centre closed their doors while the procession passed

The Border Crisis Committee, which organised the march, said it was delighted with the size of the procession, which far exceeded expectations.

Police kept a low profile, while a South African Police helicopter circled overhead.

No incidents were reported, although the crowd was still dispersing late in the afternoon.

The chief magistrate of East London, Mr S Nel, granted permission on Tuesday for the march after a meeting between the Border Crisis Committee and senior police officers. — Sapa

Decide on inquest ruling, court told

CAPT TIMES 28/9/89 275

Supreme Court Reporter

THE Supreme Court must decide if an inquest magistrate, when confronted with objections about police witnesses incriminating themselves, had wrongly ruled against them.

This was said yesterday by Mr Jules Browde, SC, for the prosecution, in the trial of 13 security force members who have been charged in South Africa's first private prosecution for murder.

The trial is a sequel to the so-called "Trojan Horse" incident in 1985 in which police hidden in crates on the back of a truck allegedly opened fire on people who had allegedly stoned vehicles.

On Monday, defence counsel for the men objected to the admission of the inquest record — into the death of people killed in the incident — saying that the magistrate had committed irregularities by failing to warn adequately testifying policemen that they could incriminate themselves and had a right not to answer questions.

Mr Browde said the accused had been warned.

The trial continues today.

Capt Times 29/9/89 275

Petty apartheid softening?

By ANTHONY JOHNSON
Political Correspondent

BEACH apartheid and the use of other public amenities by all races was receiving the "urgent attention" of the cabinet, the government announced last night.

Government sources said an announcement was expected soon, and that police would be keeping a low profile at a planned protest at Strand tomorrow.

Sources also said that the priority given to the issue could herald an official softening towards the enforcement of the Separate Amenities Act — but cautioned that any speculation that the petty apartheid law would be summarily scrapped could be "premature".

The announcement that the problem was receiving top-level attention was made by the new Minister of Planning and Provincial Affairs, Mr Hernus Kriel, in response to news of the planned protest action against the whites-only beach at Strand tomorrow.

Last month the police used dogs, helicopters, roadblocks, cordons and heavy-handed action to quash a planned protest by the Mass Democratic Movement at the beach

It is reliably understood, however, that the police plan to adopt "a low profile" this time and will not interfere with protesters "providing lives, property and public order are not endangered".

Mr Kriel, whose portfolio includes the handling of the Separate Amenities Act, said it had come to his knowledge that a protest action against "the specific allocation of beach amenities for the different population groups" was planned.

His statment continued: "I would like to point out that the problem surrounding the use of beach and other amenities is already receiving the urgent attention of the cabinet."

The government's standpoint on this issue would be announced soon, he said.

"In view of this all South Africans are requested to await this announcement in a calm and peaceful manner," his brief statement concluded.

The change in official thinking appears to be that confrontation will make news, whereas peaceful protests are increasingly less likely to do so.

The police approach to the latest Strand beach protest is expected to follow the pattern of the protest march in Cape Town earlier this month where plainclothes officers kept a low profile.

Dr Allan Boesak and Archbishop Desmond Tutu yesterday issued an invitation for people to a "beach picnic" at Strand tomorrow.

All those who attended would be expected to respect the principles of non-violent action

...meeting last week.

CNA Times 29/9/89 275

Car burnt at Paarl

PRETORIA. — In their unrest report yesterday, police said a crowd set alight a private vehicle at Mbekweni (Paarl). At Amawoti (Durban) a group petrol-bombed homes. One man was killed and three others were wounded when the attackers fired at the occupants with shotguns.

'Trojan Horse' cops must wait for ruling

CPA Trials 29/9/89 @ 375

Supreme Court Reporter

JUDGMENT was reserved in the Supreme Court yesterday on an application that statements made during inquest proceedings by policemen now on trial for murder be ruled inadmissible as evidence.

On Monday Mr Jules Browde SC, for the prosecution, handed in the record of an inquest into the death of Shaun Magmoed, 16, Michael Miranda and Jonathan Claasens, who died after police opened fire on a group of people who had allegedly stoned the SATS truck on which police were hidden in crates.

The trial record of 13 people arrested after the shooting incident on a charge of public violence was also handed in.

Defence counsel objected to the admission of the records on the basis that the inquest magistrate had committed irregularities. Despite their right to privilege against self-incrimination, the magistrate had wrongly compelled police witnesses to reply to incriminating questions.

The evidence given at the inquest incriminated the accused, some of whom, with counsel for the Minister of Law and Order, had objected to the magistrate in vain.

The magistrate had said that because some facts were already contained in statements, the accused were compelled to answer questions.

The trial continues on October 16.

'I saw police randomly beat up fleeing people'

THE women protestors had been locked up or dispersed, the AWB had packed up and gone home and for most journalists the story of the day was over It was after 1pm when the police action in Pretoria last Saturday took a new turn For more than half an hour, I witnessed white riot police running amok in the streets, randomly beating up black pedestrians with rubber truncheons

The central focus of the day had been Church Square, where racial clashes ensued from the meeting held by white extremists After having been dispersed at the Union Buildings, the remaining women marchers continued to meet at rendezvous through the city, their ranks growing more and more depleted

At about noon, a few of the women made their way to Cosatu House on the far end of the city A group of about 60 — mostly trade unionists — gathered on the pavement They were singing freedom songs and dancing the *toyi toyi* This meeting was peacefully dispersed after black policemen had spoken to the unionists A number of white police also arrived in vans, some of them with dogs, but there was no physical confrontation Some of the workers went back to their union meeting upstairs

By lunch the various protests in Pretoria were over. Then the real assault began PHILLIP VAN NIEKERK witnessed riot police assault people at taxi ranks, a meeting and pedestrians

Everyone else drifted off

Half an hour later, a few policemen remained on the same sidewalk, in a huddle Some left, others returned It seemed as if the police numbers steadily grew They spoke in low voices At this stage there was nothing happening in the street The day was over. Then, without warning, a phalanx of police with truncheons charged at speed up one flight of stairs into the Cosatu offices where a meeting was in progress, though it was not visible from the street.

The unionists — there must have been more than 30 of them — fled out of the office in panic as the police, standing at the door on the first floor landing, beat them with truncheons They were arresting some of them, but most were just being clobbered before running off

Some of those in the office were bloodied One man was prostrate on the ground, seemingly unconscious and covered with blood A Cosatu official had blood all over his head and body

Having dispensed with Cosatu House, the police then turned their attention to the taxi rank opposite There might have been a stone thrown, but I never saw it What I did see was police going after everyone they possibly could and beating them There were elderly people, women and children at the rank There were more than 30 taxis and they were forced to leave They drove down the road hooting and arranging impromptu meeting points for pickups as a stream of people fled

People who had been peacefully waiting for transport home fled in the crowd Many dropped their shopping bags and ran for it Watching from across the road, I was aggressively told to leave the scene "for the last time" A white man with his young blond son on his shoulders stood watching, observing the mayhem

I walked down the street as waves of people came running past me pursued by the police There was a wild panic in the air

Police raided the Champion Restaurant and Disco Patrons scrambled for the exits As they ran out, police stationed on either side of the door struck out at them indiscriminately

People kept running in waves down the street as yellow police vans raced towards them, screeching to a halt Police would get out and run at people with their batons raised and hit them Standing at the doorway to a take away shop, the man in front of me — who had been quietly chewing on a hunk of polony — went off down the street A few minutes later a burly policeman ran at him, whacked him on the backside and he fell to the ground

One quote stuck in my mind as I made my way back to my car An Indian man who had stood next to me observing the dispersal of the taxi rank, turned to me and said "Makes you hate white people"

After protests the various parties assess their positions

Weekly Mail Reporter

THE three protests in Pretoria last Saturday raised crucial questions for all those involved the rightwing, the leftwing and the police

●For the rightwing Real questions about rightwing strength were raised by a relatively poor turnout at Church Square on Saturday morning

In this regard, the day was a victory for State President FW de Klerk By allowing the two far-rightwing demos to go ahead, he gave their organisations the space to show their weakness Total turnouts of no more than a few hundred confirmed the belief that the two groups involved, the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging (AWB) and the Boere Vryheidsbeweging (BVB), have been weakened by recent splits, scandals and electoral setbacks

The face presented to the public, particularly by the AWB, was of violent organisations bent on racial conflict — an image that is likely to do damage to all those on the right of the National Party.

●For the police Many questions were raised about police conduct and their preparedness to confront rightwing demonstrators in the same way that they confront the leftwing equivalents

The proposed women's march, organised by an ad hoc amalgamation of organisations known as Women Against Repression (War) and which was expected to be the biggest yet in the current spate of such protests, was met with roadblocks and a massive police presence

Even those who got through found St Alban's Cathedral, where they were due to meet for a church service, surrounded by barbed wire and dozens of heavily-armed policemen

On the other hand, the far rightwingers who held two separate protests in the city's Church Square, found themselves protected by police — even though many of them were openly taunting, provoking, insulting and even assaulting black passers-by

And journalists afterwards watched riot police beating up blacks at random in the street outside Cosatu House and in a nearby disco (See separate story)

●For the leftwing The police success in preventing the potentially huge women's march on the Union Buildings raised important questions about the strategy and tactics of such marches

The organisers of the march chose not to apply for permission for the march and not to contest a court interdict to prevent it taking place The result was a show of police force

Now leaders are asking the difficult question of whether they gained more by exposing this image than they would have if they had applied for permission, contested the court action and possibly won the space to go ahead with the march — a crucial issue for future marchers

More than 8 000 residents march through the streets of Oudtshoorn

Picture ERIC MILLER, Afrapix

Dorps come into their own as thousands march

SMALLER towns and cities took the lead in a spate of protest marches this week — with East London, Kimberley, Oudtshoorn and Boksburg all experiencing marches on a surprisingly large scale

East London broke all records with a march of over 40 000 people through the streets calling for justice, peace and freedom

This topped Durban's turnout last Friday of at least 20 000 people

However, the real surprises in this week's marches came from the smallest towns, such as Oudtshoorn and Kimberley

Oudtshoorn saw about 8 000 people *toyi-toying* 9km through this Cape town last Friday They were led by the Reverend Allan Boesak, Professor Jakes Gerwel and a host of community leaders and clerics

Close to 7 500 protestors yesterday marched peacefully from the township of Galeshewe to the centre of Kimberley

SAPA reports that a colourful crowd brandishing flags, placards and banners marched from Fatima Catholic Church to the Galeshewe City Council where a list of grievances was handed to Mayor HT Bosvark

They then marched to the South African Police district commander where another document, asking for the abolition of apartheid, was handed over

Police — both in plainclothes and uniforms — discreetly lined the route There were no incidents of violence or police action

The march was led by clerics, including Catholic Bishop Irwin Hecht of Kimberley

ELNEWS reports that East London came to a standstill on Wednesday when over 40 000 people marched through the city

Weekly Mail Reporters

Bishops David Russell and Eric Pyke headed the march, which was also attended by former East London mayor Donald Card and Mercedes-Benz South Africa managing director Gunter Kauf

Although police estimated 25 000 marchers took part, unofficial estimates went up to 45 000 Marchers spread through the city centre in a solid mass stretching for a kilometre

The march, officially sanctioned by a local magistrate, is believed to be the biggest so far in the nationwide defiance campaigns and reflects the recovery of opposition organisation in the Border area after three years of the Emergency

The march was organised by the Border Crisis Committee, a co-ordinating committee of local organisations

The city centre was cordoned off, shops closed and several factories shut down so that workers could attend the march Even the local municipality gave all but emergency services workers the afternoon off

Protesters marched under African National Congress and Communist Party flags, banners from local organisations and a huge "Justice Peace and Freedom" banner

There was a huge police presence, with many police vehicles from the smaller Border towns and even as far away as Cape Town

Police kept to the sidelines, although snipers were seen in buildings along the route and a police helicopter monitored proceedings

Marchers moved from a church on one side of town, up the main Oxford Street to the Security Police offices, where Russell and Pyke presented the marchers' demands to Colonel André Nel

The petition demanded the unbanning of the ANC and other organisations, the lifting of the State of Emergency and all restrictions, an end to police harassment and the release of two Border detainees

After the march triumphant demonstrators marched and *toyi-toyied* all the way back to Mdantsane township, 20km away in Ciskei

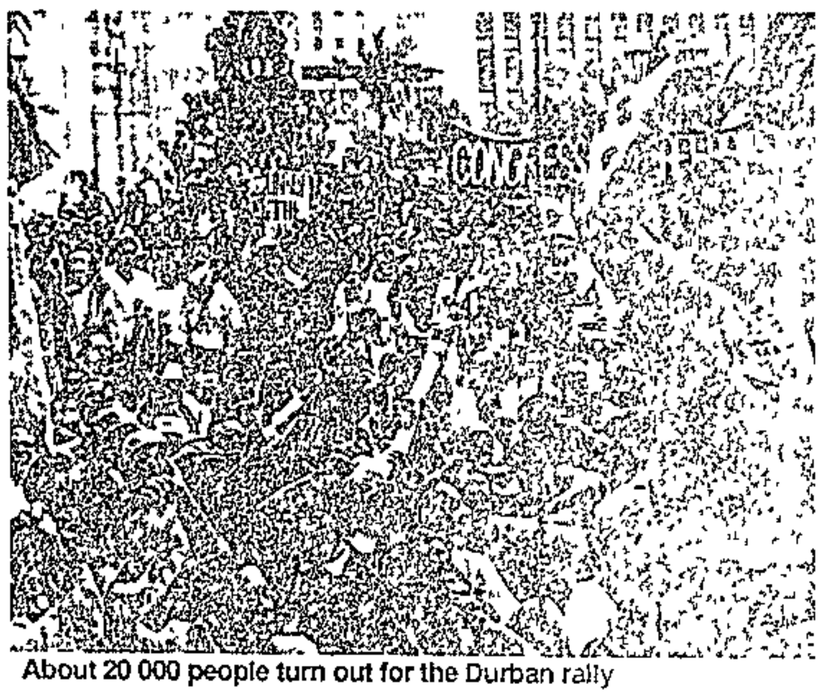
PHIL MOLEFE reports that in Boksburg's Reiger Park last Saturday, more than 3 500 Reiger Park residents marched to town to hand over a memorandum to the town council calling for the scrapping of the Separate Amenities Act.

The memorandum also called for "one town, one town council" and equal citizenship for all Boksburg people, the scrapping of all apartheid legislation and the scrapping of the management system and "all forms of political co-option"

Save Boksburg Committee spokesperson Mohamed Navsa said the change that was brought by the general elections last month when the National Party held on to the seat has made no difference

"It should be made clear that we do not want to let the Nats off the hook because it is the National Party that came up with the racist legislation," said Navsa

He said the SBC planned a sit-in at Boksburg lake park on October 26 lake to coincide with the one-year anniversary of the re-imposition of apartheid in Boksburg



About 20 000 people turn out for the Durban rally

Picture WARREN PARKER, Afrapix

Big March about-face

CAPE Times 29/9/89 (E) 275

Municipal Reporter

COUNCILLOR Chris Joubert — who made a public appeal to the Mayor on the eve of Cape Town's Big March not to take part in it — did an about-face and congratulated Mr Gordon Oliver yesterday.

He seconded Mr Arthur Wienburg's congratulatory motion in which the council noted its appreciation of Mr Oliver's bringing the mayoralty and the council closer to the citizens of Cape Town.

"The day before the march, I did see the Mayor and I expressed the concern of quite a few of my colleagues, because it was an illegal march," Mr Joubert said.

"But when it was sanctioned by the acting State President, we were very happy with it. I believe points were scored all round."

Mr Richard Friedlander, the chairman of the executive committee, said he and his colleagues backed the motion which congratulated Mr Oliver for his "principled, sensitive and dignified handling of the peace service and march" on September 13.

Inquest testimony on guns

By MONICA GRAAFF
Court Reporter

TWO experts yesterday expressed different opinions about the kind of firearm a riot policeman had used to shoot an alleged guerilla in the jaw in Guguletu three years ago

State pathologist Dr Christer Fosseus and police ballistics expert Brigadier Albertus van Schalkwyk were testifying in the reopened inquest into the police killings of seven alleged ANC guerillas in March 1986

The inquest in Wynberg Magistrate's Court follows allegations that the police shot the men in cold blood, then planted weapons on them.

Brig Van Schalkwyk's conclusion concurred with that of Warant Officer H Barnard, who said he had fired a shotgun at a man near the N1.

Dr Fosseus, however, submitted that the 4cm bullet entrance associated with an 11cm lacerated wound on the deceased's face was "unusually large" — and that one would only expect such a wound in a war situation.

"This kind of tremendous injury would be caused by a high-velocity bullet. I know the R1," he said.

The hearing continues today.

Mr G Hoffman, assisted by Professor J P Nel, of the Department of Forensic Science at Stellenbosch University was on the bench Mr P Mostert led the evidence Mr Y Ebrahim appeared for the relatives of the seven shot men. Mr Francois van Zyl, assisted by Mr Uys van den Hoven and instructed by state attorneys, appeared for the Minister of Law and Order

Crossroads 'mayor' in 'housing funds' probe

Cape Times 29/9/87

BY CHRIS BATEMAN

POLICE are investigating allegations about the collection of funds from residents by the Old Crossroads committee chairman, Mr Johnson Ngxobongwana.

The allegations have been made by a break-away group of 14 headmen from Old Crossroads

The investigation has been under way for a week. Detectives have already inspected records kept by Mr Ngxobongwana and interviewed some of the 14 "rebels" among the total of 19 headmen.

'Millions'

Police liaison officer Lt Denise Benson confirmed yesterday that police were investigating "allegations concerning the collection of funds" by Mr Ngxobongwana and his committee.

Some of the rebel headmen claim in affidavits that millions of rand are involved.

Mr Jeffrey Nongwe, a spokesman for the breakaway group, said that at a 1986 meeting of council elders it was agreed that each Old Crossroads family should pay between R4 and R20 towards a housing fund.

He claimed that the understanding was that this money would be paid into an SA Perm building society account.

Mr Nongwe alleges that when he recently saw Mr Ngxobongwana about the funds he was told he had nothing to do with the whole affair.

TITHES COLLECTED ... Old Crossroads "mayor" Mr Johnson Ngxobongwana photographed earlier this month. Picture. OBED ZILWA

He said residents were infuriated by "outsiders" with money now buying up available houses

In another affidavit, resident and former trader Mr Klaas Jengna claimed he was assaulted after inquiring about the money.

Mr Ricky Schelhase, a CPA deputy director of local government seconded to establish local government in Old Crossroads, yesterday denied that the money had ever been collected for houses.

"The minutes of that meeting show that it was R4 per month that was to be paid by each household on a purely voluntary basis for things like emergency legal fees, medical bills, destitute people and so on," he said.

Mr Schelhase said there were about 9 000 households in Old Crossroads

While he did not administer the fund, he estimated it to be about R150 000

"What the rumourmongers don't understand is that some months nobody pays, while other months about 100 households pay," he said.

He said that detectives had visited Old Crossroads and had wanted to know if any force had been used to obtain the funds or if any promises had been made about the

CHARGED

Riot cops face court case

CPA Times 29/9/89

275

By PATRICK COLLINGS

TWO riot police officers are to be prosecuted following a complaint laid by rebel policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman.

In a signed statement released yesterday, Cape attorney-general Mr Neil Rossouw said he had decided to prosecute Major Charles R Brazelle and Lieutenant D J Roos on a charge of assault

"In pursuance of a complaint by Lt Gregory Rockman concerning the conduct of members of the police at a gathering of people at the Town Centre in Mitchells Plain on Tuesday, September 5, 1989, the attorney-general has decided to prosecute Major C R Brazelle and Lt D J Roos," the statement said

Charge on Tuesday?

Major Brazelle and Lt Roos are expected to appear in Wynberg Regional Court on Tuesday

The two policemen have not yet been charged Mr Rossouw said the policemen would probably be charged when they appear in court

Major Brazelle, 36, is a senior member of the Peninsula riot unit and an ex-member of the special police task unit designed to deal with terrorism and hostage situations

In 1980 he was wounded when he helped free the 25 hostages held in the Silverton bank siege

He joined the Peninsula riot unit in late 1984 and was involved in the continuing KTC trial in which squatter families are suing the Minister of Law and Order after most of the camp was razed in 1986

Rockman's allegations

Mr Rossouw's decision to prosecute follows allegations made by Lt Rockman that the actions of the riot police during the unrest were "brutal and oppressive"

Mr Rossouw yesterday met Lt Rockman, Major-General Jaap Joubert and state prosecutor Mr Tommy Prins before the decision to prosecute was made

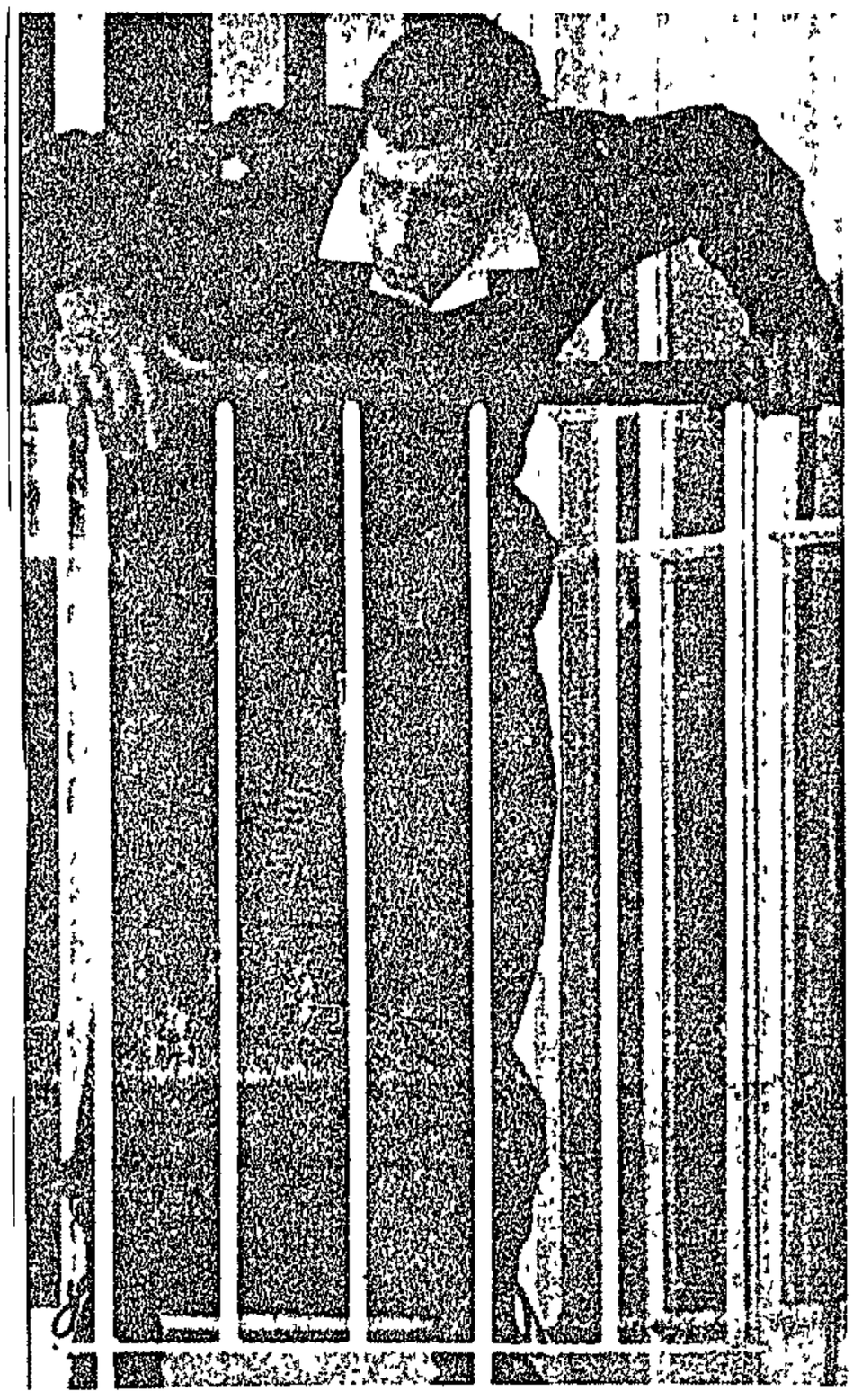
Lt Rockman last night told the Cape Times that he welcomed the attorney-general's decision to prosecute the riot policemen "It's a step in the right direction"

He said he urgently needed to speak to the following people who had been at the Town Centre on September 5

- A man who was lying unconscious on the pavement after being allegedly beaten The man was subsequently removed in a BMW Lt Rockman said he also needed to speak to the driver of the BMW
- A young woman who was wearing black, with a green handbag, and was allegedly beaten at a bus stop while waiting for a bus
- Anyone who had taken part in the protest at the Town Centre and was allegedly beaten by the police

Lt Rockman said he can be contacted at 32-4972 (office hours) or 32-1338 (after hours)

He said he had been assured by the deputy attorney-general that the protesters would not be prosecuted if they came forward to give evidence



FACING CHARGES .. Major Charles Roger Brazelle, 36, who is to be prosecuted on a charge of assault after a complaint was laid by rebel policeman Lieutenant Gregory Rockman The photograph of Major Brazelle was taken in October last year during a siege drama in Green Point which ended peacefully. Picture ALAN TAYLOR

Protesters prepare for demo with lessons in non-violence

Police are trained to put down demonstrations, so demonstrators are now taking lessons, too. GAYE DAVIS reports on the tactics for tomorrow's beach protests

ANTI-apartheid protesters will be armed not only with beach balls and picnic hampers when they return to the whites-only beach of The Strand, outside Cape Town, tomorrow They will also be fortified by training sessions in non-violent resistance

If all goes as planned the beach protest should be a picnic, and a government announcement yesterday suggested that police would allow demonstrators to have their fun

Sapa reported that the Minister of Planning and Provincial Affairs, H J Kriel, said the cabinet was giving urgent attention "to the use of beaches and other amenities by all races" and would announce its decision on the matter soon

"In view of this all South Africans are requested to await this announcement in a calm and peaceful manner," Kriel said

Calm and peaceful demonstrations are exactly what the organisers of tomorrow's protest have in mind

John Freeth, the Archdeacon of Athlone, and other clergy active in the Standing for the Truth Campaign have been passing on non-violent techniques of resistance rooted in the tradition of Gandhi and Martin Luther King

"The first beach picnic was pretty chaotic — the lack of organisation on the part of the Mass Democratic Movement was matched only by that of the police," he said, referring to the August 19 attempt to declare "All God's Beaches for All God's People"

At a training session last Saturday, Manley told would-be demonstrators what to do in a similar encounter at all costs they should not try to flee but if a dog did bite them, they should try and prize its jaws open with their hands

"The idea for the training sessions came out of the realisation that we needed a carefully co-ordinated plan of action in which everyone knew what they should do when faced with whatever contingency," Freeth said.

Archbishop Desmond Tutu

"Peaceful protest, or non-violent direct action, is something the South African Police haven't been good at handling and it has enormous potential which hasn't really been exploited

"We now have more scope than ever for this sort of action — but organisations must take responsibility and train people

"The extent of discipline so far has been extraordinary — but we can't just rely on it"

And so, in a series of training sessions and workshops, people have played the roles of officious policemen, aggressive right-wingers and anarchic stone-throwers, for debate and consensus on how protesters should best deal with them

Anyone throwing stones or breaking shop windows tomorrow can expect to be "surrounded" by fellow-protesters Right-wingers dealing out verbal or physical abuse won't be gratified by protesters responding similarly; instead they'll be told "We believe that all God's beaches are for all God's people"

The principles behind these techniques were developed by Martin Luther King during the 1950s campaign against segregated buses in Montgomery, Alabama

They include the credos that non-violent resistance doesn't seek to humiliate opponents but — by awakening moral shame in them — rather win them over

Any action is directed against the forces of evil rather than individual perpetrators and a leitmouf is that unearned suffering is redemptive

"Ghandi and King both believed that good always came of unearned suffering, through consciences being touched," said Freeth

The training sessions which preceded tomorrow's beach protest included the community of Rusthof, the Strand's coloured township, so that its people can continue to use the beach on a regular basis

It is also hoped that the training sessions will become part of a long-term programme

● Karen Evans reports from Port Elizabeth that thousands of demonstrators are expected to visit the city's segregated Pollock beach

Statements of support for the protest have been made by spokesman for MDM and city councillor Flippie Potgieter

A spokesman for the organisers, the PE Action Committee, said they hoped the city's mayor would attend the event.

Tactics for a day at The Strand

ARCHBISHOP Desmond Tutu does not swim but he has pledged to paddle tomorrow in the surf on The Strand, a whites-only beach in the Western Cape.

A similar attempt last month was met with a beach cordoned off with candy-striped tape and signs warning "Danger: SAP dog-training". The defiant few who made it to the water's edge were later dispersed by police using dogs and sjamboks.

Careful planning has gone into tomorrow's fresh attempt.

The 3,5km long beach has been divided into 28 sections, each of which will be commanded by a marshall with a two-way radio, who will issue people with "Free the Beaches" eyeshades.

People have been asked to arrive from 10.30am in groups of five or so (so that they have friends to protect them if necessary) and make their way to a part of the beach.

One of the objects is to have people moving onto the beach in a way that neither intimidates or threatens the local community — white, elderly and conservative — nor makes protesters liable for arrest (for being part of an illegal gathering even before setting foot on the sand).

Clerics and churchworkers, including Dr Allan Boesak and Archbishop Desmond Tutu, will form a core leadership group who will remain in close contact with the marshalls and give instructions where necessary

"The idea is for people to go onto the beach with their balls and hampers and enjoy themselves," said an organiser.

"If there is no police action we hope to hold a service of thanksgiving, but we'll have to play it by ear."

The protest would go ahead no matter what happened, he said.

"If it rains, we'll be there. If The Strand council removes the whites-only signs the night before, we'll be there to rejoice and give thanks"

In terms of guidelines drawn up for the protest, protesters will.

- Be open and respectful towards the people they encounter;
- Will not engage in physical violence or verbal abuse towards anyone;
- Will not destroy property and will clear up litter before leaving;
- Will not bring or use alcohol or drugs, except for medicinal purposes;
- Will carry no weapons, and
- Will submit to the discipline of their leaders.

Professional lifesavers will be in attendance, as well as health workers.

APARTHEID BAROMETER

EMERGENCY DETENTIONS

The number of people being held in detention under the Emergency regulations has risen to at least 266, according to figures released on Tuesday by the Human Rights Commission This is the highest Emergency detentions figure of the last six months In addition an estimated 190 people are being held under the Internal Security Act and the security laws of the "independent homelands"

AFRICAN TEACHERS

A total of only 3,4 percent of all teachers in African schools outside of the "independent homelands" had university degrees in 1986 while 1,6 percent in the Bophuthatswana and Venda had degrees, according to figures released in the latest SA Institue of Race Relations annual survey

Of the 85 193 professionally qualified teachers in African schools outside of the "independent homelands" 3 167 had degrees while of the 106 309 with no professional qualifications 457 had degrees In Bophuthatswana 455 (out of 13 687) teachers had degrees plus a professional qualification while 100 (out of 14 934) had degrees and no professional qualification In Venda 65 (out of 5 366) had degrees with no professional qualification

About 9,8 percent of teachers outside of the "independent homelands" had no professional qualification with a Std 8 or lower, while five percent had a professional qualification with only a Std 6 and 33,2 with a Std 8

In Bophuthatswana and Venda 1,4 percent of teachers had no professional qualification and only a Std 8 or lower and 22,4 percent had a Std 8 or lower plus a professional qualification About 48,3 percent of all teachers in African schools outside of "independent homelands" did not have their matrics.

Of the teachers in "coloured" schools 33,8 percent of teachers did not have matric while only 12 percent had university degrees In Indian schools 86 percent of teachers had university degrees.

PRISONER OF CONSCIENCE

SANDY SMIT, 26, freelance photographer and Johannesburg Democratic Action Committee executive member, was detained under the Emergency regulations on September 1 and is still being held without trial in Barberton Prison

Smit first became politically active in Nusas as a student at Wits University After completing a BA degree in 1984 she worked as a photographer for Afrapix and later for the *Sunday Tribune* and as a freelancer

She has served on the Jodac executive for the past three years and has also been active in the End Conscription Campaign, the Johannesburg Youth Congress and the United Democratic Front.

She was detained under the Emergency regulations for two weeks in June 1986 and was restricted under Emergency regulations later that year

BANNED BOOKS, PUBLICATIONS AND OBJECTS

Banned for distribution and importation I'm not good with names — mind if I call you f k head — metal badge (not stated), F k — metal badge (not stated), American Force/The Brave Platoon — film, Ninja Champion — film, No Middle Road to Freedom — film, Chippendales — film (subsequently passed with cuts)

Restricted Nelson Mandela (Mary Benson — previously banned for possession, now restricted to legal deposit and university libraries only), Erotic Art of the West (Robert Melville — not for persons under 18, may only be displayed in a sealed plastic wrapping and may only be distributed by bookshops, libraries and wholesalers), Stern nr 31 July 27 1989 (Gruner and Jahr AG and Co, Hamburg — may not be displayed in public for distribution purposes)

Unbanned for possession. Cross of Gold (Lauretta Ngcobo).

Unbanned for distribution and importation: The Exorcist (William Peter Blatty).

DOGS OF UNREST

(375) WMail 29/9-5/10/89.

Weekly Mail Reporters

A SERIES of events — including two in which police are accused of behaving like "wild dogs" — have this week focused renewed attention on the South African Police and accusations of alleged brutality.

●Last night it was announced that one of two policemen who will be charged in court in the "Rockman affair" is a supercop — a former member of an elite and highly-trained SAP squad who has a degree in "crowd control" and 20 years of service.

●Two churchmen yesterday gave eyewitness accounts of police in Richmond, Natal, hunting down unarmed youths the previous night. The overnight unrest report blandly reported a minor incident, but the priests have described police shooting at random and killing at least one youth.

●Durban police were found to be circulating an office "joke" — a letter, allegedly signed by a senior policeman, calling Rockman a *"windgat kaffir"* and a "stupid hotnot" and threatening to necklace him.

●Eyewitness accounts have emerged of a squad of police effectively running riot after Saturday's Pretoria protests, beating up blacks at random outside Cosatu House and in a nearby disco.

Two current Cape Town court cases have also concentrated attention on police behaviour: the "Trojan Horse" trial in which four policemen are facing a private prosecution for murder; and the "Guguletu 7" inquest, in which police have been accused of "taking out" a group of African National Congress insurgents.

●See below and PAGES 2 and 3

Workers toyi-toying outside Pretoria's Cosatu House after Saturday's abortive women's march. Shortly afterwards, riot police were assaulting people outside the building. See PAGE 3

275 29/9/89

Cape Times, Friday, Sep

7 500 walk peacefully in Kimberley protest

KIMBERLEY. — Close to 7 500 protesters marched peacefully in a disciplined crowd to the Transvaal Road police station from Galeshewe in Kimberley yesterday.

The colourful crowd handed a list of grievances to Galeshewe mayor Mr H T Bosvark.

Sapa reports from Johannesburg that Wattville residents aborted a protest march on the local police station and only about 80 people responded to a call for a march on the town council to protest against new electricity tariffs.

Permission has been granted for a peace march in King William's Town today, SABC radio news reports.

Border police liaison officer Trevor Hayes said the police would not interfere with the march as long as it remained peaceful. — Sapa

Ballistics expert refuses to answer

Cape Times 30/9/87

Court Reporter

BALLISTICS expert Dr David Klatzow yesterday refused to answer questions put to him in the Guguletu Seven inquest in Wynberg because they were based on "a whole new set of facts".

The questions, put by state advocate Mr F van Zyl, related to fatal shots riot police fired at an alleged ANC terrorist who was allegedly standing at the intersection of NY1 and NY111 in Guguletu on March 3, 1986 wielding an AK-47 rifle.

The inquest into the deaths of seven alleged terrorists killed by police that day was reopened this month following allegations that police killed the men in cold blood, then planted weapons on them.

Dr Klatzow, testifying for the defence, said: "It is unfair to expect me to answer these questions when I conducted my experiments on the basis that one policeman shot the man and now you tell me five or six policemen fired at him.

"I therefore still stick to my original assessment of the situation: I find it extremely odd that the deceased had no wounds on his left hand side when I was told that Warrant Officer (John) Sterrenberg had fired at him from that side."

The hearing continues on Monday.

30/9/89

Cape Times, Saturday, Sept

20 000 march in E Cape

KING WILLIAM'S TOWN. — An estimated 20 000 people flooded the town centre here yesterday in the largest peaceful protest march seen in the small town.

Police said no incidents were reported in the march from Holy Trinity Church through the town centre to security police headquarters, where a statement of protest was read and handed over.

Leading the banner-bedecked march were the chairman of the Border Council of Churches (BCC), the Rev Bongani Finca, and a number of other clerics.

A substantial police presence monitored proceedings and a police helicopter hovered overhead.

Shopkeepers watched the procession from behind barred windows, while roofs and balconies were filled with curious onlookers.

A handful of whites joined the marchers, estimates of whose number ranged from 15 000 to 25 000.

When the throng approached the police station, a delegation of about 60, mostly churchmen, moved ahead to be met by security police chief Captain Phillip Fouche and about 80 policemen.

Mr Finca read out the statement, which called for an end to:

- The state of emergency;
- "The violent and brutal suppression of orderly protest";
- The restriction and banning of "people's organisations";
- The restriction, banning and imprisonment of leaders;
- The forced incorporation of South African communities into "homelands";
- Exploitation of workers and the Labour Relations Amendment Act;
- The "gutter education system", which prepared people for "servitude";
- "All other apartheid laws and institutions".

The statement said that while the Nationalist government spoke about negotiations, it continued to oppress the people.

"We believe apartheid can never be reformed. It must be totally dismantled," it said.

The statement was endorsed by the BCC, the National Association of Democratic Lawyers, Cosatu, the Mass Democratic Movement and the Standing for the Truth campaign.

Mr Finca also read out a BCC statement condemning an incident in Stutterheim in September in which police used sjamboks to disperse kneeling priests after they were stopped from marching to the police station to protest against the detention of the Rev Lulama Ntshingwa.

"We ask that the policemen responsible meet with us. We are prepared to forgive them, but we want them to ask our forgiveness," he said.